

LINGUISTIC SURVEY OF INDIA

VOL. V.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY

EASTERN GROUP.

PART II

**SPECIMENS OF THE BIHĀRĪ AND ORIYĀ
LANGUAGES.**

VOLUMES OF
THE LINGUISTIC SURVEY OF INDIA

- VOL. I. PART I INTRODUCTORY.
PART II COMPARATIVE VOCABULARY.
- VOL. II. MŌN-KHMER & SIAMESE-CHINESE FAMILIES (INCLUDING
KHASSI & TAI).
- VOL. III. TIBETO-BURMAN FAMILY
PART I GENERAL INTRODUCTION, TIBETAN DIALECTS,
HIMALAYAN DIALECTS, & NORTH ASSAM GROUPS.
PART II BODO-NĀGĀ & KACHIN GROUPS.
PART III KUKI-CHIN & BURMA GROUPS.
- VOL. IV. MUNḌĀ & DRAVIDIAN LANGUAGES.
- VOL. V. INDO-ARYAN FAMILY, (EASTERN GROUP).
PART I BENGALI & ASSAMESE.
PART II BIHĀRĪ & ORİYĀ.
- VOL. VI. INDO-ARYAN FAMILY, MEDIATE GROUP (EASTERN HINDI).
- VOL. VII. INDO-ARYAN FAMILY, SOUTHERN GROUP (MARĀṬHI).
- VOL. VIII. INDO-ARYAN FAMILY, NORTH-WESTERN GROUP.
PART I SINDHI & LAHNDĀ.
PART II DARDIC OR PIŚACHA LANGUAGES (INCLUDING
KASHMĪRĪ).
- VOL. IX. INDO-ARYAN FAMILY, CENTRAL GROUP.
PART I WESTERN HINDI & PANJĀBĪ.
PART II RAJASTHĀNĪ & GUJARĀTĪ.
PART III BHIL LANGUAGES INCLUDING KHANDESI, BANJARI
OR LABHANI, BAHRUPIA ETC.
PART IV PAHARI LANGUAGES & GUJURĪ.
- VOL. X. ERANIAN FAMILY.
- VOL. XI. "GIPSY" LANGUAGES.

© MOTILAL BANARSIDASS
BUNGALOW ROAD, JAWAHARNAGAR, DELHI-7
CHOWK, VARANASI (U. P.)
ASHOK RAJ PATH, (OPP. PATNA COLLEGE), PATNA (BIHAR)

With kind permission of Copyright Office, Govt. of India

FIRST EDITION 1903

REPRINT 1968

Price Rs. 1250/- (\$ 200) For the complete set

PRINTED IN INDIA BY SHANTILAL JAIN AT SHRI JAINENDRA PRESS,
BUNGALOW ROAD, JAWAHARNAGAR, DELHI-7 AND PUBLISHED
BY SUNDARLAL JAIN, MOTILAL BANARSIDASS,
BUNGALOW ROAD, JAWAHARNAGAR, DELHI-7



राष्ट्रपति भवन, नई दिल्ली-4.

RASHTRAPATI BHAVAN,

NEW DELHI-4.

October 20, 1966.

Dear Sri Sundarlal,

Thank you very much for undertaking the task of republication of Grierson's LINGUISTIC SURVEY OF INDIA. It is a pleasure to know that you were able to complete the republication of the 50 volumes of Max Muller's 'Sacred Books of the East' within 3 years. Your work, I may assure you, is of the greatest value to the intellectuals of the world.

With the best wishes,

Yours sincerely,

(S. Radhakrishnan)

Sri Sundarlal,
Motilal Banarsidass,
Post Box 1586,
Bungalow Road,
Jawaharnagar,
Delhi-7

CONTENTS.

	Page
SYSTEM OF TRANSLITERATION	ix
BIHĀRĪ.	
INTRODUCTION—	
Where spoken	1
Language-boundaries	ib.
Its classification	ib.
BIHĀRĪ COMPARED WITH BENGALĪ—	
Pronunciation	ib.
Declension	2
Adjectives	3
Conjugation	ib.
Dialects	ib.
Ethnic differences between the speakers of Bhojpurī and of the other dialects	4
Number of speakers	5
Authorities	6
Written characters	ib.
MAITHILĪ OR TIRAHUTIYĀ—	
Where spoken	ib.
Sub-dialects	ib.
Number of speakers	14
Literature	17
Translations of the Scriptures	18
Authorities	ib.
Written character	21
Pronunciation—	ib.
Rule of the short antepenultimate	24
Maithilī Grammar	25
MAGAHĪ OR MAGADHĪ—	
Name of dialect	ib.
The ancient kingdom of Magadha	ib.
Area in which Magadhī is spoken	31
Eastern Magahī	ib.
Linguistic boundaries	ib.
Number of speakers	32
Character of the language	34
Literature	35
Authorities	ib.
Written character	ib.
Pronunciation	ib.
Magahī Grammar	36
BHOJPURĪ—	
Name of dialect	ib.
The Bhojpur country	ib.
Area covered by the dialect	ib.
Language-boundaries	41
Bhojpurī compared with the other Bihārī dialects—	ib.
Pronunciation	ib.
Declension and conjugation	42
Sub-dialects—	
Standard Bhojpurī	ib.
Western Bhojpurī or Pārbi	43
Standard Bhojpurī and Western Bhojpurī compared	ib.
Nagpurī	ib.
Madhāl	44
Thārū Bhojpurī	ib.
Number of speakers	ib.
Literature	46

BHOJPURI—contd.	PAGE
Authorities	46
Written character	48
Pronunciation	ib.
Bhojpuri Grammar	ib.
MAITHILI OR TIRAHUTIYA—	54
Standard dialect—	
As used by Brāhmins and Hindūs of the higher castes, Darbhanga	56
As used by Hindūs of lower caste, Darbhanga	74
Southern Standard—	79
Madhipura, Bhagalpur	81
Begusarai, North Monghyr	82
Eastern Maithili or Gāōwārī—	86
Central and Western Purnea	89
Chhikā-ohhikī Bōli—	95
South Bhagalpur	97
East Monghyr	100
Deoghur, Sonthal Parganas	105
Western Maithili—	107
North Muzaffarpur	108
South Muzaffarpur	115
Jolaha Bōli—	118
Darbhanga	119
MAGAHĪ OR MAGADHĪ—	
Standard of Gaya—	123
Patna	133
Palamau	187
South-West Monghyr	139
Hazaribagh, Manbhum, and Singhbhum—	140
Singhbhum	143
Eastern Magahī—	145
Kurmalī of Manbhum	151
Sadri Kōl of Bamra	159
So-called Bengali of Hazaribagh	163
Pach-Parganiā or Tamariā of Ranchi	168
Kurumālī of Mayūrbhanja	173
Khopṭāi of Malda	180
BHOJPURI—	186
Standard of Shahabad—	187
Palamau	195
Ghazipur	202
Ballia	208
Saran	214
Northern Standard—	224
Central and North Saran, and Deoria in Gorakhpur	226
Gorakhpuri of East Gorakhpur	230
Sarwariā	238
Basti	240
South-West Gorakhpur	246
Western Bhojpuri or Pūrbī—	248
Azamgarh	253
East Jaunpur	261
Benares District and Mirzapur—	264
Benares	268
Banār'sī of Benares City	271
Nagpurīā or Sadān—	277
Ranchi	283
East Jashpur	291
Madhēsī of Champaran	303
Thārū broken dialects—	311
Champaran	316
Gonda	320
Bahraich	323
LIST OF STANDARD WORDS AND SENTENCES IN BIHARI	325

ORIYA.

INTRODUCTION--		Page.
Name of the Language		367
Area in which spoken		ib.
Political boundaries		ib.
Linguistic boundaries		368
Oriyā not the only vernacular of its area		ib.
Place of Oriyā in relation to other Indo-Aryan Languages		ib.
Dialects		369
Oriyā literature		370
Population speaking Oriyā in the Oriyā area		371
Population speaking Oriyā in places in India other than the area in which that language is the local vernacular		373
Authorities		374
Written character		375
Alphabet		376
Pronunciation		378
Oriyā Skeleton Grammar		380
STANDARD DIALECT--		
Cuttack		383
Balasore		394
Kalahandi		400
NORTH-WESTERN MIXED DIALECT--		
Jashpur		406
MIXED BENGALI AND ORIYA--		
Contai (Midnapore)		421
Dantau (Midnapore)		424
Bhatrī dialect of Bastar		434
LIST OF STANDARD WORDS AND SENTENCES IN ORIYA		441

MAPS.

	To FACE PAGE
Map illustrating the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language	1
Map of the Sonthal Parganas showing the distribution of the Aryan Languages of the District	95
Map of the Aryan Languages and Dialects spoken in East Chota Nagpur	140
Map illustrating the area in which the Oriyā Language is spoken	367

LINGUISTIC SURVEY OF INDIA.

SYSTEM OF TRANSLITERATION ADOPTED.

A.—For the Dēva-nāgarī alphabet, and others related to it—

अ a, आ ā, इ i, ई ī, उ u, ऊ ū, ऋ ṛi, ए e, ऐ ē, औ ai, ओ o, औ ō, औ au.

क ka	ख kha	ग ga	घ gha	ङ ṅa	च cha	छ chha	ज ja	झ jha	ञ ña
ट ṭa	ठ ṭha	ड ḍa	ढ ḍha	ण ṇa	त ta	थ tha	द da	ध dha	न na
प pa	फ pha	ब ba	भ bha	म ma	य ya	र ra	ल la	व va or wa	
श ṣa	ष sha	स sa	ह ha		ड़ ṛa	ढ़ ṛha	ळ ḷa	ल्ह ḷha.	

Visarga (:) is represented by *h*, thus क्रमः *kramaśah*. Anuswāra (̣) is represented by *m*, thus सिंह *simh*, वंश *vamś*. In Bengali and some other languages it is pronounced *ng*, and is then written *ng*.; thus बंग *bangśa*. Anunāsika or Chandra-bindu is represented by the sign ~ over the letter nasalized, thus मेँ *mē̃*.

B.—For the Arabic alphabet, as adapted to Hindūstānī—

ا a, etc.	ح j	د d	ر r	س s	ع ' gh
ب b	ڄ ch	ڌ ḍ	ڙ r̥	ش sh	غ gh
پ p	ه h	ز z	ڙ z̥	ص ṣ	ف f
ت t	خ kh		ڙ zh	ض ṣ	ق q
ٺ ṭ				ط ṭ	ک k
ٽ ṭ				ظ z	گ g
					ل l
					م m
					ن n
					when representing <i>anunāsika</i> in Dēva-nāgarī, by ~ over nasalised vowel.
					و w or v
					ه h
					ی y, etc.

Tanwīn is represented by *n*, thus فَاوْرَان *fauran*. Alif-i maqṣūra is represented by *ā*;— thus, دَاوَا *dāwā*.

In the Arabic character, a final silent *h* is not transliterated,—thus بَنْدَا *banda*. When pronounced, it is written,—thus, گُنَاہ *gunāh*.

Vowels when not pronounced at the end of a word, are not written in transliteration. Thus, बान *ban*, not *bana*. When not pronounced in the middle of a word or only slightly pronounced in the middle or at the end of a word, they are written in small characters above the line. Thus (Hindī) देखता *dēkh'tā*, pronounced *dēkhtā*; (Kāś-mīrī) देख *tā'h*; कार *kār*, pronounced *kor*; (Bihārī) देखथि *dēkhathī*.

C.—Special letters peculiar to special languages will be dealt with under the head of the languages concerned. In the meantime the following more important instances may be noted :—

- (a) The *ts* sound found in Marāṭhī (च), Puṣhṭō (چ), Kāśmīrī (چ, च), Tibetan (ཅ), and elsewhere, is represented by *ts*. So, the aspirate of that sound is represented by *tsʰ*.
- (b) The *dz* sound found in Marāṭhī (ज), Puṣhṭō (ج), and Tibetan (ཇ) is represented by *dz*, and its aspirate by *dzʰ*.
- (c) Kāśmīrī چ (च) is represented by *ñ*.
- (d) Sindhī چ, Western Panjābī (and elsewhere on the N.-W. Frontier) چ, and Puṣhṭō چ or چ are represented by *n*.
- (e) The following are letters peculiar to Puṣhṭō :—
 ت *t*; چ *ts* or *dz*, according to pronunciation; د *d*; ر *r*; ز *zh* or *g*, according to pronunciation; پ *ph* or *kʰ*, according to pronunciation; ن *n* or چ *n*.
- (f) The following are letters peculiar to Sindhī :—
 پ *bʰ*; ب *b*; ت *th*; ٹ *t*; ٹ *th*; پ *ph*; چ *jj*; چ *jh*; چ *chh*;
 چ *ñ*; ڈ *dh*; د *d*; ڈ *dd*; د *dh*; ک *k*; ک *kh*; گ *gg*; گ *gh*;
 گ *n*; چ *n*.

D.—Certain sounds, which are not provided for above, occur in transcribing languages which have no alphabet, or in writing phonetically (as distinct from transliterating) languages (such as Bengali) whose spelling does not represent the spoken sounds. The principal of these are the following :—

<i>ā</i> ,	represents the sound of the <i>a</i> in <i>all</i> .
<i>ă</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>a</i> in <i>hat</i> .
<i>ě</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>e</i> in <i>met</i> .
<i>ô</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>o</i> in <i>hot</i> .
<i>e</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>é</i> in the French <i>était</i> .
<i>o</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>o</i> in the first <i>o</i> in <i>promote</i> .
<i>ö</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>ö</i> in the German <i>schön</i> .
<i>ü</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>ü</i> in the „ <i>mühe</i> .
<i>th</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>th</i> in <i>think</i> .
<i>dh</i> ,	„ „ „ <i>th</i> in <i>this</i> .

The semi-consonants peculiar to the Mundā languages are indicated by an apostrophe. Thus *k'*, *t'*, *p'*, and so on.

E.—When it is necessary to mark an accented syllable, the acute accent is used. Thus in (Khōwār) *ásistai*, he was, the acute accent shows that the accent falls on the first, and not, as might be expected, on the second syllable.

BIHARĪ.

Bihārī means properly the language of Bihar, and is spoken over nearly the whole of that Province. It is spoken also outside its limits, but

Where spoken.

it is fitly called by the above name; for not only is it, as a matter of fact, specially the language of Bihar, but also the only one of its dialects which has received any literary culture is peculiar to the north of that province. On the west, Bihārī is spoken in the Eastern districts of the Province of Agra, and even in a small portion of Oudh. On the south it is spoken on the two plateaux of Chōta Nagpur. Roughly it covers an area of 90,000 square miles, and is the language of 36,000,000 people. It extends from the lower ranges of the Himalayas on the North to Singhbhum on the South, and from Manbhum on the South-east to Basti on the North-west. Within the area in which it is spoken are the two great cities of Benares and Patna.

Bihārī is bounded on the North by the Tibeto-Burman Languages of the Himalayas, on the East by Bengali, on the South by Oṛiyā, and

Language-boundaries.

on the West by the Chhattisgarhī, Baghelī, and Awadhī dialects of Eastern Hindī. It is the most Western of the languages which form the Eastern Group of the Indo-Aryan Vernaculars.

Bihārī has hitherto been classed as belonging to the Mediate Group of these vernaculars, being thus brought into close relationship with

Its Classification.

Eastern Hindī, Baghelī, and Chhattisgarhī. Further investigation has, however, shown that this classification cannot be correct. It certainly belongs to the same group as Bengali, Oṛiyā, and Assamese. It is true that the nationalities who speak it are historically connected with the United Provinces and not with Bengal. All their family ties, all their traditions, point to the West and not to the East. But at present our affair is not with ethnic relations, but with the facts of grammar, and, taking grammar as the test, there can be no doubt either as to the origin or affiliation of Bihārī. Like Bengali, Oṛiyā, and Assamese, it is a direct descendant, perhaps the most direct of the descendants, of the old form of speech known as Māgadhī Prakrit, and has so much in common with them in its inflexional system that it would almost be possible to make one grammar for all the four languages.

In order to show this, it will be necessary to give a brief comparative sketch of the grammars of Bihārī and of Bengali, its neighbour to the

Bihārī compared with Bengali.

East. Bihārī, as we go westward, more and more departs from the standard of Bengali, and approaches that of the other languages of the United Provinces. I shall therefore take, for the purposes of comparison, the dialect, Maithilī, which is situated on the East of the Bihārī tract, and which is therefore most near to Bengali. I shall show, not only the principal points in which Maithilī agrees with Bengali, but also those in which it differs from it in favour of its Western neighbour Eastern Hindī.

In regard to pronunciation, Bihārī occupies a middle place between Bengali and

Pronunciation.

Eastern Hindī. Nothing is so characteristic of Bengali as its pronunciation of the vowel *a* and of the consonant *s*. The first is sounded like the *o* in the English word *not*, and as it is of frequent

occurrence, this note gives the predominating tone-colour of a Bengali sentence. In Maithili, the same vowel has also a broad sound, not so broad as in Bengali, but still distinctly broader than the sound which the vowel takes in Central Hindōstān. It is something between the *u* in *cub* and the *o* in *cob*. As we go westward, this broad pronunciation is gradually lost, till it entirely disappears in the most Westerly dialect of Bihārī,—Bhojpuri. As regards the letter *s*, the ancient Māgadhi was unable to use the sound, and substituted for it a sound approaching that of an English *sh*. On the other hand, the Prakrit-speaking tribes more to the West could not say this *sh*, and substituted for it *s*. Here Bengali and Eastern Hindī exactly represent the ancient state of affairs. The Bengalis, like the men of Gilead, say ‘shibboleth,’ while the inhabitants of Hindōstān, like the Ephraimites, can only say ‘sibboleth.’ Here Bihārī has thrown in its lot with the latter. The sound of the English *sh* is non-existent in all its dialects. I have said that Bengali turns every *s* into *sh*; but this is only true of the Standard form of speech. The line of distinction between the *s*-sound and the *sh*-sound is not quite coincident with the language-boundary. North-Western Bengali, where it marches with Bihārī, in Purnea and Malda, follows the Bihārī custom, and cannot pronounce *sh*. Taking these two points as the test, we may say that in pronunciation, Bihārī partakes partly of the characteristics of Bengali, and partly of those of the West; with a leaning towards the latter. Finally, in connection with this subject, the old Maithili alphabet is nearly the same as that in use, at the present day, in Bengal.

In the declension of a noun in the various Indo-Aryan vernaculars two processes are involved. There is first the preparation of the base to receive the appropriate postposition, and there is, secondly, the selection and suffixing of the latter in order to give the required meaning of case. Thus, if we wish to express in Hindī the idea contained in the English words ‘of a horse,’ we first take the word *ghōṛā*, meaning ‘a horse.’ We then prepare this word for the addition of its postposition by changing *ghōṛā* to *ghōṛē*. So prepared it is called the oblique form of the base. Then to this oblique form we add the genitive postposition *kā*, and obtain *ghōṛē-kā*, of a horse. In Hindī, the oblique form of the base is frequently the same as the nominative, or, as the latter is called, the direct form of the base, but, whenever it is different, it always, or nearly always, ends in *ē*. In Bihārī, the oblique form is common in the case of pronouns, and also occurs in the cases of certain nouns ending in *l*, *r*, and *b*. Save in a few exceptional cases, it ends in *ā*, not *ē*. Examples are *ham^r-ā-kē*, to me; *dekh^b-ā-saū*, from seeing; *pak^r-ā-mē*, in a watch. In Bengali, it is the same, except that the oblique form in the case of nouns is more rare. Examples are *ām-ā-kē*, to me; *dekh^b-ā-r*, of seeing. So in Hindī, the oblique form of the genitive postposition is *kē*, but in Bhojpuri, the only dialect of Bihārī in which it has an oblique form, it is *kā*, and this oblique form of the genitive is used to form the nominative plural, a peculiar construction quite unknown to Hindī. Thus *hamⁿ-ī-ke*, of us, oblique form, *hamⁿ-ī-kā*, used to mean ‘we.’ So also in Maithili, we have *ham-ā-r*, of us, of me, and the nominative plural *ham^r-ā-sabh*, we all. The same construction occurs in Bengali. We have *santān-ēr*, of a son, and its oblique form, *santān-ēr-ā*, used as a nominative plural, to mean ‘sons.’ Again, *ām-ā-r*, of us, of me, and the nominative plural *ām-a-rā*. We thus see that in the formation of the oblique base of a noun or of a pronoun, Bihārī agrees with Bengali, and not with Eastern Hindī.

In the matter of postpositions, Bihārī takes a middle course. It has the same postposition for the Dative-Accusative, *kē*, as Bengali. For most of the other cases the postpositions, such as *mā*, in, are more closely connected with Eastern Hindī.

As regards adjectives, the distinction of gender is very slightly observed in Bihārī and Bengali, while it is always remembered in the West.

Adjectives.

It is, however, in the conjugation of the verb that the most striking affinities with Bengali present themselves. Bihārī has three auxiliary verbs, two of which are found in Bengali and not in Hindī.

Conjugation.

The Bihārī for 'I am seeing' is *dekhait-^{chhi}*, and in Bengali, the same phrase is translated *dekhītē-^{chhi}*. In one dialect of Bihārī, the word for 'I am' is *batī*, and in Bengali it may be *baṭi*. In Bihārī and Bengali, the sign of the future tense is the letter *b*. Thus, Bihārī *dekh-ab*, Bengali *dekh-iba*, I shall see. In Hindī, it is formed in an altogether different way. So in the same two languages the sign of the Past tense is *l*. Thus, Bihārī *dekh-^{lan}hi*, he saw, Bengali, *dekh-ilen*.

Both in Bihārī and Bengali, the sense of number has almost disappeared in the conjugation of the verb. The old numbers of each tense still remain in existence, but their forms are used to show respect or the reverse, instead of the distinction between plural and singular. In Hindī, there is an important rule regarding the conjugation of the past tense of verbs. In the case of intransitive verbs, the construction is active. We say, 'I went.' In the case of transitive verbs, the construction is passive. We cannot say 'I struck him.' We must say, 'he was struck by me.' In Bihārī and Bengali, this distinction has long since been obliterated, and so far as outward appearance goes, all verbs, both transitive and intransitive, are conjugated actively. For 'I struck,' we have the Bihārī *ham mār^{lā}kh*, and the Bengali *ami mār^{il}ām*, just as for 'I went,' we have *ham gelā^h*, and *ami gelām*. There is a further point in this connexion which will not be evident to anyone who only knows literary Bengali. In the Bengali spoken by the uneducated, the conjugation of the past tense of a transitive verb is always distinguished from that of the past tense of an intransitive verb. In both the construction is active, though the forms used are different. A Bengali villager says *gelō* for 'he went,' but '*mār^{il}ē*' for 'he struck.' The same distinction is observed in Bihārī, where 'he went' is *gēl*, and 'he struck' is *mār^{at}kai*. It is hardly necessary to point out that all this is quite different from the idiom of Eastern Hindī.

To sum up,—we observe that, taking grammatical forms as the test, Bihārī occupies a position intermediate between Bengali and Eastern Hindī. In pronunciation, it leans rather to the latter, although there are traces of Bengali influence. In declension, it partly follows Bengali and partly Eastern Hindī, but in the most important point, the preparation of the oblique form of the base, it follows the former and differs altogether from the latter. In conjugation, it differs altogether from Hindī, and closely follows Bengali. For the above reasons, we are compelled to consider that Bihārī and Bengali belong to one and the same group, that is to say, that the former belongs to the Eastern and not to the Mediate Group of Indo-Aryan languages, with which it has hitherto been classed.

Bihārī has three main dialects, Maithili or Tirhutīā, Magahī, and Bhojpurī. Each of these has several sub-dialects. The three dialects fall naturally into two groups, *viz.*, Maithili and Magahī on the

Dialects.

one hand, and Bhojpurī on the other. The speakers are also separated by ethnic

peculiarities, but Magahī and Maithilī, and the speakers of these two dialects, are much more closely connected together than either of the pair is to Bhojpurī. Magahī, indeed, might very easily be classed as a sub-dialect of Maithilī, rather than as a separate dialect. The differences between the two groups of languages will be found fully dealt with under the head of Bhojpurī, on pp. 41 and ff., *post*. I shall here content myself with noting the most superficial differences between them, which strike the most casual observer.

In the declension of nouns, Bhojpurī has an oblique form of the genitive case, which is wanting in the substantives of the other dialects.

In pronouns, the honorific pronoun of the second person is *apane* in Maithilī and Magahī, but *raüre* in Bhojpurī.

The verb substantive in Maithilī is usually *chhai* or *achh'*, he is. In Magahī it is usually *hai*, and in Bhojpurī it is usually *bāṭē*, *bārē*, or *hāwē*. The three dialects all agree in forming the present tense definite by adding the verb substantive to the present participle. Thus, Maithilī *dekhait-achh'*, Magahī *dekhait-hai*, Bhojpurī *dēkhat-bāṭē*, he is seeing. But Magahī has also a special form of the present, *viz.*, *dēkha-hai*, he sees, and so has Bhojpurī, *dēkhe-lā*, he sees or will see. Finally, the whole system of verbal conjugation is amazingly complex in Maithilī and Magahī, but is as simple and straightforward in Bhojpurī as it is in Bengali or Hindī.

There are other minor differences between the three dialects, but the above are those which are most characteristic and striking. Each dialect will be dealt with separately in the following pages, where the fullest details will be found. Suffice it to say here that Maithilī and Magahī are the dialects of nationalities which have carried conservatism to the excess of uncouthness, while Bhojpurī is the practical language of an energetic race, which is ever ready to accommodate itself to circumstances, and which has made its influence felt all over India. The Bengali and the Bhojpurī are two of the great civilisers of Hindōstān, the former with his pen, and the latter with his cudgel.

This last remark brings us to the consideration of the ethnic differences between the speakers of Maithilī and Magahī on the one hand, and those who speak Bhojpurī on the other. These are great. Mithilā, a country with an ancient history, traditions of which it retains to the present day, is a land under the domination of a sept of Brāhmanṣ extraordinarily devoted to the mint, anise, and cummin of the law. For centuries it has been a tract too proud to admit other nationalities to intercourse on equal terms, and has passed through conquest after conquest, from the north, from the east, and from the west, without changing its ancestral peculiarities. The story goes that, at the marriage of Rāma-chandra, the Brāhmanṣ of Mithilā showed the same uncivilised pride which is the characteristic of their descendants of the nineteenth century. This Brahmanical domination has left ineffaceable marks upon the nature of the rest of the population. Mithilā, or Tirhut, is one of the most congested parts of India. Its inhabitants increase and multiply and impoverish the earth, nor will they seek other means of life than agriculture, or other lands on which to practise the one art with which they are acquainted. Magadha, on the other hand, although it is intimately connected with the early history of Buddhism, was for too long a time a cockpit for contending Musalmān armies, and too long subject to the head-quarters of a Musalmān Province, to remember its former glories of the Hindū age. A great part of it is wild, barren, and

Ethnic differences between speakers of Bhojpurī and of the other Biḥārī dialects.

sparsely cultivated, and over much of the remainder cultivation is only carried on with difficulty by the aid of great irrigation works widely spread over the country, and dating from prehistoric times. Its peasantry, oppressed for centuries, and even now, under British rule, poorer than that of any other neighbouring part of India, is uneducated and unenterprising. There is an expressive word current in Eastern Hindōstān which illustrates the national character. It is 'bhādēs', and it has two meanings. One is 'uncouth, boorish,' and the other is 'an inhabitant of Magadha.' Which meaning is the original, and which the derivative, I do not know: but a whole history is contained in these two syllables.

The Bhojpuri-speaking country is inhabited by a people curiously different from the others who speak Bihārī dialects. They form the fighting nation of Hindōstān. An alert and active nationality, with few scruples, and considerable abilities, dearly loving a fight for fighting's sake, they have spread all over Aryan India, each man ready to carve his fortune out of any opportunity which may present itself to him. They furnish a rich mine of recruitment to the Hindōstānī army, and, on the other hand, they took a prominent part in the mutiny of 1857. As fond as an Irishman is of a stick, the long-boned, stalwart, Bhojpuri, with his staff in hand, is a familiar object striding over fields far from his home. Thousands of them have emigrated to British Colonies and have returned rich men; every year still larger numbers wander over Northern Bengal and seek employment, either honestly, as pālki bearers, or otherwise, as dacoits. Every Bengal Zamindar keeps a posse of these men, euphemistically termed 'darwāns,' to keep his tenants in order. Calcutta, where they are employed, and feared, by the less heroic natives of Bengal, is full of them. Such are the people who speak Bhojpuri, and it can be understood that their language is a handy article made for current use, and not too much encumbered by grammatical subtilities.

The following are the figures showing the number of people estimated to speak each dialect in the area in which Bihārī is spoken :—

Number of Speakers.

Maithili	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	10,000,000
Magahi	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	6,239,967
Bhojpuri	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	20,000,000
TOTAL										.	36,239,967

For reasons which I shall explain when dealing with the Maithili dialect, *vide post*, pp. 14 and ff., it is impossible to estimate the numbers of speakers of Bihārī in those parts of India which lie outside the Bihārī area. The only exception is that we are able to estimate the number of speakers of Bihārī in Assam, and in the non-Bihārī speaking districts of Bengal. These figures are as follows :—

	Maithili.	Magahi.	Bhojpuri.	Total.
Number of speakers in Assam	66,575	33,365	65,730	165,670
„ in non-Bihārī Bengal	196,782	231,485	346,878	775,145
TOTAL	263,357	264,850	412,608	940,815

The total number of speakers of Bihārī, who are recorded above, is, therefore, 36,239,967+940,815, or altogether 37,180,782.

AUTHORITIES—

The authorities on each dialect will be found in the pages devoted to it. I shall content myself here with merely giving the names of those books which deal with Bihārī as a whole.

- CAMPBELL, Sir G.,—*Specimens of Languages of India, including those of the Aboriginal Tribes of Bengal, the Central Provinces, and the Eastern Frontier*. Calcutta, 1874. Contains lists of words and sentences in all the Bihārī Dialects.
- FALLON, S. W.,—*A new Hindustani-English Dictionary*. Benarès and London, 1879. Contains much information regarding the various dialects.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R., C.I.E.,—*A Grammar of the Eastern Hindī compared with the other Gaudian Languages*. London, 1880. Describes Maithilī and Bhojpurī only.
- GRIERSON, G. A., C.I.E.,—*A Handbook to the Kayathī Character*. Calcutta, 1881. 2nd Edition, 1899. In the title of the 2nd Edition, the word 'Kayathī' is altered to 'Kaithī'.
- GRIERSON, G. A., C.I.E.,—*Essays on Bihārī Declension and Conjugation*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. lii, 1883, Pt. I, pp. 119 and ff.
- GRIERSON, G. A., C.I.E.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language*. Parts I—VIII. Calcutta, 1833—1887.
- GRIERSON, G. A., C.I.E.,—*Bihar Peasant Life; Being a Discursive Catalogue of the Surroundings of the People of that Province*. Calcutta and London, 1885.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R., and GRIERSON, G. A.,—*A Comparative Dictionary of the Bihārī Language*. Part I, Calcutta, London, and Leipzig, 1885. Part II. Calcutta, London, and Leipzig, 1889. Only two parts issued.
- FALLON, S. W., TEMPLE, R. C., C.I.E., and LALA FAQIR CHAND,—*A Dictionary of Hindūstānī Proverbs*. Benarès and London, 1886. Contains many Bihārī proverbs scattered through it, and has a special section for Bhojpurī ones.
- CROOKE, B. A.,—*Rural and Agricultural Glossary for the N.-W. Provinces and Oudh*. Calcutta, 1888. Contains much information about Bihārī.
- CHRISTIAN, JOHN,—*Behar Proverbs*. London, 1891.
- KELLOGG, The Rev. S. H.,—*A Grammar of the Hindī Language, in which are treated the Colloquial Dialects of Bhojpūr, Magadhā, Maithilā, etc., with copious philological Notes*. Second Edition, London, 1893.

No less than five different characters are used in writing Bihārī, viz., the Bengali, the Oṛiyā, the Maithilī, the Dēva-nāgarī, and the Kaithī.

Written character.

The Bengali and Oṛiyā characters are only employed in writing a form of Magahī current in Manbhum and the Native State of Mayūrbhanja, respectively. The Maithilī character is used by Brāhmans in writing Maithilī, and will be described when dealing with that dialect. There remain the Dēva-nāgarī and the Kaithī.

The Dēva-nāgarī character is the alphabet used in books written for the educated, and, in writing, by the educated. The following account of it is given here, as this is the first time we meet with it in the Survey. The description will not be repeated with every language which uses it.

THE DĒVA-NĀGARĪ ALPHABET.¹

VOWELS.

अ	a	आ	ā	इ	i	ई	ī	उ	u	ऊ	ū
ऋ	ṛi	ॠ	ṛī	ऌ	ḷi	ॡ	ḷī	ऋ	e	ए	ē
ऐ	ai	ऐ	ai	ओ	o	ओ	ō	औ	āu	औ	au
अं	ā,	अं	am	अः	ah.						

CONSONANTS.

Gutturals	. क	ka	ख	kha	ग	ga	घ	gha	ङ	ṅa.
Palatals	. च	cha	छ	chha	ज	ja	झ	jha	ञ	ñ.
Cerebrals	. ट	ṭa	ठ	ṭha	ड	ḍa	ढ	ḍha	ण	ṇa.
Dentals	. त	ta	थ	tha	द	da	ध	dha	न	na.
Labials	. प	pa	फ	ph	ब	ba	भ	bha	म	ma.
Semi-vowels	य	ya	र	ra	ल	la	व	va.		
Sibilants	. श	śa	ष	ṣha	स	sa	ह	ha.		

Although for the sake of completeness the vowel signs ऋ ṛī, ॠ ṛī, ॡ ḷī are included in the list of characters, they are not used at all in ordinary Hindī. They are, however, required in transcribing Sanskrit grammatical works into the Hindī language.

The forms of the vowels given above are the initials, and are used only at the beginning of a word; when subjoined to a consonant they take the following forms:—

a (not expressed), ā ॠ; i ॠ, ī ॠ; u ॠ, ū ॠ; ṛi ॠ; e ॠ, ē ॠ; ai ॠ, ai ॠ; o ॠ, ō ॠ; āu ॠ, au ॠ.

Thus क ka, खा khā, गि gi, घी ghī, चु chu, छू chhū, जृ jṛi, झे jhe, टे ṭe, ठे ṭhā, डे ḍai, ढो ḍho, तो tō, औ thāu, दौ dau.

In the following cases the combination of consonant and vowel gives rise to peculiar forms:

र r with u is written रु.

र r „ ū „ „ रु.

When one consonant follows another with no vowel between, the two are combined into one compound letter. In most cases the elements of the compound are easily distinguishable, as in स्व sva, क्ल kla, and म्न mna; but there are some in which the elements are so altered as to be with difficulty recognised.

¹ Most of this is based partly on the corresponding portion of Mr. Beames' Bengali Grammar and partly on the corresponding portion of Mr. Kellogg's Hindī Grammar.

² The signs ऋ, ऐ, ओ, and औ have been introduced by European scholars in late years, and have been adopted by some of the best Benares Pandits. These short vowels do not exist in Sanskrit, to which language the Dēva-nāgarī alphabet was originally confined, but do occur in the Modern Indian languages, and hence additional signs have had to be invented for them.

can therefore never begin a syllable. It is written directly over or to the right of the vowel thus nasalized ; thus कहाँ *kahāṅ*, क्यों *kyōṅ*. In books edited by foreigners, *Anuswār* (अनुस्वार) is commonly, but incorrectly, written instead of *Anunāsik* (अनुनासिक). It is represented in transliteration by the sign [~] over the nasalized vowel. Thus बाँस *bāṅs*, में *mēṅ*.

Anuswār (अनुस्वार) [~], which, in strict accuracy, denotes a stronger nasalization than the above, is written, like *Anunāsik*, over, or to the right of the preceding vowel ; as, अंश *aṅś*, बंश *baṅś*. In Hindi, however, *anuswār* is generally used as a short way of writing a nasal when preceding another consonant of its class. Thus, लंका instead of लङ्का *laṅkā* ; संच instead of सञ्च *sañch* ; पंडित instead of पण्डित *paṇḍit* ; अंत instead of अन्त *ant* ; खंभा instead of खम्भा *khambhā*.

Visarg (विसर्ग), meaning 'emission of breath' indicates a weak aspiration, which has euphonically taken the place of a sibilant letter or *r*. It is only found in pure Sanskrit words, and even then, though occurring in the original, is commonly omitted in Hindi. It is written thus, : ; e.g., in दुःख *duḥkh*, usually written and pronounced दुख *dukh*, = दुस् + ख *dus + kha* ; अन्तःकरण *antaḥ-karaṇ*.

Besides these, several other signs are used in Sanskrit, which, as they occasionally appear in Hindi, may here be explained :—

Virām (विराम), 'pause' is written under a consonant, thus क् *k*, and denotes the absence of the inherent *a* by which the consonant is vocalized. It is also called *hal*.

Avagrah (अवग्रह), *ḥ*, indicates the elision of an initial अ *a* after a final ए *ē* or ओ *ō* ; as, त्रिंशोऽध्यायः *triṁśō 'dhyāyāḥ*, for त्रिंशो अध्यायः *triṁśō adhyāyāḥ*. It is, therefore, analogous to the English apostrophe. The half pause, |, is written at the end of the first line of a couplet of poetry ; the full pause, ||, at the end of the second. These marks are only prosodial, and, besides these, there are no other marks of punctuation. In prose they are used as equivalent to the ordinary full stop and the full stop at the end of a paragraph respectively. In most native works, indeed, punctuation is disregarded, and space is not even left between the words. The symbol २ between two words indicates that the former of the two is repeated ; as, वह अपने २ घरं गए *wah apṇē apṇē ghar gaē*.

The mark ° is used, like the period in English, to indicate the abbreviation of a word ; as रामायन बा० *Rāmāyan Bā.*, for रामायन बालकाण्ड *Rāmāyan Bāl-kāṇḍ*.

The characters for the numerals are these :—

१	२	३	४	५	६	७	८	९	०
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

The leading feature in Indian arithmetic being the division by four, the signs for fractions are adapted thereto. The rupee is divided into $4 \times 4 = 16$, parts called *ānā*, which are thus designated (units of all kinds are also thus divided) —

1 ānā or $\frac{1}{16}$	↷	9 ānās	||↷
2 ānās	↷↷	10 ānās	||↷↷
3 ānās	↷↷↷	11 ānās	||↷↷↷
4 ānās	↷↷↷↷	12 ānās	||↷↷↷↷
5 ānās	↷↷↷↷↷	13 ānās	||↷↷↷↷↷
6 ānās	↷↷↷↷↷↷	14 ānās	||↷↷↷↷↷↷
7 ānās	↷↷↷↷↷↷↷	15 ānās	||↷↷↷↷↷↷↷
8 ānās	↷↷↷↷↷↷↷↷	One rupee	₹

Table showing the Kaithī alphabet, as written by Tirhutī, Bhojpurī & Magahi Scribes

Tirhutī	Bhojpurī	Magahi	English	Tirhutī	Bhojpurī	Magahi	English
अ	म	म	a	१	॥	॥	n
आ	मि	मि	ā	१	१	१	t
इ	२	३	i	४	४	४	th
उ	३	३	u	६	६	६	d
ऊ	३	३	ū	४	४	४	dh
ए	३	३	ē	१	१	१	n
ऐ	३	३	ai	४	४	४	p
ओ	३	३	ō	अ	अ, ४	अ, ४	ph
औ	३	३	au	४	४	४	b
क	३	३	k	४	४	४	bh
ख	३	३	kh	४	४	४	m
ग	३	३	g	४	४	४	gi-
घ	३	३	gh	४	४	४	r
ङ	३	३	ṅ	४	४	४	l
च	३	३	ch	४	४	४	ub.
छ	३	३	chh	२१	२१	२१	s'
ज	३	३	j	४	४	४	kh
झ	३	३	jh	४	४	४	s
ञ	३	३	ñ	४	४	४	h
ट	३	३	t	४	४	४	
ठ	३	३	th	४	४	४	
ड	३	३	d	४	४	४	
ढ	३	३	dh	४	४	४	

The Kaithi alphabet is, properly speaking, the alphabet used by the Kāyath or Kāyastha caste,—the writing caste of Northern India. While not so complete as the Dēva-nāgarī, for some of the rarer letters are altogether wanting, it bears to that alphabet much the same relation that the English current written hand does to the printed character. It is in general use all over the north of India, from the Gujērat coast to the river Kosi. Throughout this great tract it has of course many variations, some depending upon locality and others upon individual handwriting. Although primarily a cursive written hand, it has been raised to the dignity of type in Bihar and Gujērat. In Bihar, it is used for teaching the lower classes, to whom a knowledge of Dēva-nāgarī is an unnecessary luxury, the elements of a primary education. In Gujērat, it has been elevated to the position of a national character. The introduction of this printed character in Gujērat is a matter within the memory of the present generation. The oldest books published in the Gujarātī language were printed in the Dēva-nāgarī type.

In the following account of the Kaithi character, only the simple letters will be described. The compound letters are rare, and, when met, will be easily recognised. So far as Bihārī is concerned, the Kaithī used changes slightly according to locality, and three varieties are recognised, *viz.*, that of Mithilā, that of Magah, and that used in writing Bhojpurī. These three are shown on the plate opposite.

KAITHĪ OR KĀYATHĪ ALPHABET.

VOWELS.

अ	a	आ	ā	इ	i	ई	ī	उ	u	ऊ	ū.
ए	ē	ऐ	ai	ओ	ō	औ	au	अं	am	अः	ah.

CONSONANTS.

<i>Gutturals.</i>	क	ka	ख	kha	ग	ga	घ	gha		
<i>Palatals.</i>	च	cha	छ	chha	ज	ja	झ	jha		
<i>Cerebrals.</i>	ट	ṭa	ठ	ṭha	ड	ḍa	ढ	ḍha		
<i>Dentals.</i>	त	ta	थ	tha	द	da	ध	dha	न	na
<i>Labials.</i>	प	pa	फ	ph	ब	ba	भ	bha	म	ma
<i>Semi-Vowels.</i>	य	ya	र	ra	ल	la	व	va		
<i>Sibilants.</i>	श	śa	ष	ṣha	स	sa				
<i>Aspirate.</i>	ह	ha								

अ a, being inherent in each consonant, is only written when initial in a word or syllable; thus, we write अ॒प, ग॒अ॒तु॒अ, but प॒, त॒. The other vowels, when following a consonant, are substituted for the inherent अ a, and, in this case, they take the following forms:—

अ	a	(not expressed);	आ	ā	१;
इ	i	१;	ई	ī	१;
उ	u	१;	ऊ	ū	१;
ए	ē	१;	ऐ	ai	१;
ओ	ō	१;	औ	au	१.

Thus, the several vowel sounds, when they follow consonants, are written as follows:—

क	ka,	आ	kā,	इ	ki,	ई	kī,	उ	ku,	ऊ	kū,	ए	kē,
कै	kai,	ओ	kō,	औ	kau.								

The vowel mark ॠ is called अनुस्वार *anuswār* as in Dēva-nāgarī. It denotes the nasalization of a preceding vowel, and can therefore never begin a syllable. It is written over, or to the right of the preceding vowel: as, अ॒ं॒ अ॒ं॒, ब॒ं॒ ब॒ं॒. It is used for both the *anunāsik* and the *anuswār* of Dēva-nāgarī. The mark ॡ is called बिर्ग *bisarg*, and indicates a weak aspiration. It is only found in pure Sanskrit words, and even then, though occurring in the original, is commonly omitted in Hindī; as, दुःख॒ written and pronounced दुःख॒ *duḥkh*.

I now proceed to deal with each of the three dialects separately.

MAITHILĪ OR TIR'HUTIYA.

*Grihē sūrā ranē bhītāḥ, paraspara-virōḍhinaḥ,
Kulā'-bhīmāninō gūyaṁ Mithilāyāṁ bhaviṣyatha.*

Heroes at home, cowards in the battle-field, ever quarrelling amongst yourselves, and inordinately full of family-pride, shall ye be in Mithilā.

Rāma-chandra's curse on the Mithilā Brāhmanas.

Maithilī or Tir'hutiya is, properly speaking, the language of Mithilā, or Tairabhukti (the ancient name of Tirhut). According to the
Where spoken.

Mithilā-māhātmya, a Sanskrit work of considerable repute in the territory which it describes, Mithilā is the country bounded on the north by the Himālaya Mountains, on the south by the Ganges, on the west by the River Gandak and on the east by the River Kōsī.¹ It thus includes the British Districts of Champaran, Muzaffarpur, and Darbhanga, as well as the strip of the Nepal Tarai which runs between these Districts and the lower ranges of the Himalayas. The Districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga originally formed one District called Tirhut, and that name is still used as a convenient appellation for the country included in these two Districts. At the present day, the language of the greater portion of Champaran is a form of Bhojpuri and not Maithilī, but, with that exception, Maithilī is spoken over the whole of this tract. It has also extended east of the river Kōsī, and occupies the greater part of the District of Purnea, and has moreover crossed the Ganges, and is now spoken over the whole of the south-Gangetic portion of the Bhagalpur District, over the eastern portion of the south-Gangetic portion of the Monghyr District, and in the north and west of the Sonthal Parganas.

Maithilī is spoken in its greatest purity by the Brāhmanas of the north of the Darbhanga and Bhagalpur Districts and by those of western
Sub-dialects.

Purnea. These men have a literature and traditions which have retarded the corruption of the dialect. It is also spoken with some purity, but with more signs of the wearing away of inflexions in the south of the Darbhanga District, and in those portions of the Monghyr and Bhagalpur Districts which lie on the northern bank of the Ganges. This may be called Southern Standard Maithilī. To the east, in Purnea, it becomes more and more infected with Bengali, till, in the east of that District it is superseded by the Siripuriā dialect of that language which is a border form of speech, Bengali in the main, but containing expressions borrowed from Maithilī, and written, not in the Bengali character, but in the Kaithī of Bihar. Siripuriā will be found described on pp. 139 and ff. of Vol. v, Pt. I, under the head of Bengali. The Maithilī spoken in Purnea may be called Eastern Maithilī.

South of the Ganges, Maithilī is influenced more or less by the Magahī spoken to its west, and partly also by Bengali. The result is a well-marked dialect, locally known as *Chhikā-chhiki bōlī*, from its frequent use of the syllable 'chhik,' which is the base on which the conjugation of the Verb Substantive is conjugated.

¹ *Gaṅgā-himavatōr madhyē nadi-pañcadaśāntarē |
Tairabhuktir iti khyātō dēśaḥ parama-pāvanaḥ ||*

* * * * *

*Kausikīm tu samārābhya Gaṇḍakīm adhigāmya vai |
Yōjanāni chaturviṃśa vyūyāmaḥ parikīrtitaḥ ||*

The Maithili spoken in the Muzaffarpur District, and in a strip of country on the eastern side of Darbhanga is strongly infected by the neighbouring Bhojpuri spoken in various forms in the adjacent district of Saran and in the greater part of Champaran. So much is this the case, that, as spoken by some people, it is difficult to say where the dialect is Maithili or Bhojpuri. It may be called Western Maithili.

The Musalmāns of Mithilā do not all speak Maithili. In Muzaffarpur and Champaran, they speak an altogether different dialect, closely allied to the language of Oudh. It is locally known as Shēkhaī or as Musalmānī, and is sometimes called Jolahā Bōli, after the caste which forms one of the most numerous Musalmān tribes, according to popular opinion, of the locality. The true Jolahā Boli, however, is the language spoken by the Musalmāns of Darbhanga, which is a form of Maithili, though somewhat corrupted by the admission of Persian and Arabic words to its vocabulary.

The details of the number of people who speak each form of Maithili will be given subsequently, in dealing with each of the sub-dialects. The following are the totals :—

Name of Sub-dialect.	Number of Speakers.
Standard	1,946,800
Southern Standard	2,300,000
Eastern	1,302,300 ¹
Chhikā-chhiki	1,719,781
Western	1,783,495
Jolahā	337,000
Total number of speakers of Maithili in Maithili-speaking districts	9,389,376

These figures do not include the speakers of Maithili in the Nepal Tarai, concerning whom no figures are available. Under any circumstances, therefore, we shall be justified in assuming that at least ten million people speak Maithili in the country of which it is the vernacular.

It is impossible to state how many speakers of Maithili live outside the Maithili tract proper, as no figures are available. In the census of 1891, Maithili and the other Bihār dialects were grouped together with the various languages of Central and Western Hindōstān under the one head of 'Hindi.' We cannot now separate the figures. It is possible, in the case of the Provinces of Lower Bengal and Assam, to ascertain from the Census records, the number of people hailing from each District in Bihār, and also the total number of persons who come from all parts of India in which, according to the Census, 'Hindi' is spoken. With the aid of these figures we can, in the case of these two provinces, divide the number of people recorded in the Census as speaking 'Hindi,' proportionately to these two sets of figures, and the results may be expected to represent approximately the number of people in each District of these two Provinces speaking, respectively, the language of each District of Bihār. By totalling up the figures thus gained for the Maithili-speaking Districts, we may expect to obtain the number of people speaking that dialect outside the Maithili-speaking area. Unfortunately, the theory is not borne out by local experience. For instance, a calculation of this kind shows that there should be 6,900 speakers of Maithili in Burdwan,

¹ Include 2,300 Thāris of North Purnea, who, apparently, speak a corrupt form of Eastern Maithili.

but the local authorities report, in answer to enquiries subsequently made, that as a matter of fact there are no speakers of the language in the District. In such a matter, even the experience of District Officers may be at fault, and though I do not offer the following figures relating to Bengal and Assam as certainly correct, I believe that they have a better foundation than any other assertion which can be made on the point, and give them for what they are worth.

Table showing the estimated number of speakers of Maithilī within the Lower Provinces of Bengal, but outside the area in which Maithilī is the Vernacular Language.

NAME OF DISTRICT.	Number of Speakers.	REMARKS.
Burdwan	6,900	The local authorities report that there are no speakers of Maithilī in the District.
Bankura	300	
Birbhum	3,900	
Midnapore	7,900	
Hooghly	2,400	
Howrah	4,000	
24-Parganas	8,800	
Calcutta	34,000	
Nadia	3,300	
Jessore	700	
Murshidabad	33,100	
Khulna	400	
Dinajpur	26,700	
Rajshahi	9,100	
Rangpur	5,000	
Bogra	4,000	
Pabna	3,500	
Darjeeling	13,900	
Kuch-Bihar (State)	3,200	
Dacca	10,800	
Faridpur	1,500	
Backergunge	1,000	
Mymensingh	5,000	
Chittagong	1,200	
Noakhali	32	
Tippera	800	
Malda	5,000	
Cuttack	100	
Puri	110	
Balasore	140	
TOTAL	196,782	

Table showing the estimated number of speakers of Maithili within the Province of Assam.

NAME OF DISTRICT.	Number of Speakers.	REMARKS.
Cachar Plains	20,400	
Sylhet	9,200	
Goalpara	3,700	
Kamrup	800	
Darrang	4,100	
Nowgong	2,250	
Sibsagar	15,600	
Lakhimpur	10,050	
Naga Hills	150	
Khasi and Jaintia Hills	300	
Lushai Hills	25	
TOTAL	66,575	

We cannot give similar figures for other Provinces of India, as in their Census Reports, the population figures for people whose home is Bihar are not given district by district. In most of them the number of people coming from the Province of Bihar as a whole is given, and it might be thought that it would be possible to ascertain from this the approximate number of people coming from the Maithili-speaking tract by dividing that number in the proportion that the whole population of the Maithili-speaking tract bears to the total population of Bihar; but any such attempt would be misleading. Of the three nationalities which occupy Bihar, the Maithili, the Magahi, and the Bhojpuri, the first are a timid, home-staying people, who rarely leave their abodes for distant provinces of India, while, on the other hand, the Bhojpuris are an enterprising tribe found in numbers all over the land, and even in distant countries, like Mauritius and Natal. Any proportional division would not take this important factor into consideration, and, as a result, would show a far greater number of inhabitants of Mithilā in foreign provinces than is really the case.

We must therefore content ourselves with recording the following figures for the Provinces of Bengal and Assam, and leave the question of the number of speakers of Maithili in other provinces of India as an insoluble problem :—

Total number of people speaking Maithili at home, say	10,000,000
Estimated number of people speaking Maithili elsewhere in the Lower Provinces	196,782
Estimated number of people speaking Maithili in Assam	66,575
TOTAL	10,263,357

Maithilī is the only one of the Bihārī dialects which has a literary history. For

Maithilī literature.

centuries the Paṇḍits of Mithilā have been famous for their learning, and more than one Sanskrit work of authority

has been written by them. One of the few learned women of India whose name has come down to us, was Lakhimā Thakkurānī, who, according to tradition, lived at the middle of the 15th century A.D. Nor was the field of vernacular literature neglected by them. The earliest vernacular writer of whom we have any record was the celebrated Vidyāpati Thakkura, who graced the court of Mahārāja Śiva Simha of Sugāonā, and who flourished about the same time. As a writer of Sanskrit works he was an author of considerable repute, and one of his works, translated into Bengali, is familiar as a text-book, under the name of the *Purusha-parīkshā*, to every student of that language. But it is upon his dainty songs in the vernacular that his fame chiefly rests. He was the first of the old master-singers whose short religious poems, dealing principally with Rādhā and Kṛishṇa, exercised such an important influence on the religious history of Eastern India. His songs were adopted and enthusiastically recited by the celebrated Hindū reformer Chaitanya who flourished at the beginning of the sixteenth century, and, through him, became the house-poetry of the Lower Provinces. Numbers of imitators sprung up, many of whom wrote in Vidyāpati's name, so that it is now difficult to separate the genuine from the imitations, especially as in the great collection of these Vaishnava songs, the *Pada-kalpa-taru*, which is the accepted authority in Bengal, the former have been altered in the course of generations to suit the Bengali idiom and metre. Up to nearly twenty years ago, the *Padā-kalpa-taru* was the only record which we had of the poet's works, but, in the year 1882, the present writer was enabled to publish, in his *Maithilī Chrestomathy*, a collection of songs attributed to him, which he collected in Mithilā itself, partly from the mouths of itinerant singers and partly from manuscript collections in the possession of local Paṇḍits. That all the songs in this collection are genuine, is not a matter capable of proof, but, there can be little doubt that most of them are so, although the language has been greatly modernised in the course of transition from mouth to mouth during the past five centuries.

Vidyāpati Thakkura or, as he is called in the vernacular, Bidyāpatī Thākur, had many imitators in Mithilā itself, of whom we know nothing except the names of the most popular, and a few stray verses. Amongst them may be mentioned Umāpati, Nandipati, Mōḍa-narāyaṇa, Rāmāpati, Mahīpati, Jayānanda, Chaturbhujā, Sarasa-rāma, Jayadēva, Kēśava, Bhañjana, Chakrapāṇi, Bhānunātha, and Harshanātha or, in the vernacular, Harakh-nāth. The last two were alive when the present writer was in Darbhanga twenty years ago.

Amongst other writers in Maithilī may be mentioned Man-bōdh Jhā, who died about the year 1788 A.D. He composed a *Haribans*, or Poetical Life of Kṛishṇa, of which ten cantos are still extant, and enjoy great popularity.

The drama has had several authors in Mithilā. The local custom has been to write the body of a play in Sanskrit, but the songs in the vernacular. The best-known of these plays are as follows. None of them has been published.

The *Pārijāta-harṇa*, and the *Rukmiṇī-pariṇaya*, both by Vidyāpati Thakkura.

The *Gaurī-pariṇaya* by Kavi-lāla.

The *Ushā-harṇa* by Harshanātha above mentioned.

The *Prabhāvatī-harṇa* by Bhānunātha above mentioned.

Under the enlightened guidance of the late Mahārāja of Darbhanga, there has been a remarkable revival of Maithili literature during the past few years. At least one author deserving of special note has come to the front, Chandra Jhā, who has shown remarkable literary powers. He has written a *Mithilā-bhāṣā Rāmāyaṇa*, and a translation, with an edition of the original Sanskrit text, of the *Purusha-parīkṣa* of Vidyāpati Thakkura, both of which will well repay the student by their perusal.

No translation of any part of the Bible into Maithili has been issued by the Bible Society, nor is that language included amongst those into which the Serampore Missionaries translated the Scriptures. At the same time, if an article in the *Calcutta Review* is to be believed, the first translation of any portion of the Bible made into any language of Northern India was that of the Gospels and Acts, made into the Chhikā-chhikī dialect of Maithili by Father Antonio at the end of the eighteenth century. For further particulars reference may be made to the section on Chhikā-chhikī bōlī, on p. 96 *post*. The only other translations with which I am acquainted are versions of the Sermon on the Mount, and other short portions of Scripture, made about twenty years ago by Mr. John Christian, and lithographed and published at Monghyr.

AUTHORITIES—

I.—EARLY REFERENCES.—The earliest reference which I can find to Maithili or Tirhutiyā is in the Preface to the *Alphabetum Brammhanicum*, published in 1771, from which an extract has been quoted in dealing with the Bengali language in Vol. v, Pt. 1, p. 23. In the list of languages mentioned on p. viii is 'Tourutiana.'

Colebrooke in his famous Essay on the Sanskrit and Prakrit languages written in the year 1801, is the first to describe Maithili¹ as a distinct dialect. He points out its affinity with Bengali, discusses the written character used by the Brāhmanas, and adds, 'As the dialect of Mithilā has no extensive use, and does not appear to have been at any time cultivated by elegant poets, it is unnecessary to notice it any further in this place.' Since then,² like the other dialects of Bihar, Maithili remained unnoticed and forgotten, till Mr. Fallon gave a few specimens of it in the *Indian Antiquary* in the year 1875. In the preceding year, it is true, some examples of the dialect were given in Sir George Campbell's *Specimens*,³ but they are there classed as some of many dialects of Hindī spoken in Bihar. Indeed, at this time, it was the general belief that, all over Bihar, the language spoken was a corrupt form of Hindī, whereas, as Colebrooke had long previously pointed out, it was much more nearly allied to Bengali than to the Hindī of the North-Western Provinces. Matters remained in this state, till the present writer published his Maithili grammar in the year 1880-81.

¹ *Asiatic Researches*, Vol. VII, 1801, pp. 109 and ff. Reprinted in his *Essays*, Ed. 1873, p. 26.

² Note, however, Aimé-Martin's *Lettres édifiantes et curieuses*, Paris, 1840. In Vol. II, p. 295, when describing the languages of India, he says 'the *Marthila* (sic) se retrouve dans Neypal.'

³ *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. IV 1875, p. 340.

⁴ *Specimens of Languages of India, including those of the Aboriginal Tribes of Bengal, the Central Provinces and the Eastern Frontier*. Calcutta, 1874. The specimens given are headed, 'Vernacular of West Tirhoot'; 'Vernacular of East Tirhoot'; and 'Vernacular of West Purneah (Hindee),' respectively. They will be found on pp. 60 and following.

II.—GRAMMARS—

- GRIERSON, G. A.,—*An Introduction to the Maithilī Language of North Bihār. Containing a Grammar, Chrestomathy and Vocabulary.* Part I, *Grammar.* Extra Number to *Journal*, Asiatic Society of Bengal, Part I, for 1880. Separate Reprint, Calcutta, 1881. Part II, *Chrestomathy and Vocabulary.* Extra Number to ditto for 1882. Separate Reprint, Calcutta, 1882.
- GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-Dialects of the Bihārī Language.* Part I, *Introductory.* Calcutta, 1883. Part IV, *Maithil-Bhojpuri Dialect of Central and South Muzaffarpūr,* 1884. Part V, *South Maithilī Dialect of South Darbhanga, North Munger, and the Madhepūrā Subdivision of Bhagalpūr.* Part VI, *South Maithil-Māgadhi Dialect of South Munger and the Bārī Subdivision of Patna.* Part VII, *South Maithilī-Bengālī Dialect of South Bhagalpūr.* Part VIII, *Maithil-Bangālī Dialect of Central and Western Puraniyā.*
- HOERNLE, A. F. R.,—*A Grammar of the Eastern Hindī compared with the other Gaudian Languages.* London, 1880. In this Grammar, Dr. Hoernle was the first to recognise Maithilī as a dialect separate from Hindī. He was able to give some specimens of its grammatical forms, but no published materials were then available.
- KELLOGG, The Revd. S. H.,—*A Grammar of the Hindī Language, in which are treated . . . the colloquial dialects of Maithilā, etc., with copious philological notes.* Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. London, 1893. (The first edition does not deal with Maithilī.)

III.—DICTIONARIES—

- GRIERSON, G. A.,—There are vocabularies attached to the Maithilī Chrestomathy, above mentioned, and to the edition of Manbōdh's *Haribans* mentioned below.
- HOERNLE, A. F. R., and GRIERSON, G. A.,—*A Comparative Dictionary of the Bihārī Language.* Part I, Calcutta, 1885. Part II, 1889. Only two parts issued.

IV.—GENERAL LITERATURE—

Regarding Vidyāpati, see Beames, *The Early Vaishnava Poets of Bengal*, *Indian Antiquary* ii, 1873, p. 37, and the same author's *On the Age and Country of Bidyāpati*, *ibid.* iv, 1875, p. 299. See also, the Bengali Magazine, the *Baṅga-darśana*, Vol. iv, for Jyaishtṥa, 1282, Bg. san, pp. 75 and ff. Also the present writer's *Vidyāpati and his Contemporaries*, *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. xiv, 1885, p. 182; Eggelling, *Catalogue of Sanskrit MSS. in the India Office Library*, Part iv, No. 2864; and the present writer in the *Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, for August, 1895. Also the present writer's *On some mediæval Kings of Mithilā*, *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. xxviii, 1899, p. 57. The following contain editions of the Bengali recension of the poet's works. *Vidyāpati-kṛita-pādāvalī*, edited by Akshaya-chandra Sarkār. Chinsurah, 1285, Bg. s. *Vidyāpatir Pādāvalī*, Edited with an Introduction by Śārada-charaṇ Maitra. Second Edition, Calcutta, 1285, Bg. s. *Prāchīna Kāvya Saṅgraha*, Part I, Edited by Akshaya-chandra Sarkār. Calcutta, 1291, Bg. s. The Mithilā recension is published in the present writer's Maithilī Chrestomathy.

For the benefit of those who wish to study Maithilī, the following is a list of the principal works which have been published in the language.

The present writer's Maithilī Chrestomathy referred to above under the head of Grammars, contains several other texts besides the poems of Vidyāpati.

Twenty-one Vaishnava Hymns, Edited and translated by the present writer. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. liii, 1884, Special Number, pp. 76 and ff.

Manbōdh's Haribans, Edited and translated by the same. *Ibid.* Vol. li, 1882, pp. 129 and ff., and Vol. liii, 1884, Special Number, pp. 1 and ff.

Selected Specimens of the Bihārī Language, Part I, The Maithilī Dialect. The Gīt Dīnā Bhadrīk, and the Gīt Nebārak. Edited and translated by the same. *Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft*, Vol. xxxix, 1885, pp. 617 and ff.

Vidyāpati's *Purusha-parīkshā*, Edited and translated in prose and verse into Maithilī by Chandra Jhā, Darbhanga, Rāj Press, Śākā 1810.

Mithilā-Bhāshā Rāmāyaṇa, by Chandra Jhā. A version of the story of the Rāmāyaṇa in Maithilī verse. Darbhanga, Union Press, San 1299 Fasli.

Table showing the various alphabets used in Mithilā.

Devā-nāgarī.	Kaithī.	Maithilī	English Transliteration	Devā-nāgarī	Kaithī	Maithilī	English Transliteration
अ	𑒧	𑒧	a	आ	𑒧	𑒧	ā
आ	𑒧	𑒧	ā	इ	𑒧	𑒧	i
इ	𑒧	𑒧	i	ई	𑒧	𑒧	ī
उ	𑒧	𑒧	u	ऊ	𑒧	𑒧	ū
ऊ	𑒧	𑒧	ū	ऋ	𑒧	𑒧	ṛi
ऋ	𑒧	𑒧	ṛi	ॠ	𑒧	𑒧	ṛī
ऌ	𑒧	𑒧	lṛi	ॡ	𑒧	𑒧	lṛī
ए	𑒧	𑒧	e	ऐ	𑒧	𑒧	ai
ऐ	𑒧	𑒧	ai	ओ	𑒧	𑒧	ō
औ	𑒧	𑒧	au	ऋ	𑒧	𑒧	am
ॠ	𑒧	𑒧	am	ऌ	𑒧	𑒧	ah
ऍ	𑒧	𑒧	ka	ख	𑒧	𑒧	kha
क	𑒧	𑒧	ka	ग	𑒧	𑒧	ga
ख	𑒧	𑒧	kha	घ	𑒧	𑒧	gha
ग	𑒧	𑒧	ga	ङ	𑒧	𑒧	ṅa
घ	𑒧	𑒧	gha	च	𑒧	𑒧	cha
ङ	𑒧	𑒧	ṅa	छ	𑒧	𑒧	chha
च	𑒧	𑒧	cha	ज	𑒧	𑒧	ja
छ	𑒧	𑒧	chha	झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha
ज	𑒧	𑒧	ja	झ	𑒧	𑒧	ḥa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ट	𑒧	𑒧	ṭa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ठ	𑒧	𑒧	ṭha
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ड	𑒧	𑒧	ḍa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ढ	𑒧	𑒧	ḍha
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ण	𑒧	𑒧	ṇa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	त	𑒧	𑒧	ta
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	थ	𑒧	𑒧	tha
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	द	𑒧	𑒧	da
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ध	𑒧	𑒧	dha
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	न	𑒧	𑒧	na
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	प	𑒧	𑒧	pa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	फ	𑒧	𑒧	phu
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ब	𑒧	𑒧	bu
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	भ	𑒧	𑒧	bha
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	म	𑒧	𑒧	ma
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	य	𑒧	𑒧	ya*
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	र	𑒧	𑒧	ra
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ल	𑒧	𑒧	la
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	व	𑒧	𑒧	va or va
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	श	𑒧	𑒧	śa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ष	𑒧	𑒧	ṣha
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	स	𑒧	𑒧	sa
झ	𑒧	𑒧	jha	ह	𑒧	𑒧	ha

* The semi-vowel ष is not used by Kāyasths in writing Maithilī, the vowel इ being substituted for it.

No less than three different alphabets are in use in the tract in which Maithili is spoken. The Maithili character proper is that used by

Written Character.

Maithil Brāhmaṇs, and is closely akin to the Bengali. It is not used by persons of the other castes. The character which is used by all the other castes, and which is generally employed, with a few local variations, over the whole of Northern India, from Bihar to Gujerat, is the Kaithī. It is not a complete alphabet, using only the long form of the vowel 'i' for both the short and the long vowels, and the short form of 'u' for similar purpose. A fount of Kaithī type is adopted by the Bengal Government for official publications in the vernacular, intended for publication in Bihar, in which this deficiency has been supplied, and books are now printed in Patna in the same type, so that gradually the written character is becoming more correct in this respect. The Dēva-nāgarī character is used by a few of the educated classes who have come under the literary influence of Benares, and it is understood and read by all persons who pretend to a liberal education.

The table opposite shows the three alphabets current in Mithilā in juxtaposition. Specimens will subsequently be given in all three. In transliterating those in Kaithī, the necessary correction of distinguishing between the long and short 'i' and 'u' will be made.

The pronunciation of the Maithili language is not so broad as that of Bengali, nor so narrow as in the languages of the North-Western Provinces.

Pronunciation.

This is principally noticeable in the sound given to the vowel अ *a*, which is neither so broad as the *o* in *hot*, nor is so close as that of the *a* in *America*, but is something between the two. Another point of resemblance with Bengali is the pronunciation of the compound consonant झ *hya*. In Bengali this is pronounced as if it were *jjh'a*. Thus घाह *grāhya* is pronounced *grājjh'o*. In Maithilī it is pronounced as if it were *zhjya*, and *grāhya* is pronounced *grāzhjya*. In other respects the pronunciation of the consonants is the same as in the country round Benares. Thus the letter ष *sh*, when not compounded with another consonant, is pronounced as if it were ख *kh*. In the Kaithī character there is even no peculiar character for *kh*, and that for *sh* is used instead. Thus the word षष्ठ *shashth*, sixth, is pronounced *khasht*, and in the Kaithī character the word खेत, a field, is written शेत *shēt*. The compound षष्प *shp* is pronounced *hfp*. Thus पुष्प *pushp*, a flower, is pronounced *puhfp*. The letters स *s* and श *ś*, are both pronounced like the *s* in *sin*. Thus शेष *śesh*, remainder, is pronounced, and usually written, सैख *sēkh*. The letter य is usually reserved to represent the Persian ش. Thus شيخ, *shēkh* is written in Nāgarī यैख and in Kaithī यैय i.e., यैय.

As in other Bihārī dialects, the vowels *e* and *o*, and the diphthongs *ai* and *au* have each two sounds, a short and a long one. Accurate writers distinguish these when writing in the Dēva-nāgarī character, but no distinction is made between them in the Maithili or in the Kaithī characters. In transliterating the following specimens the

distinction will always be carefully shown. The following are the signs used in the Dēva-nāgarī character, together with the signs used in transliterating them :—

Dēva-nāgarī.		Transliteration.
Initial.	Non-initial.	
ए	ँ	e, as in एकरा <i>ekārā</i> , तेकरा <i>tekarā</i> .
ए	ँ	ē, as in एकर <i>ēkar</i> , तेकर <i>tēkar</i> .
ओ	ँ	o, as in ओकरा <i>okārā</i> , होइए <i>hoiai</i> .
ओ	ँ	ō, as in ओकर <i>ōkar</i> , लोक <i>lōk</i> .
ऐ	ँ	āi, as in ऐसनहिं <i>āisanahī</i> , देखैतिओ <i>dekhaitiau</i> .
ऐ	ँ	ai, as in ऐसन <i>aيسان</i> , देखैत <i>dekhait</i> .
औ	ँ	āū, as in औतिऐ <i>autiai</i> , पौलहक <i>pāūl'hāk</i> .
औ	ँ	au, as in औताह <i>autāh</i> , पोताह <i>poutāh</i> .

Regarding the pronunciation of these vowels, it will be convenient to consider the long ones first, as they are those which are most familiar to students of Indian languages. The letter *ē* is pronounced like the *a* in *mate*; *ō* as the second *o* in *promote*; *ai* as the *i* in *might*; and *au* as the *ou* in *house*.

As for the short vowels, each has the short sound of the corresponding long one. Thus, *e* is pronounced as the *é* in the French word *était*; *o* is the first *o* in the word *promote*, and is well represented by the *o* of the French word *votre*, while *ō* is represented by the *ô* of *vôtre*. It has *not* the sound of the *o* in *hot*. The diphthong *āi* has no good representative in English. It is almost the first *i* in *mightily*, but is pronounced still shorter; so *āū* may be approximately represented by the *ou* in *householder*, when spoken quickly as compared with the *ou* in *house*, which is distinctly long.

The vowel *a* has four distinct sounds, which should be noted. They can be shown in Dēva-nāgarī writing, but not in the two other alphabets of Mithilā. They are as follows :—

Dēva-nāgarī.		Transcription.
Initial.	Non-initial.	
अ	...	a, as in अग्नि <i>agnī</i> , fire; मरैछी <i>maraiçhhi</i> , I am dying.
अ	ँ	ā as in देखबह <i>dekh'bāh</i> , you will see.
आ	ँ	ā, as in आगू <i>āgū</i> , before; मारब <i>mārab</i> , I shall beat.
आ	ँ	ā, as in आगुआ <i>āguā</i> , a preccoder; मारैछी <i>māraiçhhi</i> , I am beating.

Regarding the pronunciation of these vowels, that of *a* has been already described. It is something between that of the *a* in *America*, and that of the *o* in *hot*. The letter *ā* is the long sound of this. It is nearly confined to the termination of the second person plural of verbs, and is pronounced like the *a* in *all*. It is not usually represented in native writing, but is commonly written as if it was merely *a*. When it is desired to show it in writing, it is sometimes represented by ' above the line, and sometimes by :, thus देखव'ह or देखव:ह. This sound, it should be noted, is not nearly so marked in Maithilī, as it is in Bhojpuri, in which dialect it is pronounced with a distinct drawl. The letter *ā* is the well-known *a* of *father*. The letter *ā* is the short sound of this. It is something like the *a* in *farrier*. In Bengali it is pronounced rather flatter, like the *a* in *hat*, but its pronunciation in Bihārī is somewhat broader than this. In native writing it is not customary to indicate it, an ordinary आ *ā* being usually written in its place. Sometimes, however, अ *a* is written for this sound, instead of आ *ā*. Thus we have both आगुआ and अगुआ for *āgūā*.

In Maithilī, the vowels *a*, *i*, and *u* are often so pronounced as to be hardly audible. They are then, in transliteration, written as small letters above the line,—thus, ^a, ⁱ, ^u. The small ^a only occurs in the middle of words in unaccented syllables. It is often not pronounced at all by some speakers, but a quick ear will usually distinguish a faint breathing where it occurs like the Hebrew *shwa mobile*. It is found in most Indian languages. In Hindi, it is usually left unwritten, or, at most, is transliterated by an apostrophe. An example in that language is the word मारना which fully transliterated on the usual system would be written *māranā*, but which is commonly transliterated *mār'nā* or *mār'nā*. Under the system adopted in this Survey it would be transcribed *mār^anā*. The reason which necessitates this is the requirements of other languages of India, such as Kāshmīrī, in which this imperfect ^a-sound occurs in positions in which it would be impossible to represent it either by omitting it or by an apostrophe. An example of its use in Maithilī occurs in the word देखलकै *dekh^al^akai*, he saw, which is pronounced nearly, but not quite, as if it were *dekhalkai*.

The small ⁱ and the small ^u occur only at the end of a word. They are, as said above, hardly audible, and sound more like a weak aspirate coloured by the vowel than anything else. Examples of these two imperfect vowels occur in the words देखलन्हि *dekhⁱlānhⁱ*, he saw; and देखिअहु *dekhⁱāh^u*, let me see you. These imperfect vowels are frequently nasalised, as in, देखितहिँ *dekhⁱtāhⁱ*, immediately on seeing, and in देखलहुँ *dekhⁱlāh^u*, I saw. It should not be supposed that every *i* or *u* at the end of a word is pronounced in this imperfect way. Sometimes such a letter is fully pronounced, as in the word पानि *pāni*, water. Care will be taken to show the correct pronunciation in the transliteration.

As usual in most of the languages of Northern India, the letter *a* at the end of a word of more than one syllable, is not pronounced. Thus, the word फल is pronounced *phal*, and not *phala*. This pronunciation will be observed in transliteration, by not writing the final *a*. Thus, फल will be transliterated *phal*.

The remarks contained in the last three paragraphs refer only to prose. It should be carefully remembered that in poetry all the above-mentioned vowels are fully pronounced. Thus, in Hindi poetry, मारना is pronounced *māranā*, not *mār'nā*. Hence, in transliterating poetry, all these small letters will be abandoned, and full sized letters on

the line will be written in their places. So, the final *a* of a word, will be written in such circumstances. Thus, in poetry, the words quoted above as examples will be written *dekkhalakai*, *dekkhalānhi*, *dekkhiāhu*, *dekkhitāhī*, *dekkhalāhū*, and *phala*.

As regards Accent, the general rule is to throw it back as far as possible, but there are exceptions, and in such case the accent will be indicated by a ' on the accented vowel, as in *dekh'ālāh*¹ quoted above. The accent cannot be thrown further back than the antepenultimate, and if the penultimate is long the accent falls on it. Thus, *dekkhal'kaīnhi*, not *dekkhalūkaiñhi*.

Rule of the Short Antepenultimate.

The following rule, known as the Rule of the Short Antepenultimate, is most important. It runs through the whole Bihārī language, and unless it is remembered, numerous difficulties will arise which would at once be cleared away by its application. It should be remembered that it only applies to *Tadbhava*¹ words.

Before coming to the rule itself, it should be noted that, in *Tadbhava* words, the diphthongs ऐ *ai* and औ *au* are always contractions of अ *a* (or आ *ā*) + इ *i* (or ए *ē*) and अ *a* (or आ *ā*) + उ *u* (or ओ *o*) respectively, and may be always, at option, written and pronounced अइ *ai*, अए *ae*, आइ *āi*, or आए *āē*, and अउ *au*, अओ *ao*, आउ *āu*, or आओ *āō*, respectively according to their origin. Hence, in applying the Rule, ऐ *ai* and औ *au* should always be counted as consisting of two syllables.

a. Whenever the vowel आ *ā* finds itself in the antepenultimate syllable, i.e., the third from the end of a word, it is shortened to अ *a*. Thus, the long form of नाउआ *naūā*, a barber, is नाउआ *naūā* or नीआ *naūā*; the long form of आगि *āgi*, fire, is आगिया *āgiyā*; and the instrumental case of पानि *pāni*, water, is पानिएँ *pāniē*. This अ *a* is often written अ *a*, so that the above words would be written नाउआ *naūā*, अगिया *agiya*, and पानिएँ *pāniē*, respectively.

b. Any other long vowel or diphthong finding itself in the antepenultimate syllable is shortened, provided a consonant, which is not a merely euphonic *y* or *w*, follows it. Thus, from सीखब *sīkhab*, to learn, सिखलक *sikh'lak*, he learned; नेना *nēnā*, a boy, long form, नेनवा *nēn'wā*; but from चूअब *chūab*, to drip, चूअबह *chūabāh*, you will drip, in which the ऊ *ū* is followed by a vowel, and from पीअब *piab*, to drink, पीअबह *piy'bāh*, you will drink, in which the ई *ī* is followed by euphonic *y*.

c. Any vowel or diphthong, whatever, finding itself removed more than three syllables from the end of a word, is shortened, whether it is followed by a consonant or not. Thus, from देखब *dēkhab*, to see, देखैतिओ *dekhaitiau*, (if) I had seen; from सुतब *sūtab*, to sleep, सुतितथीन्हि *sutit'thīnhī*, (if) he had slept.

d. In counting syllables for the above rules, ऐ *ai* and औ *au*, as already stated, count as two, thus, देखै *dekhai*, he sees. The imperfect vowels इ *i* and उ *u*, at the end of a word, are not counted as syllables, nor is the silent अ *a* in the same position. Thus,

¹ The meaning of the words *Tatsama* and *Tadbhava* will be found fully explained in the General Introduction. Briefly stated, *Tatsamas* are words which are borrowed at the present day from Sanskrit, and which appear in their Sanskrit form while *Tadbhavas* are words derived from Sanskrit, but which have passed through a process of phonetic development, outside of Sanskrit, till they have arrived at the form which they bear at the present day. To quote a parallel example from French substituting Latin for Sanskrit, *angelus* is a *tatsama*, while *ange* is a *tadbhava*. So the English *fragile* is a *tatsama*, but *frail* is a *tadbhava*.

आओरि *āor'*, not अओरि *āör'* and देखब *dēkhab*, not देखब *dekhab*; but लोकनि *lokani*, people, not लोकनि *lōkani*, because the final इ *i* is fully pronounced in this word. On the other hand, the imperfect अ° in the middle of a word is counted: Thus, देखबह *dekh°bāh*, not देखबह *dēkh°bāh*.

The principal difficulty to the beginner in the study of Maithilī, is the bewildering maze of verbal forms. For each person of each tense sometimes as many as seven or eight different forms may be used. This is due to the fact that the verb agrees not only with its subject, but with its object. Although the distinction of number has disappeared from the modern language, the distinction between superior, or honorific, and inferior, or non-honorific, forms is substituted. In order to simplify the comprehension of the verbal paradigms in the accompanying sketch of Maithilī Grammar, the following general rules are here laid down.

General Rules to be observed in conjugating the Maithilī Verb.

Verbs do not change for number, but each person has several forms. There are four principal forms depending, each, upon the honour of the subject and of the object (direct or remote).

The four forms are:—

1. Subject non-honorific, Object non-honorific, *e.g.*, he (a slave) sees him a (slave).
2. Subject non-honorific, Object honorific, *e.g.*, he (a slave) sees him (a king).
3. Subject honorific, Object non-honorific, *e.g.*, he (a king) sees him (a slave).
4. Subject honorific, Object honorific, *e.g.*, he (a king) sees him (a king).

The second and fourth forms are usually made by lengthening the final vowel (when necessary), and adding *nh'*. Thus *dekh°lāth'*, he (a king) saw him (a slave); and *dekhal°thīnh'*, he (a king) saw him (a king). In the third and fourth forms, in which the subject is honorific, the second person is the same as the first. Thus (third form) *dekh°lai*, I saw, or you saw; (fourth form) *dekh°lainh'*, I saw, or you saw.

The *Rule of Attraction* is as follows: If a verbal form ends in *ai* or *ainh'*, and the object (direct or remote) is in the second person, the *ai* is changed to *au* and the *ainh'* to *aunk'*. Thus, *Murtā nēnā-kē mārāl°kai*, Murtā beat the child; but, *Murtā toharā-kē mārāl°kau*, Murtā beat you. *Ok°rā gārī-mā kōn māl chhai*, what goods are in this cart? but, *toh°rā gārī-mā kōn māl chhau*, what is there in *your* cart (remote object). In the first person, *au* is often spelt *āh°*. Thus, *mārāliau* or *mārāliāh°*, I struck you.

The letter *k* may be added to any form in *ai* or *au* without changing the meaning. Thus, *mārāl°kai* or *mārāl°kaik*: *mārāl°kau* or *mārāl°kauk*.

Forms ending in *ai* or *aik*, or *au* or *auk*, always belong either to the first or third forms, and are hence only used when the object is non-honorific.

It is hoped that if these rules are borne in mind, no difficulty will be experienced in grasping the principles of Maithilī Grammar, as shown in the following sketch. In this sketch, verbal terminations formed by changing *ai* to *au*, or by adding *k*, are omitted, to save space. These are provided for by the above general rules.

MAITHILĪ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

I.—Nouns.—A noun has three forms. (1) Short, (2) Long, (3) Redundant. Thus—

	Short.		Long.	Redundant.	
	<i>ghōrā</i>	a horse	<i>ghor^owā</i>	<i>ghorauā</i>	The short form may be weak or strong. Thus <i>ghōr</i> or <i>ghōrā</i> , a horse. Usually only one form is used, but sometimes both.
	<i>ghar</i>	a house	<i>ghar^owā</i>	<i>gharauā</i>	
	<i>mālī</i>	a gardener	<i>māliyā</i>	<i>māliwā</i>	
	<i>nāū</i>	a barber	<i>nauā</i>	<i>nauawā</i>	
Adjectives	<i>mīṭhā</i>	sweet	{ <i>mīṭh^okā</i> <i>mīṭhākkā</i>	{ <i>mīṭhā^owā</i> <i>mīṭhākiyā</i>	
	<i>mīṭhī</i> (fem.)	sweet	{ <i>mīṭh^okī</i> <i>mīṭhākkī</i>	{ <i>mīṭhā^owā</i> <i>mīṭhākiyā</i>	

Number.—Plural is formed by adding a noun of multitude, such as *sabh* or *sabāhī*, all; *lokani*, people. Thus, *nēnā*, a boy; *nēnā sabh*, *nēnā sabāhī*, *nēnā lokani*, boys.

Case.—The only true case is the Instrumental formed by adding *ē*, before which a final *ā* is elided, *ā* becomes *i*, and *i* or *ū* shortened. Thus *nēnā*, by a boy, *nēnā sabāhīē*, by boys; *phal*, a fruit, *phalē*; *pāni*, water, *pāniē*; *nēnī*, a girl, *nēnīē*; *Raghū*, nom. prop., *Raghūē*. To these may be added a rare locative in *ē*, *hī*, or *hī*, as *gharē*, *gharāhī*, or *gharāhī*, in the house. Also a Genitive in *uk* or *k*, as in the following, — *nēnāk*, of a boy; *nēnā sabhāk* or *sabāhīk*, of boys; *phalak*, of a fruit; *pānik*, of water; *nēnik*, of a girl; *Raghūk*, of *Raghū*.

Other cases are formed by postpositions, added to the form of the Nominative, or to the oblique form when such exists. Some of these are *kē*, to; *sā*, *sau*, from or by; *kēr* or *kar*, of; *mē*, *mā*, in. Thus, *nēnā kē*, to a boy.

Gender.—*Tadbhava* nouns and adjectives in *ā*, form the feminine in *ī*. Thus, *nēnā*, fem. *nēnī*. Long forms in *ōwā*, have fem. in *iyā*. Thus, *nēnōwā*, *nēnīyā*. Redundant forms in *auā* have *iwā* in the fem. Thus, *nēnauā*, *nēnīwā*. *Tadbhava* adjectives ending in silent consonant form the fem. in *i*. Thus *bar*, great, fem., *barī*; *adh^olāh*, bad, fem. *adh^olāhī*. So also some *Tatsama* words, e.g., *sundar*, beautiful; fem. *sundarī*.

Oblique form.—Certain nouns, principally ending in *b*, *r* and *l*, have an oblique form in *ā* used before postpositions. Thus, *pakhar*, a guard; *pak^orā sā*, from a guard. These are principally verbal nouns in *b* and *l*. Thus *dekhab*, to see, *dekhabā sā*, from seeing; *dekhabāk*, of seeing; *pachh^otāol*, regretting, *pachh^otāolā* (or *pachh^otaulā*) *sā*, from regretting. So also, the verbal noun in *i* has an oblique form in *a* or *ā*. Thus *dekhi*, the act of seeing; *dekha kē*, or *dekhai kē*, for seeing, and so on. Irregular are *dēb*, giving, obl. *dēmāi*; *lēb*, taking, obl. *lēmāi*.

II.—Pronouns.—

	I		Thou		Self	This	
	Obsolete.	Modern.	Obsolete.	Modern.		Non-honorific.	Honorific.
Sing.	<i>mē</i>	<i>ham</i>	<i>tō</i>	<i>tōh</i> , <i>tō</i>	<i>āp^onahⁱ</i>	<i>i</i> , <i>ī</i>	<i>i</i> , <i>ī</i>
Nom.	<i>mohⁱ</i>	...	<i>tohⁱ</i>	...	<i>āp^onā</i> , <i>āp^onahⁱ</i>	<i>ehⁱ</i>	...
Obl.	<i>mōr</i>	{ <i>hāmar</i> <i>hamār</i>	<i>tua</i> <i>tōr</i>	{ <i>tōhar</i> , <i>tohār</i>	<i>apan</i> , <i>appan</i>	<i>ē-kar</i>	<i>hīnak</i>
Gen.							
Plur.	...	<i>ham sabh</i>	...	<i>tōh sabh</i>	<i>āp^onah^o sabh</i>	<i>i</i> or <i>ī sabh</i>	<i>i</i> or <i>ī sabh</i>
Nom.							

	That, he		Who		That, he		Who? (substantive)	
	Non-honorific.	Honorific.	Non-honorific.	Honorific.	Non-honorific.	Honorific.	Non-honorific.	Honorific.
Sing.	<i>ō</i>	<i>ō</i>	<i>jē</i>	<i>jē</i>	<i>sē</i>	<i>sē</i>	<i>kē</i>	<i>kē</i>
Nom.	<i>ohⁱ</i>	...	<i>jāhⁱ</i>	...	<i>tāhⁱ</i>	...	<i>kāhⁱ</i>	...
Obl.	<i>ō-kar</i>	<i>kunak</i>	<i>ja-kar</i>	<i>janik</i>	<i>ta-kar</i>	<i>tanik</i>	<i>ka-kar</i>	<i>kānik</i>
Gen.								
Plur.	<i>ō sabh</i>	<i>ō sabh</i>	<i>jē sabh</i>	<i>jē sabh</i>	<i>sē sabh</i>	<i>sē sabh</i>	<i>kē sabh</i>	<i>kē sabh</i>
Nom.								

kā, what? (substantive); Obl. base, *kāhī*, gen. *kāhik*.

kā, who? or what? (adjective), does not change.

kā, anyone, someone (substantive); obl. *kāh^orah^o*; gen. *kāh^oro*. Also

obl. *kāh^o*; gen. *kāh^o*.

kā, any, some (adjective), does not change.

Kichh^o, something; obl. *kāhū*, gen. *kāhūk*.

Kichh^o, when it means anything, does not change. Thus *kāhū kē*, to something; *kichhū kē*, to anything.

Honorific Pronoun, *ahā*, *ahāi*, *āp^onahⁱ* or *āpane*, your Honour; obl. *ahā*, *ahāi*, *āpane*; gen. *ahāk*, *ahāik*, *āp^onek*.

MAITHILĪ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

All the above Genitives have an oblique form in *ā*, as follows:—

Direct.	Oblique.	
mōr hama tōr tōhar apan ē-kar hinak ō-kar hunak ja-kar janik ta-kar tanik ka-kar kanik	mōrā ham ^a rā tōrā toḥ ^a rā ap ^a nā ek ^a rā hin ^a kā ok ^a rā hun ^a kā jak ^a rā janikā tak ^a rā tanikā kak ^a rā kanikā	Each of these oblique genitives can all be used as a kind of secondary oblique base to which the postpositions can be attached. Thus besides <i>jāhⁱ kē</i> , to whom, we can have <i>jak^arā kē</i> , and so on. For the modern forms of the first and second persons, and for the Honorific forms of the other pronouns, these are the only forms used. Thus accusative, <i>ham^arā</i> ; dat., <i>ham^arā kē</i> , <i>toḥ^arā kē</i> , <i>hin^akā kē</i> , and so on. We even have nominative plural like <i>ham^arā sabh</i> , <i>toḥ^arā sabh</i> . The non-honorific oblique forms are also used as adjectives, and <i>eh</i> and <i>oh</i> are only used as adjectives, or as substantival pronouns referring to inanimate things. The secondary oblique bases are never used as adjectives. <i>Ki</i> is never used as an adjective. These oblique forms agree with nouns in oblique cases. Thus, <i>hamar ghar</i> , my house; but <i>ham^arā ghar sā</i> , from my house.

III.—Verbs.—

A.—Auxiliary Verb, and Verb Substantive.—Present Participle, *achhait*, existing.

Present, I am—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>chhi</i> , <i>chhiāi</i> ¹ 2. <i>chhāh</i> ² 3. <i>achh</i> ³ , <i>chhai</i> ³	<i>chhiainhⁱ</i> <i>chhahūnhⁱ</i> <i>chhainhⁱ</i>	<i>chhi</i> , <i>chhiāi</i> ¹ <i>chhi</i> , <i>chhiāi</i> ¹ <i>chhatⁱ</i>	<i>chhiainhⁱ</i> <i>chhiainhⁱ</i> <i>chhatūnhⁱ</i> ⁴

Optional forms, (1) *chhiāh*³; (2) *chhē*, *chhaṛ*, *chhahāk*, *chhahik*; fem. *chahⁱ*; (3) *chhik*, *chhak*³, *ah*, *hai*; (4) *chhatūnhⁱ*.

Alternative form, I am—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>thikāh</i> ² , <i>thikāi</i> ¹ 2. <i>thikāh</i> ² 3. <i>thik</i> , <i>thikai</i> ³	<i>thikiainhⁱ</i> <i>thik^ahūnhⁱ</i> <i>thikainhⁱ</i>	<i>thikāh</i> ² , <i>thikāi</i> ¹ <i>thikāh</i> ² , <i>thikāi</i> ¹ <i>thikāh</i> ¹	<i>thikiainhⁱ</i> <i>thikiainhⁱ</i> <i>thik^athinhⁱ</i> ⁴

Optional forms, (1) *thikāh*²; (2) *thikē*, *thikaṛ*, *thik^ahāk*, *thik^ahik*; fem. *thikih* or *thikihⁱ*; (3) *thik*, *thikāh*³; fem. *thikⁱ*; (4) fem. *thikih* or *thikihⁱ*; (5) *thik^athinhⁱ*.

Past, I was—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>chhalāh</i> ² , <i>chhalai</i> ¹ 2. <i>chhalāh</i> ² 3. <i>chhal</i> , <i>chhalai</i> ³	<i>chhaliainhⁱ</i> <i>chhal^ahūnhⁱ</i> <i>chhalainhⁱ</i>	<i>chhalāh</i> ² , <i>chhalai</i> " " <i>chhalāh</i> ¹ "	<i>chhaliainhⁱ</i> " " <i>chhal^athinhⁱ</i> ⁴

Optional forms, (1), (2), (3), (4), as in *thikāh*²; (5) *chhalāh*²; fem. *chhalⁱ*.

Alternative form, I was—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>rahā</i> , <i>rahai</i> ¹ 2. <i>rahāh</i> ² 3. <i>rahai</i> ³	<i>rahiainhⁱ</i> <i>rah^ahūnhⁱ</i> <i>rahainhⁱ</i>	<i>rahā</i> , <i>rahai</i> ¹ " " <i>rahāh</i> ²	<i>rahiainhⁱ</i> ¹ " " <i>rah^athinhⁱ</i> ⁴

Optional forms, (1) *rahāh*²; (2) *rah*, *rah^ahāk*, *rah^ahik*; fem. *rahāhⁱ*; (3) *rahai* is seldom used, *rahaṛ* being generally employed in stead; (4) *rah^athinhⁱ*.

B.—Transitive Verb.—*dēkhab*, to see. Root, *dēkh*.

Verbal Nouns, (1) *dēkhab*, obl. *dēkh'ba*; (2) *dēkhal*, obl. *dēkh'lā*; (3) *dēkh'*, obl. *dēkha* or *dēkhāi*.

Participles, Pres., *dēkhait*, fem. *dēkhait'*; Pas', *dēkhal*, fem. *dēkhal'*.

Conjunctive Participle, *dēkh'kā* (or *kaī*, or *kai-kā*), having seen.

Adverbial Participle, *dēkhitāh'*, on seeing.

Simple Present, I see; *Present Conditional*, (if) I see:

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>dēkhī</i> , <i>dēkhiai</i> 2. <i>dēkhāh'</i> 3. <i>dēkhai'</i>	<i>dēkhiainh'</i> <i>dēkh'hūnh'</i> <i>dēkhainh'</i>	<i>dēkhī</i> , <i>dēkhiai</i> " " <i>dēkhāh'</i>	<i>dēkhiainh'</i> " <i>dēkh'thūnh'</i>

Optional forms, (1) *dēkh'hāk*, *dēkh'hik*; fem. *dēkh'hāh'*; (2) *dēkhai* is only used in the simple present, *dēkha* being generally employed instead in the Present Conditional; (3) so also, *dēkhaunh'* is generally employed in the Conditional; (4) *dēkh'thūnh'* is more usual than *dēkh'thinh'*.

Future, I shall see. Three varieties:—

First variety, the same as the Simple Present, to which, however, the syllable *gā* is generally added. Thus, *dēkhī-gā*, I shall see.

Second Variety—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>dēkhab</i> , <i>dēkh'bai</i> 2. <i>dēkh'bāh'</i> 3. Wanting	<i>dēkh'bainh'</i> <i>dēkh'bahūnh'</i> wanting	<i>dēkhab</i> , <i>dēkh'bai</i> " " wanting	<i>dēkh'bainh'</i> " wanting

Optional forms, (1) *dēkh'bē*, *dēkh'bahāk*, *dēkh'bahik*; fem. *dēkh'bāh'*. The syllable *gā* may be added to any form. Thus, *dēkhab-gā*.

Third Variety—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>dēkh'tiai</i> 2. wanting 3. <i>dēkhat</i> , <i>dēkh'tai</i>	<i>dēkh'tiainh'</i> wanting <i>dēkh'tainh'</i>	<i>dēkh'tiai</i> " <i>dēkh'lāh</i> , <i>dēkh'tāh'</i>	<i>dēkh'tiainh'</i> " <i>dēkh'thūnh'</i>

Optional forms, (1) *dēkh'tāh'*; (2) fem. *dēkhat'*; (3) fem. *dēkh'tih*, *dēkh'tih'*; (4) *dēkh'thūnh'*. The syllable *gā* may be added to any form. Thus *dēkh'tiai-gā*.

Imperative, Let me see—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>dēkhū</i> , <i>dēkhiai</i> 2. <i>dēkh</i> , <i>dēkhāh'</i> 3. <i>dēkha</i>	<i>dēkhiainh'</i> <i>dēkh'hūnh'</i> <i>dēkhaunh'</i>	<i>dēkhū</i> , <i>dēkhiai</i> " <i>dēkhāh'</i>	<i>dēkhiainh'</i> " <i>dēkh'hūnh'</i>

Optional forms, (1) *dēkhē*, *dēkh'hāk*, *dēkh'hik*; fem. *dēkh'hāh'*; Pre-native form, *dēkhīhā*, be good enough to see; *dēkhal jāh*, etc.

Past Conditional, (if) I had seen—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>dēkhitāh'</i> , <i>dēkhitai</i> 2. <i>dēkhitāh'</i> 3. <i>dēkhuit</i> , <i>dēkhitai</i>	<i>dēkhitainh'</i> <i>dēkhit'hūnh'</i> <i>dēkhitainh'</i>	<i>dēkhitāh'</i> , <i>dēkhitai</i> " <i>dēkhitāh'</i>	<i>dēkhitainh'</i> " <i>dēkhit'hūnh'</i>

Optional forms, (1) *dēkhitāh'*; (2) *dēkhitē*, *dēkhit'hāk*, *dēkhit'hik*; fem. *dēkhitāh'*; (3) *dēkhit'hūnh'*. Some people say *dēkhaitāh'* instead of *dēkhitāh'*, and so throughout.

Present Definite, I am seeing—

Masculine, *dēkhait chhī*, or *dēkhaichhī*, and so throughout.

The 3rd person singular is commonly *dēkhaichh'*.

Feminine, *dēkhait' chhī* or *dēkhaichhī*, and so throughout.

The verb *chikāl* may be substituted for *chhī* throughout.

Imperfect, I was seeing—

Masculine, *dēkhait chhālāh'* or *dēkhaichhālāh'*, and so throughout.

Feminine, *dēkhait' chhālāh'* or *dēkhaichhālāh'*, and so throughout.

The verb *raī* may be substituted for *chhālāh'* throughout.

Past, I saw—

Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 3.	Form 4.
1. <i>dekhal, dekh'lai</i> ¹ 2. <i>dekh'lāh</i> ² 3. <i>dekh'lak, dekh'al'kai</i>	<i>dekh'lainh</i> ³ <i>dekh'lahūnh</i> <i>dekh'lakainh</i>	<i>dekhal, dekh'lai</i> ¹ <i>dekh'lānh, dekh'lāth</i>	<i>dekh'lainh</i> ³ <i>dekhul'thinh</i> ⁴

Optional forms, (1) *dekh'lāh*, *dekh'li*, *dekh'lai*, the fem. of *dekhal* is *dekh'al*; (2) *dekh'lē*, *dekh'la*, *dekh'lahāk*, *dekh'lahik*, fem. *dekh'lih*, or *dekh'lih*; (3) *dekh'lainh*; (4) *dekh'al'hūnh*.

Perfect, I have seen. Two varieties :—

(1) Formed by adding *achh*, etc., throughout to all persons of the Past. Thus *dekhal achh*, *dekh'lai achh*, etc., I have seen.

(2) Formed by adding the 'present of the Auxiliary Verb to *dekh'lē*, the Instrumental of the second verbal noun. Thus *dekh'lē chhāi*, I have seen, and so on.

Pluperfect, I had seen. *dekh'lē chhalāh* (or *rahī*), and so on.

C.—Neuter Verb.—*Sūtab*, to sleep.

The second and fourth forms are rarely used in Neuter Verbs.

Simple Present, and Present Conditional, I sleep, (if) I sleep; *sūti*, as in the Transitive Verb.

Future, I shall sleep, *sūtab*, etc., as in the Transitive Verb.

Imperative, Let me sleep, *sūtū*, as in the Transitive Verb.

Past Conditional, (if) I had slept, *sutitāh*, as in the Transitive Verb.

Present Definite, I am sleeping, *sutait chhī*, etc., as in the Transitive Verb.

Imperfect, I was sleeping, *sutait chhalāh*, etc., as in the Transitive Verb.

Past, I slept.		Perfect, I have slept.	
		First variety.	
		<i>sut'li achh</i> , etc., after the analogy of Transitive Verbs.	
		Second variety.	
Form 1.	Form 2.	Form 1.	Form 2.
1. <i>sut'li, sut'lai</i> ¹ 2. <i>sut'lāh</i> ² 3. <i>sūtal</i> ³	<i>sut'li, sut'lai</i> ⁴ <i>sut'lāh</i> ⁴	1. <i>sūtal chhī</i> 2. <i>sūtal chhalāh</i> 3. <i>sūtal achh</i>	<i>sūtal chhī</i> . " <i>sūtal chhalāh</i>
Optional forms, (1) <i>sut'lāh</i> (2) <i>sut'lē</i> , <i>sut'la</i> , <i>sut'lahāk</i> , <i>sut'lahik</i> ; fem. <i>sut'lih</i> , or <i>sut'lih</i> ; (3) <i>sut'lai</i> ; fem. <i>sūtai</i> ; (4) <i>sut'lanh</i> ; fem. <i>sut'lih</i> , <i>sū'tlih</i> .		Feminine <i>sūtal' chhī</i> , and so on. Any form of the Auxiliary may be used.	
Pluperfect, I had slept, <i>sutal chhalāh</i> , etc., as in the Perfect.			

D.—Verbs whose roots end in *āb*; *pāeb*, to obtain; first and third forms only given. Present Part., *pābait* or *pāit*; Past Part., *pāol*; Root, *pāb*.

Simple present.	Future.	Imperative.	Past Conditional.	Past.	Perfect.	Pluperfect.
1. <i>pābi</i> or <i>pāi</i>	<i>pāeb, pāob</i>	<i>pāū</i>	<i>paitāh</i>	<i>pāol, paulai</i>	<i>pāol achh</i> or <i>paulē chhī</i>	<i>pautē chhalāh</i>
2. <i>pābāh</i>	<i>pāibāh, pāubāh</i>	<i>pābāh</i>	<i>paitāh</i>	<i>pāulāh</i>	...	...
3. { I. <i>pātau, pābau</i> III. <i>pābath</i>	<i>pāit, pāot</i> <i>paitāh, pautāh</i>	<i>pātau, pābau</i> <i>pābath</i>	<i>pābait</i> <i>paitāh</i>	<i>pāulak</i> <i>paulanh</i>	...	...

These include all causal verbs, the verbs *gāeb*, to sing, and *āeb*, to come, and all Transitive Verbs with infinitives in *āeb*, except *khāeb*, to eat. Other Intransitive Verbs whose infinitives end in *āeb* and *khāeb*, are conjugated as follows :—

Simple Present.	Future.	Past Conditional.	Past.	E.—Irregular Verbs.
1. <i>khāi</i> 2. <i>khāi</i> 3. { I. <i>khāau</i> III. <i>khāth</i>	<i>khāeb</i> <i>khāibāh</i> <i>khāet</i> <i>khaitāh</i>	<i>khaitāh</i> <i>khaitāh</i> <i>khāet</i> <i>khaitāh</i>	<i>khāel</i> <i>khailāh</i> <i>khailak</i> <i>khailanh</i>	<i>jāeb</i> , to go. Past Part., <i>gāl</i> . <i>karāb</i> , to do. Past Part., <i>kail</i> . <i>dharāb</i> , to seize, place. Past Part., <i>dhail</i> . <i>dāb</i> , to give. Past Part., <i>dāl</i> . <i>lāb</i> , to take. Past Part., <i>lāl</i> . <i>hoeb</i> or <i>kāib</i> , to become. Past Part., <i>bhāl</i> . <i>marāb</i> , to die. Past Part., <i>muil</i> or <i>moral</i> .

MAGAHĪ OR MĀGADHĪ.

*Magaha dēsa hai kañchana purī,
Dēsa bhalā pai bhākhā burī.
Rahalū Maggaha kahalū 'rē',
Tekarā-lā kā marabē rē ?*

Magah is a land of gold. The country is good, but the language is vile. I lived there and have got into the habit of saying 'rē.' Why, 'rē,' do you beat me for doing so ?¹

Magahī or Māgadhi is, properly speaking, the language of the country of Magadha.

Name of Dialect.

The Sanskrit name of the dialect is hence Māgadhi, and this name is sometimes used by the educated; but the correct

modern name is Magahī.

The ancient country of Magadha (now often called Magah) corresponded to what is at

The ancient kingdom of
Magadha.

the present day, roughly speaking, the District of Patna, together with the northern half of the District of Gayā. It

contained at different times three famous capital cities. The oldest was Rāja-griha, the modern village of Rajgir, situated in the heart of the low range of hills which at the present day separates the District of Patna from that of Gayā. The history of Rāja-griha is enveloped in the mists of legend. Suffice it to say that, according to tradition, its most celebrated king was named Jarā-sandha, who was overlord of a great part of Central Hindōstān. In the middle of the sixth century B.C., it was ruled by king Bimbi-sāra, who is famous as the patron of the Buddha. Here that great reformer lived for many years, and the ruined site of the city teems with reminiscences of him. Bimbi-sāra's son and successor founded the city of Patna, which in after years became the capital of Magadha in supersession of Rāja-griha. Here, in the latter half of the third century B.C. were the head-quarters of the great Aśōka, under whom Buddhism was finally adopted as the state religion. The whole of Northern India was directly subject to him, as far south as Orissa, and a great portion of what is now Afghanistan, and of the Deccan as far south of the River Krishna, were under kings who recognised his suzerainty.

Under the Musalmāns, the capital of the country was the town of Bihār, in the south of the Patna District, the name of which, a relic of ancient times, is a corruption of the Buddhist word *vihāra* or monastery. From this town, the whole *sūba* or Province of Bihār took its name.

During British supremacy, up to the year 1865, the greater part of the present Patna District and the north of the present Gayā District, an area which closely corresponded to that of the ancient Magadha, formed one District known as Zila' Bihār; the south of Gayā, together with a portion of the Hazaribagh District, being known as Zila' Rāmgarh. From that date, the two Districts of Patna and Gayā have been in existence.

¹ *Vide p. 34 post.* The unfortunate man has lived in Magah and has acquired the vulgar habit of ending every question with the word 'rē', which, elsewhere in India, is the height of rudeness. He gets into a quarrel over this when he comes home, and earns a drubbing for insulting some one. Yet, so ingrained is the habit that while apologising he actually uses the objectionable word.

Magahī is, however, not confined to the old country of Magadha. It is also spoken all over the rest of Gayā and over the District of Hazaribagh ; also, on the West, in a portion of the District of Palamau, and, on the East, in portions of the Districts of Monghyr and Bhagalpur. Over the whole of this area, it is practically one and the same dialect, with hardly any local variations. Only near the city of Patna is it infected with idioms belonging to the North-Western Provinces by the strong Musalmān element which inhabits that town, and which itself speaks more or less correct Urdū.

On its eastern border, Magahī meets Bengali. The two languages do not combine, but the meeting ground is a bilingual one, where they live side by side, each spoken by its own nationality. Each is, however, more or less affected by the other, and the Magahī so affected possesses distinct peculiarities, entitling it to be classed apart as a sub-dialect, which I have named Eastern Magahī. We find this dialect in South-East Hazaribagh, in Manbhum, in the South-East of the District of Ranchi; in the Native State of Kharsāwān, and even so far South as the Native States of Mayūrbhanja and Bamra which belong politically to Orissa and Chhattisgarh, respectively. It is also spoken as an isolated island of speech in the West of the District of Malda.

Pure Magahī has also found its way down South of the District of Ranchi, and appears in the North of the District of Singhbhum, and in the Native States of Sarai Kalā and Kharsāwān, where it is spoken side by side with Oriyā. It will be noticed that both Standard Magahī and Eastern Magahī are spoken in Kharsāwān. Here the dividing cause is not difference of locality, but difference of caste. For further particulars concerning Eastern Magahī, and for the various local names by which it is called, the reader is referred to pages 145 and ff.

Magahī is bounded on the North by the various forms of Maithili spoken in Tirhut across the Ganges. On the West it is bounded by the Bhojpuri spoken in Shahabad and Palamau. On the North-East it is bounded by the Chhikā-chhikī Maithili of Monghyr, Bhagalpur and the Sonthal Parganas, and on the South-East by the Bengali of Manbhum and East Singhbhum. Standard Magahī is bounded on the South by the Sadān form of Bhojpuri spoken in Ranchi. It then, in the form of Eastern Magahī, runs along the eastern base of the Ranchi plateau through the Bengali-speaking District of Manbhum, and finally curls round to the West, below the south face of the same plateau in the North of the Oriyā-speaking District of Singhbhum, reappearing here as Standard Magahī. It will thus be seen that a belt of Magahī-speaking population bounds the Ranchi plateau on three sides, the North, the East, and the South.

There are three *enclaves* of Eastern Magahī, one in the Native States of Mayūrbhanja and Bamra, where it is surrounded on all sides by Oriyā, and is known as Kurumālī, and the other in Western Malda, where it is called Khoṇṭāi, and is bounded on the North and West by Maithili, and on the East and South by Bengali.

The area in which Magahī is spoken is illustrated in the map facing page 1, and the area of Eastern Magahī is shown in greater detail in the map facing page 147.

Number of speakers.

The following are the figures which show the number of people who speak Magahī in Districts in which it is a vernacular :—

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.	Total for each Sub-dialect.
A.—Standard Magahī—		
Patna	1,551,362	
Gaya	2,067,877	
Bhagalpur	7,195	
Monghyr	1,019,000	
Palamau	150,000	
Hazaribagh	1,069,000	
Singhbhum	25,867	
Sarai Kalā State	34,815	
Kharsāwān State	987	
	<hr/>	
TOTAL FOR STANDARD MAGAHĪ		5,926,103
B.—Eastern Magahī—		
Hazaribagh	7,333	
Ranchi	8,000	
Manbhum	111,100 ¹	
Kharsāwān State	2,957	
Bamra State	4,194	
Mayūrbhanja State	280	
Malda	180,000	
	<hr/>	
TOTAL FOR EASTERN MAGAHĪ		313,864
GRAND TOTAL FOR MAGAHĪ		<hr/> 6,239,967 <hr/>

For the reasons stated when dealing with Maithilī, *vide ante*, pp. 14 and ff., it is impossible to ascertain the number of people whose native language is Magahī, but who live in parts of India where Magahī is not the vernacular. All that can be done is to give for the Provinces of Bengal and Assam, the following estimated figures. No figures of any kind are available for other parts of India :—

¹ The figures include some speakers of pure Magahī.

Table showing the estimated number of speakers of Magahī, within the Lower Provinces of Bengal, but outside the area in which Magahī is the vernacular language.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.	REMARKS.
Burdwan	16,600	
Bankura	1,600	
Birbhum	3,900	
Midnapur	14,900	
Hooghly	5,000	
Howrah	7,900	
24 Parganas	19,300	
Calcutta	90,200	
Nadia	2,000	
Jessore	600	
Murshidabad	22,800	
Khulna	900	
Dinājpur	2,900	
Rajshahi	1,100	
Rangpur	900	
Bogra	1,100	
Pabna	1,800	
Darjeeling	700	
Jalpaiguri	2,300	
Kuch Bihar (State)	350	
Dacca	8,200	
Faridpur	1,300	
Backergunge	1,000	
Mymensingh	500	
Chittagong	1,100	
Noakhali	64	
Tippera	400	
Cuttack	80	
Puri	180	
Balasore	170	
Ranchi	20,141	Spoken in the North of the District by immigrants from Hazaribagh.
Jashpur State	1,500	
TOTAL	231,485	

Table showing the estimated number, of speakers of Magahī within the Province of Assam.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.	REMARKS.
Cachar Plains	10,200	
Sylhet	4,600	
Goalpara	1,800	
Kāmrup	400	
Darrang	2,100	
Nowgong	1,100	
Sibsagar	7,900	
Lakhimpur	5,000	
Naga Hills	100	
Khasi and Jaintia Hills	150	
Lushai Hills	15	
TOTAL	33,365	

NOTE.—Nearly all those are tea-garden coolies.

The following is, therefore, the total number of speakers of Magahī recorded in the above tables :—

Number of people speaking Magahī at Home	6,239,967
" " " " elsewhere in the Lower Provinces	231,485
" " " " in Assam	33,365
TOTAL	6,504,817

Magahī is condemned by speakers of other Indian languages as being rude and uncouth like the people who use it. In fact the principal difference between it and Maithilī is that the latter has been under the influence of learned Brāhman̄s for centuries, while the former has been the language of a people who have been dubbed boors since Vedic times.¹ To a native of India, one of its most objectionable features is its habit of winding up every question, even when addressed to a person held in respect, with the word 'rē'. In other parts of India this word is only used in addressing an inferior, or when speaking contemptuously. Hence a man of Magah has the reputation of rudeness, and is liable to earn an undeserved beating on that score, as has been illustrated in the little popular song which is prefixed to this section.

¹ Compare Atharva-vēda, v, xxii, 14.

Magahī has no indigenous written literature. There are many popular songs current throughout the area in which the language is spoken, and strolling bards recite various long epic poems which are known more or less over the whole of Northern India. One of these, the Song of Gōpī-chandra, has been published by the present writer, with an English translation, in the Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, Vol. liv, Part I, 1885, pp. 35 and ff. Another very popular poem, which has not yet been edited, is the Song of Lōrik, of which an account will be found in the eighth volume of the reports of the Archæological Survey of India, and in the present writer's Notes on the District of Gayā.¹

The only other printed specimens of the dialect with which I am acquainted are the fables at the end of the Grammars mentioned below, and a translation of the New Testament. The latter is a version in the 'Magadh' language, and was printed at Serampore in 1826. A revised version of the Gospel of St. Mark was issued by the Calcutta Branch of the Bible Society in the year 1890, and is still on sale.

AUTHORITIES—

CAMPBELL, Sir G.,—*Specimens of Languages of India. Including those of the Aboriginal Tribes of Bengal, the Central Provinces, and the Eastern Frontier.* Calcutta, 1874. Page 60. Lists of Words and Sentences in the 'Vernacular of Patna' and 'of Gayā.'

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-Dialects of the Bihārī Language. Part III. Māgadhi Dialect of South Patna and Gayā. Part VI. South-Maithil-Māgadhi Dialect of South Munger and the Bārh Subdivision of Patnā.* Calcutta, 1883 and 1886.

KELLOGG, the Rev. S. H.,—*A Grammar of the Hindī Language, in which are treated.....the colloquial dialects of.....Magadha.....etc., with copious philological notes.* Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged. London, 1893. The first edition does not deal with Magahī.

HOERNLE, A. F. R., and GRIERSON, G. A.,—*A Comparative Dictionary of the Bihārī Language.* Part I, Calcutta, 1885. Part II, 1889. Only two parts issued.

The character in general use in writing Magahī is Kaithī, for the alphabet of which see the plate facing p. 11. The Dēva-nāgarī alphabet is also occasionally used. For Eastern Magahī, we find the Bengali, and even the Oriyā alphabet employed. Examples of the use of all these alphabets will be found in the following specimens.

Written Character.

The pronunciation of Magahī is not so broad as in Maithilī. The letter अ *a* is usually pronounced like the *u* in 'nut,' as in the North-

Pronunciation.

Western Provinces. In the last syllable of the second person of a verb, it is, however, pronounced like the *a* in 'all.' It will then be transliterated *ā*. Thus मार *mārā*, beat thou. There is the same confusion of स *śh* and क *kh* that we find in Maithilī. When not compounded with another consonant, both are pronounced *kh*. The letters श *ś* and स *s* are both pronounced like the *s* in 'sin.'² The vowel आ *ā* is sometimes pronounced like the *a* in 'mad.' It is then transliterated *ā*. Thus मारलक *māral'kaī*. Regarding this sound, and the other vowels, see the remarks under the head of Maithilī on page 22, which also apply to Magahī. See also the remarks on page 23 regarding the small ' in the middle of a word in unaccented syllables. The vowels इ *i* and उ *u* at the end of a word are fully pronounced in Magahī, and not as ' or " as in Maithilī. A final अ *a* is not usually³ pronounced in

¹ Calcutta, 1893.

² Vide ante, p. 21, for further details.

³ A final *a* is pronounced in the second person of verbs, as in मार *mārā* given above.

prose, but is pronounced in poetry. The pronunciation will be followed in the transliteration. Thus फल will be transliterated *phal* in prose, and *phala* in poetry.

The **Rule of the Short Antepenultimate** applies in Magahī, exactly as it does in Maithilī. The reader is referred to pages 24 and ff.

As in the case of Maithilī, the chief difficulty of Magahī Grammar is the number of verbal forms for each person. The verb, as in Maithilī, agrees both with its subject and with its object, and, while there is no distinction of number, there are the four forms of each person depending on the honour of the subject and the object.

As in Maithilī, the four forms are as follows :—

1. Subject non-honorific, Object non-honorific.
2. Subject non-honorific, Object honorific.
3. Subject honorific, Object non-honorific.
4. Subject honorific, Object honorific.

The second and fourth forms may be distinguished by the fact that they always end in *n*. The preceding vowel is generally, but not always, *i* or *u*, and, though this is not shown in the paradigms, these are often pronounced long. Thus, besides *dekhalⁿthin*, he (honorific) saw him (honorific), we may have *dekhalⁿthīn*.

The **Rule of Attraction** closely agrees with that which obtains in Maithilī. If a verbal form ends in *aī* (or *ai*) *i* or *in*, and the Object, direct or remote, is in the second person, the *aī* (or *ai*) is changed to *aū* (or *au*), the *i* to *ū*, and the *in* to *un*. This rule also applies when the *Subject* of the verb is connected indirectly with the second person. Thus, if the subject of a verb is 'his brother', the termination would be *aī* or *i*, but if it is 'your brother,' the termination would be *aū* or *ū*. The letter *ō* is often substituted for *aū*. The following examples illustrate this rule :—

Rām larⁿkā-kē mārālⁿkaī, Ram beat the child.

Rām tohⁿrā larⁿkā-kē mārālⁿkaū, Ram beat *your* child.

Okⁿrā gārī-mē kaūn māl haī, What goods are there in his cart ?

Tohⁿrā gārī-mē kaūn māl haū, What goods are there in *your* cart ?

Dekhalⁿthin, he has seen His Honour.

Dekhalⁿthun, he has seen Your Honour.

Ōkar bhāī aīlⁿthī haī, his brother has come.

Tōhar bhāī aūlⁿthū haī, *your* brother has come.

Note that in the last instance, the auxiliary has not changed its form.

The letter *k* may be added to any form in *aī* (or *ai*), *aū* (or *au*), or *ō*, without changing the meaning. Thus, *mārālⁿkaī* or *mārālⁿkaīk*; *mārālⁿkaū* or *mārālⁿkaūk*.

Besides the ordinary Present Definite and Imperfect formed as in other Aryan languages by adding the Auxiliary Verb to the Present Participle, Magahī has two tenses, which may be called the Present Indefinite, and the Past Indefinite, respectively. They are formed by adding the Auxiliary Verb to the root, to which the letter *a* has been appended. Thus *dēkha hī*, I see; *dēkha haū*, I saw. These tenses are of very frequent occurrence.

On the whole, Magahī Grammar closely follows that of Maithilī. The two main distinguishing points are, first, the use of the two tenses just mentioned, and, second,

the form of the Verb Substantive, which is *hī*, I am, instead of the very common Maithilī *chhī*.

It should be remembered that the rules of Magahī spelling are in no way fixed, and that forms will often be met which deviate from those now given, but it is hoped that if the above remarks are borne in mind, no difficulty will be experienced in grasping the principles of Magahī Grammar, as shown in the following sketch. In this sketch, verbal terminations formed by changing *aĩ* to *ai*, *ī* to *u*, or *in* to *un*, or by adding *k*, are omitted, to save space. They are provided for by the above general rules.

MAGAHĪ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

I.—NOUNS—

Each has three forms as in Maithili. Thus (short) *ghōrā*, (long) *ghor^awā*, (redundant) *ghorauwā*, a horse.

The short form may be weak (as *ghōr*), or strong (as *ghōrā*).

Number.—Plural is formed by adding *n* and shortening a final long vowel. Thus, *ghorā*, horse, pl. *ghōran*; *ghar*, a house, pl. *gharan*. Plural may also be formed by adding nouns of multitude, such as *sab*, *lōg*. Thus *ghōrā sab*, the horses; *rājā lōg*, the kings.

Case.—The only two cases are the Instrumental and the Locative, formed, as in Maithili by the addition of *ē* and *ē* respectively, before which a final *ā* is elided, and a final *i* or *ū* is shortened. Thus, *ghōrē*, by a horse; *ghōrē*, in a horse; *phalē*, a fruit; *phalē*, *phalē*: *mālī*, a gardener; *mālī*, *mālī*. These forms do not occur in the Plural.

Other cases are formed by postpositions added to the nominative, or (when that exists) to the oblique form (see below). Some of these are *kē*, to (also used as a sign of the Accusative); *sē*, *sē*, *satē*, from or by; *lā*, *lāl*, *kāṭīr*, *lāgī*, for; *mē*, *mē*, *mō*, in; *kē*, *kē*, *kēr*, of. Before the postposition *kē*, a final long vowel is shortened. Thus *ghōrakē*, of a horse. When the noun ends in a consonant, *a* is inserted. Thus *phal-akē*, of a fruit.

Gender.—Adjectives do not change for gender.

Oblique Form.—In all nouns ending in vowels, the oblique form is the same as the Nominative. In all nouns ending in consonants, it may either be the same as the nominative, or may add *a*. Thus *ghar kē* or *ghare kē*, of a house.

Verbal nouns in *l* have an oblique form in *lā*. Thus *dēkhal*, seeing; oblique form *dēkh^alā*. Other verbal nouns follow the ordinary rule about nouns ending in consonants.

II.—PRONOUNS—

	I		Thou		Self	This	That, He.
	Inferior form.	Superior form.	Inferior form.	Superior form.			
Sing.							
Nom.	—	<i>ham</i>	<i>tū</i> , <i>tō</i>		<i>ap^ane</i>	<i>ī</i>	<i>ū</i>
Obl.	<i>mōrā</i>	<i>ham^arā</i>	<i>tōrā</i>	<i>toh^arā</i>	<i>ap^ane</i>	<i>eh</i>	<i>oh</i>
Gen.	{ <i>mōr</i> , or <i>mōrā</i> , (<i>ī</i>) <i>mōrī</i>	{ <i>hammar</i> , <i>hamār</i> , <i>hamare</i>	{ <i>tōr</i> , <i>torā</i> , (<i>ī</i>) <i>tōrī</i>	{ <i>tōhar</i> , <i>tohār</i> , <i>tohare</i>	{ <i>ap^ane-ke</i> <i>apan</i>	{ <i>ē-kar</i> , <i>eh-ke</i> , etc.	{ <i>ō-kar</i> , <i>oh-ke</i> , etc.
Plur.							
Nom.	<i>hamanī</i>	<i>ham^aranī</i>	<i>tohanī</i>	<i>toh^aranī</i>	<i>ap^ane sab</i>	<i>ī</i>	<i>ū</i>
Obl.	<i>hamanī</i>	<i>hamaranī</i>	<i>tohanī</i>	<i>toh^aranī</i>	<i>ap^ane sab</i>	<i>inh</i>	<i>unh</i>

	Who.	He, that.	Who?	What (thing).	Anyone, someone.
Sing.					
Nom.	<i>jā</i> , <i>jaun</i>	<i>sē</i> , <i>taun</i>	<i>kē</i> , <i>kō</i> , <i>kaun</i>	<i>kō</i> , <i>kī</i> , <i>kaūchī</i>	<i>keu</i> , <i>kōi</i> , <i>kāhū</i>
Obl.	<i>jeh</i>	<i>teh</i>	<i>keh</i>	<i>kūhe</i>	<i>kekaro</i> , <i>kaunō</i>
Gen.	<i>jē-kar</i> , <i>jeh-ke</i> , etc.	<i>tē-kar</i> , <i>teh-ke</i> , etc.	<i>kē-kar</i> , <i>keh-ke</i> , etc.		
Plur.					
Nom.	<i>jē</i> , <i>jinh^akanī</i>	<i>sē</i> , <i>tinh^akanī</i>	<i>kē</i> , <i>kinh^akanī</i>	<i>kī</i> is peculiar to South-East Patna, <i>kaūchi</i> to Gaya.	Anything, something, is <i>kuchhū</i> , <i>kuchhū</i> or <i>kuchhūka-o</i> , which has no oblique form.
Obl.	<i>jinh</i>	<i>tinh</i>	<i>kinh</i>		

NOTE.—In the above, the Oblique forms of the Plural are often used for the Nominative. There are many forms of the oblique plural. The following are those of the pronoun of the first person (the others can be formed from analogy), *ham^aninh*, *ham^aranh*, *hamaranh*. The spelling of these fluctuates. Thus, we find *ham^aninh*, and so on. From *ī*, we have, *inh^anh*, *inh^anī*, *ikh^aninh*, *akh^anī*, *ekh^anī*, *inh^akanhī*, *inh^akā*. So also for *ū*, *jē*, *sē* and *kē*. The spelling of all these fluctuates.

Oblique Genitives.—All genitives in *kar* have an oblique form in *k^arā*. Thus, *ē-kar*, *ek^arā*; *ō-kar*, *ok^arā*; *jē-kar*, *jek^arā* and so on. This can be used as a kind of secondary oblique Case of the pronoun, to which postpositions can be attached. Thus, Dat. sing., *ek^arā kē*, and so on.

III.—VERBS—

A.—Auxiliary Verbs & Verbs Substantive.

	Present, I am, etc.				Past, I was, etc.			
	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV
1	<i>hī</i> ¹	—	<i>hī</i> ²	—	<i>halā</i> ¹	—	<i>halī</i> ²	—
2	<i>hī</i> ³	<i>hahin</i> ⁴	<i>hā</i> ⁵	<i>hahun</i> ⁶	<i>halē</i> ³	<i>hal^ahin</i>	<i>halā</i> ⁴	<i>hal^ahun</i>
3	<i>hai</i> ⁷	<i>hahin</i> ⁸	<i>hai</i> ⁹	<i>hain</i> ¹⁰	<i>hal</i> ⁵	<i>hal^ahin</i>	<i>halan</i> ⁷	<i>hal^athin</i>

Optional forms:—

¹ *Hakī*, *hikū*; ² *hiai*; ³ *hā*, *hē*, *hai*, *hahī*, *hahī*; fem. *hī*, *hī*; ⁴ *hakin*; ⁵ *hahū*, *hahū*, *hahū*; ⁶ *hahun*; ⁷ *hā*, *hē*, *hō*, *hā*, *hai*, *hakūi*, *hahī*; ⁸ *hakin*; fem. *hakin*, *hakinī*; ⁹ *hah*, *hahī*; ¹⁰ *hahin*; fem. *hahin*, *hahinī*.

Optional forms:—

¹ *Halī*; ² *haliai*; ³ *halā*, *halē*, *hal^akī*, *halā*; fem. *halī*, *halī*; ⁴ *halāh*, *hal^ahū*, *hal^ahō*, *hal^ahū*; ⁵ *halai*, *hal^akī*; fem. *halī*; ⁶ *hal^akīn*; fem. *hal^akīn*, *hal^akīnī*; ⁷ *hal^athī*; fem. *halin*; ⁸ fem. *hal^athin*, *hal^athinī*.

MAGAHĪ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

I.—NOUNS—

Each has three forms as in Maithili. Thus (short) *ghōrā*, (long) *ghor^awā*, (redundant) *ghorauwā*, a horse.

The short form may be weak (as *ghōr*), or strong (as *ghōrā*).

Number.—Plural is formed by adding *n* and shortening a final long vowel. Thus, *ghorā*, horse, pl. *ghōran*; *ghar*, a house, pl. *gharan*. Plural may also be formed by adding nouns of multitude, such as *sab*, *lōg*. Thus *ghōrā sab*, the horses; *rājā lōg*, the kings.

Case.—The only two cases are the Instrumental and the Locative, formed, as in Maithili by the addition of *ē* and *ē* respectively, before which a final *ā* is elided, and a final *i* or *ū* is shortened. Thus, *ghōrē*, by a horse; *ghōrē*, in a horse; *phal*, a fruit; *phalē phalē*: *mālī*, a gardener; *mālī*, *mālī*. These forms do not occur in the Plural.

Other cases are formed by postpositions added to the nominative, or (when that exists) to the oblique form (see below). Some of these are *kē*, to (also used as a sign of the Accusative); *sē*, *sē*, *sātī*, from or by; *lā*, *lāl*, *kāhātī*, *lāgī*, for; *mē*, *mē*, *mō*, in; *k*, *ke*, *kēr*, of. Before the postposition *k*, a final long vowel is shortened. Thus *ghōrak*, of a horse. When the noun ends in a consonant, a *i* is inserted. Thus *phal-ak*, of a fruit.

Gender.—Adjectives do not change for gender.

Oblique Form.—In all nouns ending in vowels, the oblique form is the same as the Nominative. In all nouns ending in consonants, it may either be the same as the nominative, or may add *a*. Thus *ghar ke* or *ghare ke*, of a house.

Verbal nouns in *l* have an oblique form in *lā*. Thus *dēkhal*, seeing; oblique form *dēkhālā*. Other verbal nouns follow the ordinary rule about nouns ending in consonants.

II.—PRONOUNS—

	I		Thou		Self	This	That, He.
	Inferior form.	Superior form.	Inferior form.	Superior form.			
Sing.	—	ham	tū, tō	toḥ ^a rā	ap ^a ne	i	ū
Nom.	mōrā	ham ^a rā	tōrā	toḥ ^a rā	ap ^a ne	eh	uh
Obl.	mōrā	ham ^a rā	tōrā	toḥ ^a rā	ap ^a ne-ke	{ ē- <i>kar</i> , eh-ke,	{ ē- <i>kar</i> , oh-ke,
Gen.	{ mōr, or mōrā, (f.) mōrī	{ hammar, hamār, hamare	{ tōr, torā, (f.) tōrī	{ tōhar, toḥār, toḥare	{ ap ^a ne-ke apan	etc.	{ etc.
Plur.	hamanī	ham ^a ranī	tohanī	toḥ ^a ranī	ap ^a ne sab	i	ū
Nom.	hamanī	hamaranī	tohanī	toḥ ^a ranī	ap ^a ne sab	inḥ	unḥ
Obl.	hamanī	hamaranī	tohanī	toḥ ^a ranī	ap ^a ne sab		

	Who.	He, that.	Who?	What (thing).	Anyone, someone.
Sing.	jē, jaun	sē, taun	kē, kō, kaun	kā, kī, kaūchī	keu, kōi, kāhū
Nom.	jēh	teh	keh	kāhe	kekaro, kaumō
Obl.	jē- <i>kar</i> , jēh-ke, etc.	tē- <i>kar</i> , teh-ke, etc.	kē- <i>kar</i> , keh-ke, etc.		
Gen.					
Plur.	jē, jinḥ ^a kanī	sē, tinḥ ^a kanī	kē, kinḥ ^a kanī	kī is peculiar to South-East Patna, kaūchi to Gaya.	Anything, something, is kuchḥū, kuchḥū or kuchḥū- <i>o</i> , which has no oblique form.
Nom.	jinh	tinḥ	kinḥ		
Obl.					

NOTE.—In the above, the Oblique forms of the Plural are often used for the Nominative. There are many forms of the oblique plural. The following are those of the pronoun of the first person (the others can be formed from analogy), *ham^aninḥ*, *ham^aranḥ*, *hamaranḥ*. The spelling of these fluctuates. Thus, we find *ham^anin*, and so on. From *t*, we have, *inḥanḥ*, *inḥanī*, *ikh^anin*, *akh^anī*, *ekh^anī*, *inḥ^akanḥ*, *inḥ^akā*. So also for *ū*, *jē*, *sē* and *kē*. The spelling of all these fluctuates.

Oblique Genitives.—All genitives in *kar* have an oblique form in *k^arā*. Thus, *ē-*kar**, *ek^arā*; *ō-*kar**, *ok^arā*; *jē-*kar**, *jek^arā* and so on. This can be used as a kind of secondary oblique Case of the pronoun, to which postpositions can be attached. Thus *Dat. sing.*, *ek^arā kē*, and so on.

III.—VERBS—

A.—Auxiliary Verbs & Verbs Substantive.

	Present, I am, etc.				Past, I was, etc.			
	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV
1	hi ¹	—	hā ²	—	halū ¹	—	halī ²	—
2	hē ³	hakḥin ⁴	hā ⁵	hakun ⁶	halē ³	hal ^a kin	halā ⁴	hal ^a hun
3	hai ⁷	hakḥin ⁸	hai ⁹	hain ¹⁰	hal ⁵	hal ^a kin	halan ⁷	hal ^a thin ⁸

Optional forms:—

¹ *Hakti*, *hikā*; ² *hiai*; ³ *hā*, *hē*, *hai*, *hokḥi*, *hokḥi*; fem. *hi*, *hē*; ⁴ *hakḥin*; ⁵ *halū*, *halū*, *halū*; ⁶ *hakḥun*; ⁷ *hā*, *hē*, *hō*, *hā*, *has*, *hakoi*, *hakḥi*; ⁸ *hakḥin*; fem. *hakḥin*, *hakḥini*; ⁹ *hath*, *hathi*; ¹⁰ *hathin*; fem. *hathin*, *hathini*.

Optional forms:—

¹ *Halī*; ² *haliai*; ³ *halā*, *halē*, *hal^ahī*, *halā*; fem. *halī*, *halī*; ⁴ *halāh*, *hal^ahū*, *hal^ahō*, *hal^ahū*; ⁵ *halai*, *hal^ahī*; fem. *halī*; ⁶ *hal^akin*; fem. *hal^akin*, *hal^akhini*; ⁷ *hal^athi*; fem. *hal^ain*; ⁸ fem. *hal^athin*, *hal^athinī*.

B.—Transitive Verb.—*Jāhab*, to see. Root, *dēkh*.

Verbal nouns. 1, *dēkhab*, obl. not used; 2, *dēkhal*, obl. *dēkh'lā*; 3, *dēkh*, obl. *dēkha*.

Participles. Pres. *dēkhit*, *dēkat*, *dēkhat*; fem. -*tī*; obl. -*te*; Past. *dēkhal*; fem. -*tī*; obl. -*te*.

Conjunctive Participle, *dēkh ke* or *dēkh kar*.

Simple Present. I see, etc. **Present Conditional**, (if) I see, etc.

Past. I saw, etc.

	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV
1	<i>dēkhā</i> ¹	—	<i>dēkhā</i> ²	—	<i>dēkh'lā</i> ¹	—	<i>dēkh'lā</i> ²	—
2	<i>dēkhā</i> ³	<i>dēkh'hin</i>	<i>dēkhā</i> ⁴	<i>dēkh'hun</i>	<i>dēkh'lā</i> ³	<i>dēkh'hin</i>	<i>dēkh'lā</i> ⁴	<i>dēkh'hun</i>
3	<i>dēkhai</i> ⁵	<i>dēkh'hin</i> ⁶	<i>dēkhat</i> ⁷	<i>dēkh'thin</i> ⁸	<i>dēkh'lak</i> ⁵	<i>dēkhal'kan</i> ⁶	<i>dēkhal'thi</i>	<i>dēkhal'hun</i> ⁷ <i>dēkhal'thin</i> ⁸

Optional forms:—

¹ *dēkhī*; ² *dēkhiai*; ³ *dēkhā*, *dēkhā*, *dēkhā*, *dēkh'hī*; fem., *dēkhi*, *īkhi*, *dēkhū*; ⁴ *dēkhāh*, *dēkh'hū*, *dēkh'hō*, *dēkh'hū*; ⁵ *dēkhā*, *dēkhā*; ⁶ *dēkh'hin*; fem. *dēkh'khin*, *dēkh'khinī*; ⁷ *dēkhā*, *dēkh'thi*; ⁸ *dēkhin*, *dēkh'thin*; fem., *dēkh'thin*, *dēkh'thinī*.

Optional forms:—

¹ *dēkh'lī*; ² *dēkh'lai*; ³ *dēkh'lē*, *dēkh'lā*, *dēkh'hī*; fem. *dēkli*, *dēkh'lī*, *dēkh'lū*; ⁴ *dēkh'lāh*, *dēkh'hū*, *dēkh'hō*, *dēkh'hū*; ⁵ *dēkh'kai*, *dēkh'kai*; fem. *dēkh'li*; ⁶ *dēkh'lan*, *dēkh'khin*; fem., *dēkh'lin*, *dēkh'kin*, *dēkh'khin*, *dēkh'khinī*; ⁷ *dēkh'kathin*; fem., *dēkh'thin*, *dēkh'thinī*.

Future, I shall see.—Two varieties.

Variety I—

Variety II—

	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV
1	<i>dēkhab</i> ¹	—	<i>dēkh'bai</i>	—	Wanting	Wanting	Wanting	Wanting
2	<i>dēkh'bā</i> ²	<i>dēkh'hin</i>	<i>dēkh'bā</i> ³	<i>dēkh'hun</i>	Wanting	Wanting	<i>dēkh'hā</i> ⁴ <i>dēkh'hē</i>	Wanting
3	Wanting	Wanting	Wanting	Wanting	<i>dēkh'hai</i> ⁵ <i>dēkh'hai</i> ⁶	<i>dēkh'hin</i> ³	<i>dēkh'tan</i> ⁴	<i>dēkh'thin</i> ⁵

Optional forms:—

¹ *dēkh'hā*, *dēkh'bā*; fem. *dēkh'bī*; ² *dēkh'bā*, *dēkh'bā*, *dēkh'bā*, *dēkh'bā*; fem. *dēkh'bī*, *dēkh'bī*, *dēkh'bī*; ³ *dēkh'bāh*, *dēkh'bā*; *hū*, *hō*, *hū*;

Optional forms:—

¹ *dēkh'hāh*; ² *dēkh'hai*; ³ *dēkh'hin*, *dēkh'khin*; fem. *dēkh'khin*, *dēkh'khinī*; ⁴ *dēkh'hā*, *dēkh'hā*; fem. *dēkh'hī*; ⁵ fem. *dēkh'hin*, *dēkh'hinī*.

Past Conditional, (if) I have seen, etc.

	Form I	Form II	Form III	Form IV
1	<i>dēkhaitā</i> ¹	—	<i>dēkhaitā</i>	—
2	<i>dēkhaitā</i> ²	<i>dēkhait'hin</i>	<i>dēkhaitā</i>	<i>dēkhait'hun</i>
3	<i>dēkhait</i>	<i>dēkhait'hin</i>	<i>dēkhaitan</i>	<i>dēkhait'thin</i>

The Imperative is the same as the Simple Present. Precative Forms are *dēkhā'hū*, *dēkh'hā*, and *dēkhī*.

Present Indefinite, I see; *dēkha hī* or *dēkhe hī*, and so throughout, conjugating the Auxiliary Verb.

Past Indefinite, I saw; *dēkha halū*, or *dēkhe halū*, and so throughout.

Present Definite, I am seeing; *dēkhait* (*dēkhit* or *dēkhat*) *hī*, and so throughout.

Imperfect, I was seeing; *dēkhait* (etc.) *halū* and so throughout.

C.—Neuter Verbs.—These only differ in the conjugation of the Preterite, and of the tenses derived from it, which follow that of *halū* not that of *dēkh'lā*. Thus 3, Form I, *giral*, he fell. So *gir'lū* *hai*, I have fallen.

D.—Verbs whose roots end in ā; pāeb, to obtain. Pres. Part., *pāwat*, *pāit*.

	Simple Pres.	Future.	Past.	Past Conditional.	Forms containing <i>au</i> , like <i>paulā</i> , <i>pautā</i> , are only used in the case of transitive verbs, except <i>khāeb</i> , to eat, which does not use such forms. They are never used in the east of the Magabi tract.
1	<i>pāwī</i> or <i>pāwī</i>	<i>pāeb</i>	<i>paulā</i> or <i>pailā</i>	<i>poutā</i> or <i>paitā</i>	
2	<i>pāwā</i>	<i>pāibā</i> or <i>pābā</i>	<i>paulā</i> or <i>pailā</i>	<i>pautā</i> or <i>paitā</i>	
3	<i>pāwat</i>	<i>pāi</i> , <i>pāit</i>	<i>paulak</i> or <i>pailak</i>	<i>pāwat</i> or <i>pāit</i>	

E.—Irregular Verbs.

Jāeb, to go; Past Part., *gēl*.
Karab, to do; " *kail*.
Marab, to die; " *mul* or *mūl*.
Dēb to give; " *dēl* or *dīhal*.
Lēb, to take; " *lēl* or *līhal*.
Hēb, to become; " *kōl*, *kōil* to *bhēl*.

BHOJPURI.

<i>Lāṭhi-mē guṇa bahuta haṭ,</i>	<i>sadā rākhihā saṅga,</i>
<i>Naddi nāra-agāha jala,</i>	<i>tahā bachāwai aṅga.</i>
<i>Tahā bachāwai aṅga,</i>	<i>jhapaṭa kuttō-kē mārai :</i>
<i>Dushmana dāwāgira,</i>	<i>hōe tina-hū-kē jhārai.</i>
<i>Kaha Giri-dhara Kabi-rāya,</i>	<i>bāta bādhā yaha gāṭhi.</i>
<i>Saba hathyāra-kē chhāri</i>	<i>hātha-mē rākhi lāṭhi.</i>

The Bhojpuri National Anthem.

(Thus paraphrased by Mr. W. S. Meyer, I.O.S.)

Great the virtues of the Stick !
Keep a Stick with you alway—
Night and day, well or sick.

When a river you must cross,
If you'd save your life from loss,
Have a stout Stick in your hand,
It will guide you safe to land.

When the angry dogs assail,
Sturdy Stick will never fail.
Stick will stretch each yelping hound
On the ground.

If an enemy you see,
Stick will your protector be.
Sturdy Stick will fall like lead
On your foeman's wicked head.

Well doth poet Girdhar say
(Keep it carefully in mind)
' Other weapons leave behind,
Have a Stick with you alway.'

Bhojpuri, or, if the word were strictly transliterated, Bhoj'puri,¹ is properly speaking the language of Bhojpur, the name of a Town and Pargana in the north-west of the District of Shahabad. It is a place of some importance in the modern history of India. The town is the original head-quarters of the Dumraon Raj, and the battle of Buxar was fought at Bagh'sar a few miles to its west. Politically, it belongs rather to the United Provinces than to Bibār, although it is at the present day included within the boundaries of the latter province. It was from its neighbourhood that the famous Bundelkhand heroes, Alhā and Ūdan, traced their origin, and all its associations and traditions point to the west and not to the east.

The language called after this locality has spread far beyond its limits. It reaches, on the north, across the Ganges, and even beyond the Nepal frontier, up to the lower ranges of the Himalayas, from Champaran to Basti. On the South, it has crossed the Sone, and covers the great

¹ The word Bhojpuri has obtained currency in English, and it would be an affectation of purism to spell the name 'Bhoj'puri.'

Ranchi plateau of Chota Nagpur, where it ultimately finds itself in contact with the Bengali of Manbhum, and with the Oṛiyā of Singhbhum.

Of the three Bibārī dialects, Maithilī, Magahī, and Bhojpurī, it is the most western:

The language boundaries.

North of the Ganges, it lies to the west of the Maithilī of Muzaffarpur, and, south of that river, it lies to the west of the Magahī of Gaya and Hazaribagh. It then takes a south-easterly course, to the south of the Magahī of Hazaribagh, till it has covered the entire Ranchi Plateau, including the greater part of the Districts of Palamau and of Ranchi. Here, it is bounded on the east by the Magahī spoken in the sub-plateau parganas of Ranchi and by the Bengali of Manbhum. On the south it is here bounded by the Oṛiyā of Singhbhum and the Native State of Gangpur. The boundary then turns to the north, through the heart of the Jashpur State, to the western border of Palamau, along which line it marches with the form of Ohhattisgarhī spoken in Sargūjā and western Jashpur. After passing along the western side of Palamau, the boundary reaches the southern border of Mirzapur. It follows the southern and western borders of that District up to the river Ganges. Here it turns to the east, along the course of that stream, which it crosses near Benares, so as to take in only a small portion of the north Gangetic portion of Mirzapur. South of Mirzapur, it has still had Ohhattisgarhī for its neighbour, but on turning to the north, along the western confines of that District, it has been bounded on the west, first by the Baghēli of Baghelkhand, and then by Awadhī. Having crossed the Ganges, its boundary line lies nearly due north to Tāṇḍā on the Gogra, in the District of Fyzabad. It has run along the western boundary of the Benares District, across Jaunpur, along the west of Azamgarh, and across Fyzabad. At Tāṇḍā, its course turns west along the Gogra and then north up to the lower ranges of the Himalayas, so as to include the District of Basti. Beside the area included in the above language frontier, Bhojpurī is also spoken by the members of the wild tribe of Thārūs, who inhabit the Districts of Gonda and Bahraich.

The area covered by Bhojpurī is, in round numbers, some fifty thousand square

Bhojpurī compared with the other Bihārī dialects.

miles. At home, it is spoken by some 20,000,000 people as compared with the 6,235,782 who speak Magahī, and the 10,000,000 who speak Maithilī. So far, therefore, as regards the number of its speakers, it is much more important than the other two Bihārī dialects put together. This division of the dialects of Bihārī into two groups, an eastern, consisting of Maithilī and Magahī, and a western, Bhojpurī, commends itself on both linguistic and ethnic grounds. The two eastern dialects are much more closely connected with each other than either is connected with Bhojpurī. In grammatical forms, Maithilī and Magahī have much in common that is not shared by Bhojpurī, and, on the other hand, Bhojpurī has peculiarities of declension and conjugation which are unknown to the other two. There is a difference of intonation, too, between the east and the

Pronunciation compared.

west, which is very marked to anyone who is familiar with the languages of Eastern Hindōstān. In Maithilī, the vowel *a* is pronounced with a broad sound approaching the 'o in *hot*' colour which it possesses in Bengali. Bhojpurī, on the contrary, pronounces the vowel with the clear sharp-cut tone which we hear all over Central Hindōstān. Contrasted with this the dialect also possesses a long drawled vowel, which is written in many different ways,

but which is always pronounced like the *aw* in *awl*.¹ This last sound also occurs both in Maithilī and in Magahī, but not nearly to so great an extent, and moreover, when it does occur in these dialects, it is not so liable to be noticed owing to the broad sound of the frequently occurring vowel *a*, with which it is, as pronounced in the east, easily confounded. In Bhojpurī, on the contrary, the contrast between this drawled *ā* and the clear-cut sound of the common *a* is so very marked, and the drawled *ā* is of such frequent occurrence, that it gives a tone to the whole language which is recognised at once.

In the declension of nouns, the favourite Bhojpurī postposition of the genitive is *ke*, while in the Eastern dialects it is either *k* or *kar* or *kēr*.
 Declension and conjugation compared. Besides this, the genitive of a Bhojpurī substantive has an oblique form, a thing unknown to Maithilī or Magahī. As

regards pronouns, Bhojpurī has a word for 'your honour',—viz. *raure*,—which does not occur in the east. In the conjugation of verbs, the Bhojpurī verb substantive, *bāṭē*, he is, does not appear in the other two, while the form of the verb substantive which may be called common to the three dialects,—*hai*, he is,—is throughout its conjugation pronounced so differently in Bhojpurī that it can hardly be recognised as the same verb. In the conjugation of the finite verb, Bhojpurī has a present tense,—*dēkhī-lā*, I see,—which is peculiar to itself, and is not met in the other two dialects. Finally,—Bhojpurī has cast aside all that maze of verbal forms which appals the student when he first attempts to read Maithilī or Magahī. All those forms which depend upon the person of or the degree of respect to be shown to the object, which are so characteristic of these two dialects, are absent from Bhojpurī, and instead we have a simple conjugation, with rarely more than one form for each person.

Bhojpurī has three main varieties,—the Standard, the Western, and Nagpuriā. It has also a border sub-dialect called Madhēsī, and a broken form called Thārū. Standard Bhojpurī is spoken mainly in the Districts of Shahabad, Ballia, and Ghazipur (Eastern half), and in the Doab of the Gogra and the Gandak. As its name implies, Western Bhojpurī is spoken in the Western Districts of Fyzabad, Azamgarh, Jaunpur, Benares, the western half of Ghazipur, and South-Gangetic Mirzapur, while Nagpuriā is spoken in Chota Nagpur. Madhēsī is spoken in Champaran, and Thārū Bhojpurī along the Nepal frontier from that district to Bahraich.

Standard Bhojpurī extends over a large area, and exhibits some local peculiarities.

The most noticeable is the preference of the more southern Districts of Shahabad, Ballia and Ghazipur, and of the southern part of Saran, for the letter *r* instead of *ṛ* in the conjugation of the auxiliary verb. Thus, while the Northern Standard Bhojpurī prefers to say '*bāṭē*' for 'he is,' the Southern prefers *bārē*. In the centre and north of Saran, there is a peculiar form of the Past tense of the verb, in which *u* is substituted for the *l* which is usually typical of Bihārī; but this anomaly does not go further north, and in Eastern Gorakhpur, the language differs but little from that of Shahabad. Still further to the north-west, in Western Gorakhpur and in Basti, there are a few other divergencies from the Standard, but they are not of importance, and are mainly due to the influence of the neighbouring western

¹ This is the sound which I transliterate by *ā*.

variety of the dialect. Natives, who are quick to recognise any divergence of dialect, call the language of Eastern Gorakhpur Gorakhpurī, and the language of the west of that district and of Basti, Sarvariā.¹

Western Bhojpurī is frequently called Pūrbī, or the Language of the East, *par excellence*. This is naturally the name given to it by the inhabitants of Western Hindōstān, but has the disadvantage of being indefinite. It is employed very loosely, and often includes languages which have nothing to do with Bhojpurī, but which are also spoken in Eastern Hindōstān. For instance, the language spoken in the east of the District of Allahabad is called Pūrbī, but the specimens of it which have been sent to me are clearly those of a form of Eastern Hindī. It altogether wants the characteristic features of Bhojpurī,—the present in *-lā* and the Past in *-al*,—and instead has the well-known Eastern Hindī Past in *-is*. I have hence decided to abandon the term Pūrbī altogether, and to use instead the term ‘Western Bhojpurī,’ which, while not so familiar to Natives, has the advantage of being definite, and of connoting exactly what it is wanted to express.

As compared with Standard Bhojpurī, the following are the principal points of difference in Grammar. In Standard Bhojpurī, the termination of the Genitive is *ke*, with oblique form *ka*; in the Western dialect it is *ka* or *kāi*, with an oblique form *kē*. The latter has also an Instrumental Case ending in *an*, which is altogether wanting in the Standard language. In Western Bhojpurī, the adjective is liable to change according to the gender and case of the noun which it qualifies. This is much rarer in the Standard form of the language. The use of the pronouns in the two forms of speech differs considerably. The forms of the demonstrative pronouns vary, and the word *tūh* can be used as an honorific pronoun of the second person in the West, which is not the case in the East. In the East the oblique form of nouns and pronouns usually ends in *ā*, while in the West, it always ends in *ē*. The Verb Substantive has two forms in both sub-dialects, but the *hāwī*, I am, of the East has become *hawī* in the West. As forms of this verb are of frequent occurrence, and as the difference of pronunciation is very marked, the result of this last point is that the ‘tone-colour’ of each of the two sub-dialects shows considerable diversity from that of the other. In the conjugation of the verb, there are two marked differences. Nothing is more marked in Standard Bhojpurī than the nasal tone which is given to the termination of the first person plural, which, being also used for the singular, is of frequent occurrence. Thus a man of Shahabad says *ham kailī* for ‘I did’. In Western Bhojpurī this nasal is dropped in the plural, and we only have *ham kaili*. Moreover, in the latter, the first person plural is not nearly so often used for the Singular, as in the Standard. The termination of the third person plural also differs considerably in the two forms of speech. In the Standard it ends in *-an* or in *-ani*, and in the West it ends in *-ai*. The above are only the most noteworthy points of difference between the two main forms of Bhojpurī. There are many other minor ones, for which the reader is referred to the grammatical notes prefixed to the specimens. See, especially, pp. 249 and ff.

The Nagpuriā of Chota Nagpur differs from the Standard type principally in the fact that it has borrowed grammatical forms from the neighbouring Chhattisgarhī of the east of the Central Provinces.

Nagpuriā.

¹ For an explanation of this last name, see pp. 238 and ff.

Instances are the use of the termination *-har*, to give definiteness to a noun, and the suffix *-man* to form the plural. There are other divergencies from the Standard which will be found described on pp. 280 and ff. It may be noted that Nagpuriā is sometimes known by the people who speak it as Sadān or Sadri and is called by the Munḍa tribes of Chota Nagpur 'Dikkū Kāji.'

The Madhēsī of Champaran is the language of the 'Madhya-dēśa,' or 'Middle country,' between the Maithilī of Tirhut and the Bhojpuri of Gorakhpur. As its name implies it is a border form of speech possessing some of the characteristics of each dialect. Its structure is, however, in the main that of Bhojpuri.

The Thārū who inhabit the Tarai along the Nepal frontier have no speech of their own. Wherever we find them they have adopted more or less completely the language of their Aryan neighbours. Those who are found in the British districts from Bahraich to Champaran speak a corrupt form of Bhojpuri, mixed here and there with aboriginal words which will repay the investigations of the ethnologist. It is worth noting that the Thārū of Bahraich and Gonda speak Bhojpuri, although the local Aryan language is not that language, but is Eastern Hindī.

The area in which Bhojpuri is spoken is shown in the map facing page 1.

The following are the figures which show the number of speakers of Bhojpuri within the area in which it is a vernacular. The totals are given for each sub-dialect. For details, district by district, the reader is referred to the various sections dealing with each sub-dialect:—

Southern Standard	4,324,293
Northern Standard, viz. :—	
Dialect of Saran	1,504,500
Gorakhpuri	1,307,500 ¹
Sarwariā	3,353,151 ¹
	<hr/>
	TOTAL . 6,165,151
Western Dialect	3,939,500
Nagpuriā	594,257
Madhēsī	1,714,036
Thārū Bhojpuri	39,700
	<hr/>
	TOTAL . 16,776,937

Besides the above, there is the population of the Nepal Tarai, which, of necessity, cannot be numbered. A moderate estimate would put the Bhojpuri speakers of that tract at three millions, so that we are justified in estimating the whole number of people who speak Bhojpuri at home, as in round numbers 20,000,000.

For the reasons stated when dealing with Maithilī, *vide ante* pp. 14 and ff., it is impossible to ascertain the number of people whose native language is Bhojpuri, but who live in parts of India where Bhojpuri is not the vernacular. All that can be done is to give for the Provinces of Bengal and Assam the following estimated figures. No figures of any kind are available for the rest of India.

¹ Include some speakers of Thārū Bhojpuri and Domrā.

Table showing the estimated number of speakers of Bhojpurī, within the Lower Provinces of Bengal, but outside the Area in which Bhojpurī is the Vernacular Language.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.	REMARKS.
Burdwan	12,800	
Bankura	1,600	
Birbhum	9,200	
Midnapur	40,600	
Hooghly	4,900	
Howrah	19,000	
24-Parganas	23,000	
Calcutta	71,600	
Nadia	3,600	
Jessore	1,500	
Murshidabad	40,900	
Khulna	1,690	
Dinajpur	7,300	
Rajshahi	4,000	
Rangpur	17,900	
Bogra	9,400	
Pabna	7,000	
Darjeeling	4,500	
Jalpaiguri	9,300	
Kuch-Bihar (State)	4,800	
Dacca	11,600	
Faridpur	2,300	
Backergunge	900	
Mymensingh	24,800	
Chittagong	1,200	
Noakhali	162	
Tippera	2,200	
Bhagalpur	7,406	
Cuttack	350	
Puri	340	
Balasore	920	
Jashpur State	200	
TOTAL	346,878	

Table showing the estimated number of speakers of Bhojpurī within the Province of Assam.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.	REMARKS.
Cachar Plains	18,400	
Sylhet	18,500	
Goalpara	3,100	
Kamrup	900	
Darrang	3,200	
Nowgong	1,800	
Sibsagar	10,300	
Lakhimpur	9,000	
Naga Hills	130	
Khasi and Jaintia Hills	350	
Lushai Hills	50	
TOTAL	65,730*	* Nearly all these are tea-garden coolies.

The following is, therefore, the total number of speakers of Bhojpurī recorded in the above tables :—

Number of people speaking Bhojpurī at home	20,000,000
" " " " elsewhere in the Lower Provinces	346,878
" " " " in Assam	65,730
Total	<u>20,412,608</u>

Bhojpurī has hardly any indigenous literature. A few books have been printed in it. Those which I have met will be found mentioned in the list of Texts given under the head of Authorities. So far as I am aware, no portion of the Bible has been translated into the dialect. Numerous songs are current all over the Bhojpurī area, and the national epic of Lōrik, which is also current in the Magahī dialect, is everywhere known.

AUTHORITIES—

A.—EARLY REFERENCES.

I know of no early references to the Bhojpurī language. Bhojpur, itself, is frequently mentioned by Muhammadan historians, and its wild inhabitants are referred to in no complimentary terms. Nor is the word Pūrbi, so far as I am aware, met with in any early writer, as the name of a language. The following article, taken entire from Yule's 'Hobson Jobson,' illustrates the use of the word from the earliest times as a geographical and ethnical title.

Poorub, and Poorbeea, ss. Hind. *Pūrāb*, *Pūrb*, 'the East,' from Skt. *pūrva* or *pārba*, 'in front of,' as *paścha* (Hind. *pachham*) means 'behind' or 'westerly' and *dakshina*, 'right-hand' or 'southerly.' In Upper India the term usually means Oudh, the

Benares division, and Behar. Hence POORBEEA (*pūrbīyā*), a man of those countries, was, in the days of the old Bengal army, often used for a sepoy, the majority being recruited in those provinces.

1553. "Omaum (Humayun) Patxiah.....resolved to follow Xerchan (Sher Khan) and try his fortune against him..... and they met close to the river Ganges before it unites with the river Jamona, where on the West bank of the river there is a city called Canose, one of the Chief of the kingdom of Dely. Xerchan was beyond the River in the tract which the natives call PUEBA." *Barros*, IV. ix. 9.

1616. "Bengala, a most spacious and fruitful province, but more properly to be called a kingdom, which hath two very large provinces within it, PUEB and Patan, the one lying on the East, the other on the West side of the river." *Terry*, Ed. 1665, p. 357.

1666. "La Province de Halabas s'appelloit autrefois PUROP" *Thévenot*, v. 197.

1881. ".....My lands were taken away,

And the Company gave me a pension of just eight annas a day;

And the POORBEES swaggered about our streets as if they had done it all.....".

Attar Singh loquitur, by 'Sowar,' in an Indian paper, the name and date lost.

B.—GRAMMARS AND VOCABULARIES.

BEAMES, J.,—*Notes on the Bhojpuri dialect of Hindī spoken in Western Behar*. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Vol. iii, N. S., 1868, pp. 483 and ff.

CAMPBELL, Sir G.,—*Specimens of Languages of India. Including those of the Aboriginal Tribes of Bengal, the Central Provinces, and the Eastern Frontier*. Calcutta, 1874. P. 60, Lists of Words and Sentences in the Vernacular of Champaran. P. 95, Ditto in the Kharwar of Shahabad.

HOERNLE, A. F. R., C.I.E.,—*A Grammar of the Eastern Hindī compared with the other Gauḍian Languages*. London, 1880. Contains a Grammar of Western Bhojpuri, under the name of 'Eastern Hindī.'

REID, J. R., I.C.S.,—*Report on the Settlement Operations in the District of Azamgarh*. Allahabad, 1881. Appendix II contains a full account of the Western Bhojpuri spoken in the District; Appendix III, which has been separately printed, consists of a full Vocabulary of the same.

ALEXANDER, E. B.,—*Statistical, Descriptive, and Historical Account of the North-Western Provinces of India*. Vol. vi, Cawnpore, Gorakhpur, and Basti. Allahabad, 1881. On p. 372 there is an account of the form of Bhojpuri spoken in Gorakhpur.

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language. Part II,—Bhojpuri Dialect of Shāhabād, Sūran, Champāran, North Muzaḥfarpur, and the Eastern Portion of the North-Western Provinces*. Calcutta, 1884.

HOERNLE, A. F. R., and GRIERSON, G. A.,—*A Comparative Dictionary of the Bihārī Language*, Part I, Calcutta, 1885. Part II, 1889. Only two parts issued.

KELLOGG, The Rev. S. H.,—*A Grammar of the Hindī Language, in which are treated the Colloquial Dialects of.....Bhojpūr,.....etc., with copious philological notes*. Second Edition, Revised and Enlarged, London, 1893.

GIRINDRA-NĀTH DUTT,—*Notes on the Vernacular Dialects spoken in the District of Saran*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. lxvi, 1897, Pt. I, pp. 194 and ff.

C.—TEXTS.

FRASER, H.,—*Folklore from Eastern Gorakhpur (N.-W. P.)*, *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. lii, 1883, pp. 1 and ff. Contains a number of songs. Edited by the present writer.

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Some Bihārī Folksongs*. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Vol. xvi, 1884, Part I, pp. 196 and ff.

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*The Song of Alhā's Marriage*. *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. xiv, 1885, pp. 209 and ff.

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Two versions of the Song of Gopichand*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. liv, 1885, Part I, pp. 35 and ff.

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Some Bhoj'puri Folksongs*. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, Vol. xviii, 1886, pp. 207 and ff.

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Selected Specimens of the Bihārī Language. Part II. The Bhoj'puri Dialect. The Gīt Nāikā Banjar'wā*. *Zeitschrift der deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft*. Vol. xliii, 1889, pp. 468 and ff.

LĀL KHARG BAHĀDUR MALL, MAHARĀJĀDHIRĀJ KUMĀR,—*Sudhābund*. A collection of sixty *Kajalī* Songs. Bankipur, 1884.

RAVĪ-DATTA ŚUKLA, Paṇḍit,—*Dēvākshara-charitra*, a drama. Contains scenes in Bhojpuri. Benares, 1884.

RAVĪ-DATTA ŚUKLA,—*Jaṅgal-mē Maṅgal* or a short Account of some recent Doings in Ballia. Benares, 1886.

RĀM-GARIB CHAUBE, Paṇḍit,—*Nagari-bilap*. Benares, 1886.

FALLON, S. W., TEMPLE, Capt. R. O., and LĀLĀ FAQIR CHAND,—*A Dictionary of Hindustānī Proverbs*. Benares, 1886. On pp. 274 and ff. there is a collection of Bhojpuri Proverbs.

TEGE 'ALĪ,—*Badmāsh-darpan*. Benares, 1889. A collection of songs in the language of Benares City.

The character in general use in writing Bhojpuri is the Kaithī, for the alphabet of which, see the plate facing p. 11. The Dēva-nāgarī is also used by the educated classes. Examples of both these alphabets will be found in the following specimens.

Written Character.

Pronunciation.

There is a marked difference between the pronunciation of Bhojpuri and that of the two eastern dialects of Bihārī. The sound of the latter, especially of Maithilī, more nearly approaches that of Bengali, owing to the frequent occurrence of the letter *a* which is pronounced rather broadly. In Bhojpuri, on the contrary, the letter *a* is usually pronounced in the clear-cut way which we find elsewhere in the North-Western Provinces, *i.e.*, like the *u* in *nut*.

The long, drawled *a* which I transliterate *ā*, is especially common in Bhojpuri, and its contrast with the short clear-cut *a*, which is of frequent occurrence, gives a striking piquancy to the general tone-colour of the dialect. Usually, this drawled *ā* is left unrepresented in writing but its existence is fully recognised, and various attempts are made by different people to portray it. Thus, some write the sign ' over the consonant containing this vowel. Others write ' after it. Others write : after it, and others repeat the letter *a* after it. For instance, the word *dākhā-lā*, you see, is written by some देखल; by others देखलस; by others देखलः; and by others देखललल. The first method is that adopted by the present writer.

The short vowel, which I transliterate *ǎ*, which is pronounced like the *a* in *mad*, and which is common in Maithilī and Magahī, does not occur in Bhojpuri. The clear-cut *a* pronounced like the *u* in *nut* is always substituted.

The Rule of the Short Antepenultimate occurs in Bhojpuri as in the other Bihārī dialects. The only difference is that a long *ā* is shortened to *a* and not to *ǎ*. Thus, the third person Past of *māral*, to strike, is *marlas*, he beat, not *mār^ǎlas*. For further particulars regarding the shortening of the Antepenultimate, a fact which is continually observed in Bhojpuri, see pp. 24 and ff.

As customary, when the letter *a* in the middle of a word is silent, or is only very lightly heard, it is represented by a small ' above the line. As elsewhere, this is not done in poetry, in which every *a*, even the *a* at the end of a word is fully pronounced.

Bhojpuri Grammar is much more simple than that of Maithilī or Magahī. Except in a few isolated instances, the form of the verb depends only on the subject. The Object has no effect upon it. In Standard

Bhojpuri, the first person singular is very rarely used, the plural being used instead, but this is not the case in the Western sub-dialect.

Bhojpuri has a peculiar form of the Present Indicative, which closely corresponds to the Naipālī Future, and which is, itself, often used in the sense of the Future. It

is formed by adding the suffix *-lā* to the Present Subjunctive. According to Dr. Hoernle, this suffix means 'gone,' and is used like the *-gā* of the Hindōstānī Future. Just as the Hindōstānī *dēkhū-gā*, mean literally 'I am gone that I may see,' hence 'I am going to see,' hence 'I shall see,' so do the Naipālī *dēkhū-lā*, and the Bhojpurī *dēkhī-lā*. In the last named instance the tense has come to be more often used as a present.

Bhojpurī has its own Verb Substantive. Just as *chhī*, I am, is typical of Maithilī, and *hī*, I am, is typical of Magahī, so *bāṭī*, *bāṭī*, or *bānī*, is typical of Bhojpurī.

It is hoped that, if the above remarks are borne in mind, no difficulty will be experienced in grasping the principles of Bhojpurī grammar, as shown in the following sketch :—

BHOJPURĪ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

I.—NOUNS—

Each has three forms as in Maithili. Thus (short) *ghōrā*, (long) *ghor^owā*, (redundant) *ghorauā*. The long form sometimes ends in *ē* instead of *ā*. Thus, *ghor^owē*. All these forms may have their termination nasalised. Thus *ghor^owā̃*. The short form may be weak (as *ghōr*) or strong (as *ghōrā*).

Number.—Plural is formed by adding *ni*, *nh*, or *n*, and shortening a preceding long vowel. Thus *ghōrā*, horse; *ghorani*, *ghōranh*, or *ghōran*, horses; *ghar*, a house, pl. *gharani*, *gharanh* or *gharan*. Plural may also be formed by adding nouns of multitude, such as *sabh*, all, *log*, people. Thus *ghōrā sabh*; *rājā log*.

Case.—The only true cases are the Instrumental and Locative Singular, formed, as in Maithili, by the addition of *ē* and *ē* respectively, before which a final *ā* is elided, and a final *i* or *ū* is shortened. Thus, *ghōrē*, by a horse; *ghōrē*, on a horse; *phal*, a fruit, *phalē*, *phalē*: *mālī*, a gardener; *mālīē*, *mālīē*. These forms do not occur in the plural.

Other cases are formed by postpositions added to the nominative, or (when such exists) to the oblique form; see below. Some of these are *kē*, to (also used as a sign of the accusative); *sē*, *tē*, *santē* or *kar^otē*, by; *khātir*, *lāg*, *lā*, for; *sē*, *lē*, from; *k*, *ke*, *kāi*, of; *mē*, *mē*, on.

Before the postposition *k*, a final long vowel is shortened, as in *ghōrak*, of a horse; when the noun ends in a consonant, *a* is inserted, as in *gharak*, of a house. There is an oblique genitive postposition *kā*. Thus *rājā-ke mandir*, the king's palace; but *rājā-kā mandir-mē*, in the king's palace. The distinction is seldom observed by the uneducated.

Gender.—In Standard Bhojpuri, adjectives do not change for gender.

Oblique Form.—Verbal nouns in *al* have an oblique form in *lā*. Thus *dēkhāl*, seeing; *dēkh^olā-mē*, in seeing. Verbal nouns in the form of the root have an oblique form in *e*. Thus, *dēkhē*, seeing; *dēkhē-lā*, for seeing. In all other nouns, the oblique form is the same as the nominative.

II.—PRONOUNS—

	I.		Thou.		Your Honour.	Self, Your Honour.	This.	That, He.
	Inferior form.	Superior form.	Inferior form.	Superior form.				
Sing. Nom.	<i>mē</i>	<i>ham</i>	<i>tū</i> or <i>tē</i>	<i>tū</i> or <i>tē</i>	{ <i>rauvā</i> <i>rawā</i> <i>raurā</i> as nom.	<i>ap^one</i>	<i>i, ihe, ihā</i>	<i>ū, ē</i>
Obl.	<i>mōhi</i> or <i>mō</i>	<i>ham^orā</i>	<i>tohī</i> or <i>tō</i>	<i>toh^orā</i>		<i>ap^onā</i>	<i>ehi, ehē, ihā</i>	<i>ohi, oh, ō, uhā</i>
Gen.	<i>mōr, mōre</i>	<i>hamār, ham^ore</i>	<i>tōr, tōre</i>	<i>tohār, tok^ore</i>	<i>rāur, raure</i>	<i>apon, appan, or ap^one.</i>	<i>eh-ke</i>	<i>oh-ke</i>
Plur. Nom.	<i>ham^onī-kā</i>	<i>ham^oran</i>	<i>tok^onī-kā</i>	<i>tok^oran</i>	{ <i>rauran</i> <i>rawan</i> Ditto.	<i>ap^onan</i>	<i>inh-kā</i>	<i>unh-kā</i>
Obl.	<i>ham^onī</i>	<i>ham^oran</i>	<i>tok^onī</i>	<i>tok^oran</i>		<i>ap^onan</i>	<i>inh</i>	<i>unh</i>

	Who.	He, that.	Who?	What (thing).	Any one, some one.
Sing.					
Nom.	jē, jawan, jaun	sē, tē, tawan, taun	kē, kawan, kaun	kā	keū, kēhu, kaunō
Obl.	jeh, jaunā	teh, taunā	keh, kaunā	kā, kāhe, kethī	{ keū. kehū, kaunō kek ^o ro, kathiyo. kek ^o ro
Gen.	jeh-ke, jē-kar, jek ^o re	teh-ka, tē-kar, tek ^o re	keh-ke, kē-kar, kek ^o re	{ kā-ke, kāhe-ke, kethi-ke	
Plur.					
Nom.	jinh-kā, jawan, jaun	tin ^h -kā, tawan, taun	kin ^h -kā, kawan, kaun	Anything, something, is kachhū, kuchchhō or kuchhuo. Declined like a substantive.	
Obl.	jinh	tin ^h	kin ^h		
Gen.	jinh-ke	tin ^h -ke	kin ^h -ke		

An optional form of the oblique singular of *ū*, is *wāhi*; of *jē*, *jāhi*; of *tē*, *tāhi*; of *kē*, *kāhi*. For *teh*, we can substitute *tehi* or *tē*; for *oh*, *ohi* or *ū*, and so on for the others.

There are many forms of the oblique plural in all the above. The following are those of *i*. The others can be formed by analogy. *Ek^onī* *nān, inhān, inh^onī*; so *ok^onī, unkan, etc.*; *jek^onī, etc.* The spelling of all these fluctuates.

The genitives *ni* and *re* have a feminine form in *ē*, which is met in poetry. Thus *mōrē, ham^orē*, and so on.

All these genitives have an oblique form in *ā*, viz. *mōrā, ham^orā, tōrā, tok^orā*; so also *ek^orā, ok^orā, jek^orā, tek^orā* and *kek^orā*. These can be used as fresh oblique bases of the Pronoun. Thus *mōrā-sē*, from me; *ek^orā-sē*, from this, and so on. In the plural they become *ham^oran, tok^oran, ek^oran, etc.*; thus *ham^oran-sē*, from us.

III.—VERBS—

General Note.—In all Verbs, the first person singular is hardly ever used except in poetry. The plural is used instead. The use of the second person singular is vulgar. The plural is here also used instead. The first person plural is commonly used instead of the second person when it is desired to show respect. The syllable *sā* may be added to the second or third person to show the plural number or respect. Thus *dēkhā-lā-sā*, your honour sees.

It is quite common to use Masculine forms instead of the Feminine.

A.—Auxiliary Verbs, and Verbs Substantive—

Present, I am, etc.

	Form I.				Form II.			
	Sing.		Plur.		Sing.		Plur.	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
1	(<i>baṛō</i>)	—	<i>baṛī</i> or <i>bānī</i>	<i>bāryā</i>	(<i>hāwō</i>)	—	<i>hāwī</i> , <i>hāī</i>	<i>hāwyā</i>
2	<i>bār</i> , <i>bāre</i> , <i>baṛasi</i> , <i>bāras</i>	<i>bāris</i>	<i>bārd</i> , <i>bārdāh</i>	<i>bārū</i>	<i>hāwē</i> , <i>hāwas</i> , etc.	<i>hāwis</i>	<i>hāwā</i> , <i>hāwāh</i>	<i>hāw</i>
3	<i>bā</i> , <i>bāre</i> , <i>bāra</i> , <i>bārō</i> , <i>baṛasi</i> , <i>baṛasu</i> , <i>bāras</i>	—	<i>bāran</i>	<i>bārin</i>	<i>hā</i> , <i>hāwē</i> , <i>hāwasi</i> , <i>hāwas</i>	—	<i>hāwan</i>	<i>hāwin</i>

Past, I was, etc.

	Form I.				Form II.			
	Sing.		Plur.		Sing.		Plur.	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
1	(<i>rah'lō</i>)	—	<i>rah'lī</i>	<i>rah'lyā</i>	(<i>rah'ō</i>)	—	<i>rah'ī</i>	<i>rah'yā</i>
2	<i>rah'lē</i> <i>rah'las</i>	<i>rah'li</i> <i>rah'lis</i>	<i>rah'lā</i> <i>rah'lāh</i>	<i>rah'lū</i>	<i>rahē</i> <i>rahas</i>	<i>rahī</i> <i>rahis</i>	<i>rahā</i> , <i>rahāh</i>	<i>rahū</i>
3	<i>rahal</i> , <i>rah'lē</i> , <i>rah'lasī</i> , <i>rah'las</i>	<i>rah'li</i>	<i>rah'lan</i>	<i>rah'lin</i>	<i>rahē</i> <i>rahasī</i> , <i>rahas</i>	<i>rahī</i>	<i>rahan</i>	<i>rahin</i>

Sometimes the *h'* is dropped. Thus *raī*, I was.

The Strong Verb Substantive is *hōkhal*, to become, conjugated regularly.

The Negative Verb Substantive is *nah'khā* or *nah'khī*, I am not, conjugated regularly, but only in the present tense.

B.—Finite Verb—

Verbal Nouns.—(1) *dēkh*, obl., *dēkhe*; (2) *dēkhal* (infinitive), obl., *dekh'ā*; (3) *dēkhab*, no obl. form. All mean 'to see' 'the act of seeing.'

Participles.—Pres. *dēkhat*, *dēkhit*, *dekhait*; Fem., *dekh'ti*, etc.; obl., *dekh'tā*, etc.: Past, *dēkhal*; Fem., *dekh'li*; obl. *dekh'lā*.

Conjunctive Participle.—*dēkh-ke* or *dēkhi-ke*; *kā* may be used instead of *ke*.

Simple Present.—I see; etc.; and Present Conditional (if) I see, etc.

Present Indicative, I see, etc., I shall see, etc.

	Sing.		Plur.		Sing.		Plur.	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
1	(<i>dēkh'ō</i>)	—	<i>dēkhī</i>	<i>dēkhyū</i>	(<i>dēkhā-lō</i>)	—	<i>dēkhi-lī</i> <i>dēkhi-lē</i>	<i>dēkhā-lyū</i>
2	<i>dēkh</i> , <i>dēkhē</i> <i>dekhasi</i> , <i>dēkhas</i>	<i>dēkhis</i>	<i>dēkhā</i> <i>dēkhāh</i>	<i>dēkhū</i>	<i>dēkhā-lē</i> <i>dēkhe-lē</i>	<i>dēkhā-lisi</i>	<i>dēkhā-lā(h)</i> <i>dēkhe-lā(h)</i>	<i>dēkhā-lū</i>
3	<i>dēkhē</i> , <i>dēkha</i> , <i>dēkhō</i> , <i>dekhasi</i> , <i>dekhassu</i> , <i>dēkhas</i>	—	<i>dēkhan</i> <i>dekhani</i>	<i>dēkhin</i>	<i>dēkhā-lī</i> <i>dēkhe-lī</i>	<i>dēkhā-lī</i>	<i>dēkhā-lē</i> , -lan, -lani <i>dēkhe-lē</i> , -lan, -lani	<i>dēkhā-lin</i>

Past, I saw, etc.

Future, I shall see, etc.

	Sing.		Plur.		Sing.		Plur.	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
1	(<i>dekh'ō</i>)	—	<i>dekh'ī</i>	<i>dekh'lyū</i>	(<i>dekh'ō</i>) (<i>dekh'bau</i>)	—	<i>dēkhab</i> , <i>dekh'ō</i> <i>dekhīhā</i>	<i>dēkhib</i> , <i>dekhīō</i>
2	<i>dekh'lē</i> <i>dekh'las</i>	<i>dekh'li</i> <i>dekh'lis</i>	<i>dekh'lā(h)</i>	<i>dekh'lū</i>	<i>dekh'bē</i>	<i>dekh'bi</i> <i>dekh'bis</i>	<i>dekh'bd(h)</i>	<i>dekh'bū</i>
3	<i>dekh'lē</i> <i>dekh'las</i> <i>dekh'lasi</i>	<i>dekh'li</i>	<i>dekh'lan</i> <i>dekh'lani</i>	<i>dekh'lin</i>	<i>dēkhi</i>	—	<i>dekhīhē</i> <i>dekhīhen</i>	—

Past Conditional, I had seen, etc.

	Sing.		Plur.	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
1	(<i>dekh'ō</i>)	—	<i>dekh'tī</i>	<i>dekh'tyū</i>
2	<i>dekh'tē</i> <i>dekh'tas</i>	<i>dekh'ti</i> <i>dekh'tis</i>	<i>dekh'tā(h)</i>	<i>dekh'tū</i>
3	<i>dēkhat</i> , <i>dēkhit</i> <i>dekh'tē</i> <i>dekh'tas</i> <i>dekh'tasi</i>	<i>dekh'ti</i>	<i>dekh'tan</i> <i>dekh'tani</i>	<i>dekh'tin</i>

¹ or *dekh'tī*, and so throughout.

The Imperative is the same as the Simple Present. Preca-tive Forms are; singular, *dēkhihē*, *dēkhihū*, *dekh'bē*; Plural, *dēkhihā*, *dēkhihau*, *dēkhi*, *dekh'tā*.

Present Definite. I am seeing, *dēkhat bānī*, and so on. Contracted form *dekh'tānī*, or *dekh'tāyī* and so on. The participle does not change for gender or number.

Imperfect. I was seeing, *dēkhat rah'ī*, or *dēkhat rahī*, and so on. The participle does not change for gender or number.

Perfect, I have seen, formed by adding *hā* or *hā* to the Past. *hā* is used in the first and third persons plural, and *hā* in the second person; and in the third person singular. Thus *dekh'ī hā*, I have seen; *dekh'ā hā*, you have seen. *hā* may be substituted for *hā* ¹ *hā* for *hā*.

Another form of the Perfect is made by conjugating the locative of the Past Participle, with the Present tense of the auxiliary verb. Thus, *dekh^olē bānī*, I have seen, *dekh^olē bārā*, you have seen, and so on.

Pluperfect, I had seen, *dekh^olē rah^oī* or *rahī* and so on. The syllable *hā* may be added. Thus, *dekh^olē rah^oī hā*. In the second person, and in the third person singular, *hā* is used instead of *hī*.

C.—Neuter Verbs—

In the third person singular masculine of the past, they may take the form of the Past Participle, without any suffix. Thus beside *gir^olē* and *gir^olas*, we may have also *giral* (fem. *gir^olī*), meaning, 'he fell.'

In the second form of the Perfect, the nominative, and not the locative of the Past Participle is used. Thus, *giral bānī*, not *gir^olē bānī*, I have fallen. In the Pluperfect, the form is the same as in the Active Verb. Thus, *gir^olē rah^oī* or *rahī*, I had fallen.

D.—Verbs whose roots end in *āw* and *ā*—

Those in *āw* are all transitive verbs, except the neuter verb *gāw*, sing.

Example,—*pāwal*, to obtain; Pres. Part., *pāwat*, *pāwit*, *pāit*; Past Part., *pāwal*.

	Simple Pres.		Pres. Ind.		Past.		Future.		Past Conditional.	
	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.
1	<i>pāṭ</i>	<i>pāṭī</i>	<i>pāwe-lṭ</i>	<i>pāi-lā</i>	<i>paulṭ</i>	<i>paulī</i>	<i>paibṭ</i>	<i>pāib</i>	<i>pautṭ</i>	<i>paulī</i>
2	<i>pāwē</i>	<i>pāwā</i>	<i>pāwe-lē</i>	<i>pāwe-lā</i>	<i>paulē</i>	<i>paulā</i>	<i>paibē</i>	<i>paibā</i>	<i>pautā</i>	<i>paulā</i>
3	<i>pāwas</i>	<i>pāwan</i>	<i>pāi-lā</i>	<i>pāwe-lē</i>	<i>paulas</i>	<i>paulan</i>	<i>pāi</i>	<i>paibē</i>	<i>pāit</i> or <i>pāwat</i>	<i>pautan</i>

Those in *ā* are all neuter verbs, except the active verb *khā*, eat.

Example,—*khāil*, to eat; Pres. Part., *khāit* or *khāt*; Past Part., *khāil*.

	Simple Pres.		Pres. Ind.		Past.		Future.		Past Conditional.	
	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.	Sing. Masc.	Plur. Masc.
1	<i>khāṭ</i>	<i>khāṭī</i>	<i>khā-lṭ</i>	<i>khāi-lā</i>	<i>khailṭ</i>	<i>khailī</i>	<i>khaiṭ</i>	<i>khāib</i>	<i>khaitṭ</i>	<i>khailī</i>
2	<i>khāwē</i>	<i>khāwā</i>	<i>khā-lē</i>	<i>khā-lā</i>	<i>khailē</i>	<i>khailā</i>	<i>khaiṭē</i>	<i>khaiṭā</i>	<i>khaitā</i>	<i>khaitā</i>
3	<i>khāwas</i>	<i>khāwan</i>	<i>khā-lā</i>	<i>khā-lē</i>	<i>khailas</i>	<i>khailan</i>	<i>khāi</i>	<i>khaiṭē</i>	<i>khāit</i>	<i>khaitan</i>

A neuter verb, such as *aghā*, be satiated, would make its 3rd sg. past optionally *aghāil*. The verb *āw*, come, is treated as a verb in *āw* in the Present Indicative (*āwe-lā*), he comes, and the Preterite Conditional (*autī*, (if) I had come). In the other tenses, it is treated as a verb in *a*. Thus *aiṭī*, I came; *āil*, he came.

E.—Irregular Verbs—

<i>karal</i> , to do;	Past Part. <i>karal</i> or <i>kail</i> , Conj. Part. <i>ke</i> or <i>kā</i> .
<i>dharaḷ</i> , to place, seize;	" <i>dharaḷ</i> or <i>dhail</i> , " <i>dhai</i> or <i>dhā</i> .
<i>mar</i> , to die;	" <i>maral</i> or <i>mūal</i> , Pres. Part., <i>marat</i> or <i>mūat</i> .
<i>jāil</i> , to go;	" <i>jail</i> .
<i>dēl</i> , to give;	" <i>dihal</i> or <i>dēl</i> .
<i>lēl</i> , to take;	" <i>lihal</i> or <i>lēl</i> .
<i>bhāl</i> , to become;	" <i>bhail</i> .

F.—Causal Voice, formed by adding *āw* to root. Thus *dekhāwī-lā*, I cause to see. The double causal adds *āwāw*.

G.—Potential Passive Voice, formed by adding *ā* to the root. Thus *dekhāi-lā*, I can be seen.

MAITHILĪ OR TIR'HUTIYĀ.

The standard dialect is the language which is specially called Tir'hutiya by people in other parts of India. It is called Maithili by its speakers. Its head-quarters are the North and Centre of the Darbhanga District, where the Maithil Brāhman̄s muster in large numbers. In the South of Darbhanga it is spoken in the slightly corrupt form which I call Southern Standard Maithili. It is spoken in its greatest purity by Maithil Brāhman̄s, and the other higher castes of its habitat. The lower castes have a habit of clipping their final syllables which will be abundantly shown in the specimens. The same peculiarity is observable in the Southern variety of the Standard Language.

Standard Maithili is also spoken in that portion of the District of Monghyr (except in the southern portion of Gogri Thana), which lies north of the Ganges. As its geographical position would suggest, it is the Southern variety which is spoken here. The District of Bhagalpur is similarly divided into two portions, a northern and a southern by the Ganges. North Bhagalpur is a long narrow strip of country which runs from the Ganges right up to the Nepal frontier, and includes two sub-divisions, *viz.*, Supaul on the north, and Madhipura, south of Supaul, on the banks of the Ganges. Standard Maithili is spoken over the whole of North Bhagalpur, the pure variety being spoken in Supaul, and the southern in Madhipura.

In the District of Purnea, which lies to the east of North Bhagalpur, the bulk of the population speak Eastern Maithili, but the Brāhman̄s of that District, especially those living to the west on the Supaul border, speak pure Standard Maithili.

The following is the estimated population speaking both varieties of Standard Maithili :—

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.
Darbhangā	2,460,000
Monghyr	800,000
Bhagalpur	956,800
Purnea	30,000
TOTAL .	4,246,800

With reference to the above, it may be mentioned that the Magistrate of Monghyr has returned 1,000,000 people as speaking Maithili in his District. On further inquiry it appears that it may be estimated that, of these, 800,000 speak Standard Maithili, and the remaining 200,000 the Chhikā-chhiki Bōli of the South of the Ganges. All the above figures are estimates made by the local officers, as the Census figures do not distinguish between Maithili and the Hindī dialects of the North-Western Provinces.

No attempt has been made by the local officials to distinguish the populations speaking the true Standard Maithili and its Southern variety. The matter is not of

great importance, but the following estimates, based on my own experience, will not, I think, be found to be very incorrect :—

TRUE STANDARD MAITHILĪ.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.
Darbhangā	1,460,000
Bhagalpur	456,800
Purnea Brāhman	30,000
TOTAL .	1,946,800

SOUTHERN STANDARD MAITHILĪ.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.
Darbhangā	1,000,000
Monghyr	800,000
Bhagalpur	500,000
TOTAL .	2,300,000

The following specimen is in the pure Maithili dialect used by the Tīrhutiā Brāhman and other higher class people of the Darbhanga District, their head-quarters. It is written in the character which they use themselves,—the Maithilī, *par excellence*. This character is only used by these Brāhman, and accordingly I have also given the same specimen in the variety of the Kaithī character which is used in that District. Both specimens are in facsimile. Writers in this part of the country are very careless, and hence, there are minor differences, principally owing to slips of the pen, between the two copies. These are not sufficient to render separate transliterations necessary, and so I have given only one transliteration, following, as a rule, the copy in the Maithilī character, and silently correcting any mistakes as they occur. It should be remembered that the Maithilī character is used only by Brāhman, and that other higher class people use the Kaithī character :—

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (MAITHILĪ CHARACTER, AS USED BY BRĀHMANŚ).

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

कोनोमन्त्रकैहोउरेशेहैन्हि ३हिमहुइकावापस्कहनकैन्हिजेआं
 बाहुधनममगतिमेमजेहमरहिम्माहाममेहमवादीयतअन३कान्म
 अपनममगतिशिशेदनशीन्हि ५५केहीनकिताउतत्र ५५इकावशे
 मउकिहुकैकतकदुहजेडाठनगेन ५३५उउहिअठनीमेअपनमम
 त्रिउठादेनकअअन३मउकिहुमार्कियव्वरनतअन ३हिदेअ
 मेमहअकानपेतेनैक ५३५उक्याकनेमहेअनगतैक ५३५उअक
 ३हिदेअकनिवासीमउमेमअकनेमहेकोउरैहैनागनजेउकरा
 अपनमअमउमेमह ५३५उवनेँपकेनैक ५३५उउहीहिमडिम
 केमूगवअउतुनैकअअनपेतेउरैआउतेहुनआउकोउकान
 हिकिहुदेअक ५३५उअअनउकराअनपेतेनैक ३विठवकैनकजे
 हमवापकैवनिहरेमउकमयकमअधिकगोशेपकेउरैन्हि ५३५

हमदसममदेही हमअमनावापकनग आउर आउरकनकामकहावेहि
 जेखौंवाबूहमधर्मकिबिदुद आउरअपनेकअस्यस्य पापकय
 नअबि हमकेबिअपनेकबशेकहावेकयो गानहिहीहमवाअपन
 बनिहाजैकावाअनआउतअनउठानआउरअपनावापकममी
 पवननपानुअअनउठकहिबनकीउकवकपउक्यादमिकेँदयाके
 नमीहिआउरानेतिकेँउक्यामामनपहि केँउक्याबुझाँनतमीहि
 बेशेकनकाकहैकेहि जेखौंवाबूहमधर्मकिबिदुद आउरअपनेकअ
 स्यस्यपापकयतअबि हमकेबिअपनकबेशेकहावेकयो गानहिही
 पव नुवापअपना नोकामउमकहनथीहि जेमउमउठमबुबराह
 केँहिनकपहिवरहआउरहिनकाहअमेउवापउवामपनहीपहिवरह
 अहमामनाकमिआउआउरअनन्दकरीकि एकत एहमवबेशेअज्ञानबुनम
 केहिजिउतअबि हेताउतहु नमोफेबिडेहैनअबि आउरअनउ नोक
 निआनकदेनँ जनाह

एकऊठबेशेअतमेबुनोकअअनउअकममीपकवनउअनउवाउर
 आउरनावकउदअननक आउरअपनामयकमउ नमउककेँअप

नानावजा केंद्रबुनकैकजेडाकीमि कैकउद्वनकामकंहनकै
 न्हिअअपानवजागअथनबुमिआउअपानकबाप बउउमे
 व कयनन्हिअविहैहउकीद्वनकारेगानिगेगनाउनअविपबनुउ
 जोधकैडीतरनहिगेताह वैहउद्वनकबापबाहवअविद्वनका
 बुमारैनगताहउवापाकैउउद्वनन्हिजे देखहमएउक वषम
 अपानकसेवाकवेडीआउकहिउअपानकआछाठलंननवहि
 कैनआउअपानेहम्याकहिउवागाबावहिदेनजेहमअपाना
 मिमडकमईअनन्द कवित्कपबनुअपानेकडायेथेजेरे
 शेजेवगामाउकमईअपानेकममनवि थापानअविउंहिआ
 उनअपानउक्यामि मिउ बउउँसेवकवनअवि बाप द्वनकाक
 हनथीन्हिजेहेवानक ठोमदाहमयेमद्विआउवाउकिद्व
 हमवअविसेताहवमिकद्वपबनु खानन्दकथन हसितहै
 वठठिबुन कीउकठडागेहवडागाम्बजानबुनकोविडीउनअ
 विहैअनबुनकोविडेनअवि=

[No. 1.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT, KAITHĪ CHARACTER.

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

(AS USED BY HINDŪS OF THE HIGHER CASTES, WHO ARE NOT BRĀHMANS.)

कोनोमनुज्यैकेइईवेदान्तैएिओरिमेसँदोछा-वापसौ-काहकेलि-देओ-
 वायु-धनसम्पति-मेसो-देहमन-हिस्ताहारे-सेहमनादिश-नजन-ओहुनका-
 अपन-सम्पति-वादि-देठयिन्. धेठिक-दीन-विनठा-उल-दोहका-वेध-शान-
 छिद्र-ऐउछाँ-उतुइदिश-वठिठ-ओम-वातरे-वचपनीमें-अपन-सम्पति-छा-
 देछ. नजनवेसित-छिद्रनवेउ-उउठ-नजन-वाहिदेशमे-महाशपाड-मउठेउओन-
 वासना-उठेशहारेठगठेउ-आओन-वैशिशेउ-वाहिदेश-निवासी-सुनेसौ-
 ऐउओधउते-रहेठगठ-देओउना-अपनाजिन-सुने-सुगन-वनवेठे-पेठेठे-
 ओर-ओरि-दिमडि-सौदेसुगन-जोरिदँडेउ-अपनपेद-नैवीरिपठ-आ-
 ओन-उओनरि-ओउना-छिद्रदेउ-आओन-नजनओउना-ग्यातनेठेउ-पाविवा-
 उठउदे-हमना-वापिसे-वनिरानशजउ-जारेउसौ-अधिउ-नोधिपेउदेकि-ओनरु-
 उजसौ-मरेदी-हमअपना-वापउ-चाँतेएदरिय-आओन-हुनकाशौ-उहयेकिदे-
 ओनाल-हमधमउ-पिउछा-ओर-अपनेउ-अछाद-वापेउठअछि-हमछेनि-अपनेउ-
 वेधउहोयैउ-जोम्यतहिदी-हमना-अपनननिहान-जोम्यतजोपारे-नजनपेउठेउ-
 आओन-अपना-वापठ-शमीप-वठठ-पनीउ-नजनपेउ-अछाउहिदूठ-ओओना-
 वापओउना-दोलेउ-अछाउठेठयिन्-ओर-दोउउ-वाँछना-मानमे-ठपदिकेओ-
 12

उनाउम्राठि ठशीक—वेडा—नूअ—उठठेकि—दे—ओवाउ—हमधम्रउविउघ—ओरअ
 पनेकअम्यद पापयैठअदि—हमसेनि—अपकठ—वेघउरुके—दोयनहिदी—
 परीउ—वाप—अपना—नेउन—शानशौ—उठठशीकले—शगुर्यो—उलम—वध्न—पालेउ—
 हिनका—परिनाउ—अओमरिनज—हयमे—ओठी—अओन—परेमे—मनही—महिनाप
 आओन—हमनाठेठेकि—जोई—ओर—आनक—उनी—उम्रैउनी—हहमवेरा—मुईठ
 दठसेठेनि—पिठठ—शदि—हेनारेठदठ—सेठेनि—नेदठअदि—आमान—नजन—ओमि
 ठेकि—आनकउने—उगठल—ओउनदेकेयेश—जेनेमदठेठ—नजन—ओदतउ—समीप
 पडवठ—नजनयोवादा—ओन—नावउसक—उनठउ—आओन—अपना—सेठउ—
 सामेसी—लेउठेअपनाठग—पवठे—उदठठेउ—देई—ओम्रैउ—ओदुनअसोउठठठ
 दे—अपनेउ—गोई—आरेठछथि—आओन—अपनेउ—वाप—कउउतसक—ठेठेकि
 अदि—परिउवो—क्रीषठे—गीगन—वहिगेठल—लेउदुनकावाप—वाएनआदि
 दुनअ—उहापरे—उगठल—ओवापठे—उतरदिठथि—वेदेउ—हमरेठेउ—मन
 सौ—अपनेउ—वेवाउगैदी—आओन—अपनेउ—उम्रैउ—उठठन—नहिठेठ—
 आओन—अपने—हमनाअहिओ—दगपोनहिदेठ—देहमअपना—मित्रसग—ठगान
 नउनिगु—परिउअपनेउईवेघ—जेवेस्था—सगउसंग—अपनेउ—समयनि—जोयेठ
 अदि, जेहिनआरेठ—अपने—ओजग—निमित्त—कउउतसकठेठ—अदि—वापदुनअ—
 उठठथि—वाठउनी—सका—हमना—संगध—आओन—जेठिउ—हम—अदि—
 गोलन—थिउहु—परिउ—आनक—उतय—हकिग—हेम—एवीकदठ—उम्रैउनी—
 ईगोलन—गोई—मुईठदठ—ठेठिपिठठ—अदि—लेउरेठदठ—ठेठिनेदठअदि

[No. 1.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT AS USED BY BRĀHMAṆS AND HIGHER CASTE HINDŪS.

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

Kōnō manukhya-kē dui bēṭā rahainhī. Ohī-sā chhoṭ'kā
A-certain man-to two sons were. Them-from the-younger
 bāp-sā kahāl'kainhī, jē, 'au bābū, dhan-sampattī-mē-sā jē
the-father-to said, that, 'O Father, the-property-in-from which
 hamar hissā hōy, sē ham'rā diyā.' Takhan ō
my share may-be, that to-me be-good-enough-to-give.' Then he
 hun'kā apan sampattī bāṭī del'thinhī. Thōrek din
to-them his-own property having-divided gave. A-few days
 bit'lā-uttar chhoṭ'kā bēṭā sabh-kichh'-kē (ekatthā kāi),
on-passing-after the-young son everything (together having-made),
 katahā dūr dēs chal-gēl; āor ōtahī luch'pani-mē apan
somewhere far country departing-went; and there debauchery-in his-own
 sampattī urā-dēlak. Jakhan ō sabh-kichh' kharch kāi
property (he)-squandered. When he everything expenditure having-done
 chukal, takhan ohī dēs-mē mahā akāl par'laik, āor ok'rā
finished, then that country-in a-great famine fell, and to-him
 kalēs hōe lag'laik, āor ō jāe-kā ohī dēsak nibāsi-
trouble to-be began, and he having-gone that country-of the-dwellers-
 sabh-mē-sā ek-gōṭāk-otai rahāi lāgal, jē ok'rā
all-(sign of plur.)-in-from one-individual's-near to-dwell began, who him
 ap'nā khēt-sabh-mē sūgar charāba-lāi pathaul'kai, āor ō ohī
his-own fields-(plur.)-in swine feeding-for sent, and he those
 chhimar'-sā jē sūgar khāit-chhalaik apan pēt bharāi chāhait-chhal.
husks-with which the-swine eating-were his-own belly to-fill wishing-was,
 āor keo ok'rā nahī kichh' dēik. Āor jakhan ok'rā jñ(gy)ān
and anyone to-him not anything gives. And when to-him sense
 bhelaik, ō bichār-kailak jē, 'ham'rā bāp-kē banihār-sabhak
became, he considered that, 'my father's labourers-(plur.)-of
 khāek-sā adhik rōṭi pakait-chhainhī, āor ham bhūkh-sā
eating-of-than more loaves being-cooked-are, and I hunger-from
 maraichhī. Ham ap'nā bāpak-lag jāeb, āor hun'kā-sā kah'bainhī
am-dying. I my-own father's-near will-go, and him-to I-will-say

jē, "au bābū, ham dharmak biruddh āor apⁿek adhyaksh
that, "O Father, I of-virtue against and of-your-Honour (in)-sight-of
 pāp kail-achhⁱ. Ham phērⁱ apⁿek bētā kahābāik y(j)ogy^a
sin have-done. I again your-Honour's son of-being-called fit
 nahⁱ chhī. Ham^{rā} apan banihār jakā rākhal-jāo." ' Takhan ō
not am. Me thine-own labourer like please-to-keep." ' Then he
 uṭhal, āor ap^{nā} bāpak samīp chhal, parantu jakhan ō pharākahⁱ
arose, and his-own father-of near went, but when he at-a-distance
 chhal, kī ōkar bāp ok^{rā} dēkhⁱ-kāi dayā kailⁱ-thinhⁱ, āor
was, that his father him having-seen compassion made, and
 daurī-kāi ok^{rā} garā-mē lapaṭⁱ-kāi ok^{rā} chumbā lelⁱ-thinhⁱ.
having-run him on-the-neck having-embraced to-him a-kiss took.

Bētā hun^{kā} kahālⁱ-kainhⁱ jē 'au bābū, ham dharmak biruddh āor
The-son to-him said that "O Father, I of-virtue against and
 apⁿek adhyaksh pāp kail-achhⁱ. Ham phērⁱ apⁿek bētā
of-your-Honour in-sight-of sin have-done. I again your-Honour's son
 kahābāik y(j)ogy^a nahⁱ chhī. Parantu bāp ap^{nā} nōkar-
of-being-called fit not am.' But the-father his-own servants-
 sabh-sā kahālⁱ-thinhⁱ jē, 'sabh-sā uttam bastra bahār (bāhar) kāi
(plur.)-to said that, 'all-than excellent clothes out having-made
 hin^{kā} pahirābāh, āor hin^{kā} hāth-mē aūthī, paer-mē pan^{hi}
this-person clothe, and this-person's hand-on a-ring, feet-on shoes
 pahirābā, āor ham^{rā}-lokani khāi, āor ānand kari; kiek-tā i
put-on, and-(let) us-people eat, and rejoicing make; because this
 hamar bētā muil chhal, sē phērⁱ jīul achhⁱ; herāel chhal, sē phērⁱ
my son dead was, he again alive is; lost was, he again
 bhētal achhⁱ. ' Āor takhan ō-lokani āna(nd) karāi lagⁱ-lāh.
met is.' And then they-people rejoicing to-do began.

Ō-kar jēth bētā khēt-mē chhalaik. Jakhan ō gharak samīp
His elder son field-in was. When he of-the-house near
 pahūchal, takhan ō bājā āor nāchak śabd sunⁱ-lak, āor ap^{nā}
arrived, then he music and dancing-of the-sound heard, and his-own
 sēbak-sabh-mē-sā ek-kē ap^{nā} lag bājā-kāi, puchhalⁱ-kaik
servants-(plur.)-in-from one-to of-himself near having-called, he-asked
 jē, 'i kī thikaik?' Ō hun^{kā}-sā kahālⁱ-kainhⁱ jē, 'apⁿek
that, 'this what is?' He him-to said that, 'your-Honour's
 bhāi āel chhathⁱ, āor apⁿek bāp baṛ utsab kailanⁱ-
brother come is, and your-Honour's father a-great feast has-
 achhⁱ: ē hēt^a kī hun^{kā} bēs nirōg pāol-achhⁱ.
made: (for)-this reason that him well safe-and-sound has-found.'
 Parantu ō krōdh kāi bhitar nahⁱ gēlāh. E hēt^a hunak
But he anger having-made within not went. (For)-this reason his

bāp bāhar ābⁱ hun^{kā} bujhābāi lag^{lāh}. Ō
father outside having-come him to-remonstrate-with began. He
 bāp-kē uttar dēlanhⁱ jē, 'dēkhū, ham etek barakh-sā
the-father-to answer gave that, 'look, I so-many years-from
 ap^{nek} sēbā karaichhī, āor kahiō ap^{nek} ājñ(gy)ā(k)
your-Honour's service am-doing, and ever your-Honour's orders
 ullaṅghan nahⁱ kail, āor ap^{ne} ham^{rā} kahiō chhāgar-ō nahⁱ
disobedience not did, and your-Honour to-me ever a-goat-even not
 dēl, jē ham ap^{nā} mitra-sabhak saṅg ānand karitāh^ā.
gave, that I (my)-own friends-(plur.)-of with rejoicing I-might-make.
 Parantu ap^{nek} i bēṭā, jē bēsyā-sabhak saṅg ap^{nek}
But your-Honour's this son, who harlots-(plur.)-of with your-Honour's
 sampattⁱ khā-gēl-achhⁱ, jēhⁱ āel, ap^{ne} ok^{rā} nimitt
property has-devoured, when he-came, your-Honour of-him for-the-sake
 baṛ utsab kail-achhⁱ. Bāp hun^{kā} kahal^{thinhⁱ} jē, 'hē bālak,
a-great feast has-made.' The-father to-him said that, 'O child,
 tō sadā ham^{rē} saṅg chhā, āor jē-kichh^ā hamar achhⁱ, sē tōhar
thou always of-me-even with art, and whatever mine is, that thine
 thikāh^ā. Parantu ānand karab, harkhit haib, uchit chhal, kiek-tā
is. But rejoicing to-make, rejoiced to-be, proper was, because
 i tōhar bhāi muil chhal, phērⁱ jīul achhⁱ: herāel chhal, phērⁱ
this thy brother dead was, again alive is: lost was, again
 bhēṭal achhⁱ.
met is.'

The next specimen is a letter in Standard Maithili, which formed part of the record of a case tried by me in the Darbhanga District some twenty years ago. It was originally written in the Kaithi character, but is here given in the Dēva-nāgarī. It is in other respects given exactly as it was written, only names of persons and places being, for obvious reasons, changed.

[No. 2.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT.

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

॥ श्री चंपावती निकट दुरमिल भा लिखित पत्र ॥

स्वस्ति चिरंजीवि चंपावती केँ आशीख, आगा लकुमनक जुवानो ओ चीठी सौँ अहाँ सभक कुशल हेम बूझल, मन आनंद भेल । श्री लक्ष्मी देवि केँ नेना छोट छैन्हि, जेहि सौँ ओकर परवरश होइक से अवश्य कर्तव्य थोक । हुनिका माता नहि; अहँ लोकनिक भरोस तेल कुँड़क निगाह रहैन्हि । एक बकस पठाओल अछि, से अहाँक हेतु, अहाँ राखब; बकस में छौ ६) टा रुपैया छैक, ओ मसाला सभ छैक; से बकस खोलि दुइटा रुपैया ओ आधा २ सभ मसाला लक्ष्मी दाइ केँ अपने चुपे देबैन्हि, दुइटा रुपैया मसाला बकस अपने राखब; अहँ लै भेजाओल अछि । कोनो बातक मन में अदेश मति राखो; जे चीज वस्तु सभ अहाँक नोकसान भेल अछि से सभ पहुँचत, तखन हम निश्चित छैब ॥

श्री समधी जी केँ प्रनाम; आगा भोला साहु केँ बहुत दिन भेलैन्हि अहाँ लोकनि तकाजा नहिँ करैछिएन्हि; हमार बेटा जेहन छथि से खूब जनैछी; जल्दी रुपैया असूल करु, नहिँत पोछू पछताएब । बखारीक धान सभ बेच लेलन्हि । एह बेकूप केँ कहाँ तक नोक अकिल हैतैक ॥

श्री बाबू गोबिंद केँ आशीख ।

	रुपैया	अमोट धारा
रहिकाक पड़ना	२)	२
श्री लक्ष्मी दाइ	२)	२
श्री छोटी जनी	२)	२

[No. 2.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT.

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Śrī Champābatī nikaṭ Durmil Jhā likhit patra.
The-respected Champābatī near (to) Durmil Jhā written letter.

Swastī.

It-is-well (i.e. may-good-luck-attend-you).

Chiramjib¹ Champābatī-kē āśikh, āgā Lachhumanak
The-long-lived Champābatī-to blessings, moreover (from)-Lachhuman's
 jubānī ō-chithī-saū ahā sabhak kuśal-chhēm būjhal. Man ānand
words and-letter-from you all well-being I-learnt. Heart pleased
 bhēl. Śrī Lachh¹mi-Dēb¹-kē nēnā chhōṭ chhainh¹,
became. The-respected Lakshmi-Dēvi-to child little is,

jeh¹-saū ōkar parharas hoik sē abasya kartabya thik. Hunikā
what-(means-) by his support may-be that surely to-be-done is. To-her

mātā nah¹; ahaī lokanik bharōs tēl kūrak nigāh rahainh¹.
mother (is-)not; you people-of hope oil pot-of (let-the-)eye remain.

Ēk bakas pathāol-achh¹, sē ahāk hēt^a, abā rākhab;
One box I-have-sent, that you-of for, you will-keep-(it);

bakas mē chhau-tā rupaiyā chhaik ō masālā sabh chhaik; sē
box in six rupees are and spices all are; that

bakas khōl¹ dui-tā rupaiā ō ādhā ādhā sabh masālā Lachh¹mi
box opening two rupees and half half all spices Lakshmi

Dā¹-kē ap^ane chuppē debainh¹, dui-tā rupaiā masālā bakas
Dāi-to you silently will-give, two rupees spices box

ap^ane rākhab; ahaī lai bhejāol-achh¹. Kōnō bātak man mē
you keep; you for I-have-sent. Any things-of heart in

andēsā mat¹ rākhi; jē chij bast^a sabh ahāk noksān
anxiety do-not keep; whatever things property all your injured

bhēl-achh¹, sē sabh pahūchat, takhan ham nischint
has-been, that all will-reach-(you), then I easy-in-(my)-mind

haib. Śrī sam^adhi-jī-kē pranām; āgā
will-be. The-respected father-in-law-to compliments; moreover

Bhōlā Sāh^a-kē bahut din bhelainh¹, ahā lokani takājā nah¹
Bhōlā Sāhu-to many days passed, you people demand not

karaichhiainhⁱ; hamār bētā jēhan chhⁱ, sē khūb janaichhī;
are-making; my son what-sort, is, that well you-know;
 jaldī rupaiā asūl karū, nahⁱ-ta pīchhū pachh^atāeb.
soon rupees realization make, otherwise afterwards you-will-repent.
 Bakhārik dhān sabh bēch-lēlanhⁱ, eh bēkūph-kē kahā-tak
Of-granary the-paddy all he-has-sold, this fool-to till-when
 nik akil haitaik. Śrī Bābū Gōbind kē āśikh.
good sense will-be. The-respected Bābū Gōbind to blessings.

Rahikāk Of-Rahikā	pahunā bridegroom.	Rupaiā. Rupees.	Amōṭ dhārā, Mango-conserved slabs.
Śrī Lachhamī Dāi.	.	2	2
Respected Lakshmi Dāi.	.	2	2
Śrī chhōṭī jani	.	2	2
Respected little girl-folk.	.	2	2

TRANSLATION OF A LETTER WRITTEN BY DURMIL JHĀ TO MUSAMMAT CHAMPĀBATĪ.

After compliments,—May you live for a long time. My good wishes to Champā-batī. Moreover, I have learnt both from the mouth of Lakshman and from your letter that you are all well, and my heart has been pleased thereby. Lakshmī Dēbī has had a little child, and we must make arrangements for its support; she has no mother, and I hope that you will keep an eye on her, and see that she gets everything necessary (*lit.* oil and pots). I have sent you a box herewith; it is for you, keep it. In the box there are six rupees, and some Kābulī * fruits; open the box and give two rupees and half the fruit to Lakshmī Dāi, but give it privately. You will keep two rupees, the remainder of the fruit, and the box; I have sent them for you. Don't be unhappy about anything: all your property, which has been spoilt, will be recovered for you; and then only will I be easy in my mind.

My compliments to the father-in-law. Moreover, it is a long time since you have pressed Bhōlā Sāhu to pay the money he owes. You know what sort of temper my son has, so realize the money quickly, or you will repent afterwards. He has sold all the paddy in the granary. When will the fool get decent wisdom?

My good wishes to Gōbind Bābū.

	Ra.	Slabs of mango conserve.
For the Rahikā bridegroom	2	2
For Lakshmi Dāi	2	2
For the little girl	2	2

* The word *masālā* usually means spices. I am, however, assured that here it must be translated as above.

The next specimen is a short poem by the famous old Master-singer, Vidyāpati Thākur, who flourished at the end of the 15th century. He was court poet to Rājā Śiva-simha of Sugāonā, a village still existing in the Darbhanga District. There is a tradition that this king was summoned by the Emperor to Delhi for some offence, and that Vidyāpati obtained his patron's release by an exhibition of clairvoyance. The Emperor locked him up in a wooden box and sent a number of the courtesans of the town to bathe in the river. When all was over he released him, and asked him to describe what had occurred. Vidyāpati immediately recited *impromptu* the poem which I now give as a specimen of his powers, describing a beautiful girl at her bath. Astonished at his power, the Emperor granted his petition to release King Śiva-simha.

The poem has been handed down by word of mouth for centuries, and the language is, no doubt, modernised; but there is little doubt that, whatever we may think of the legend, the ideas are those of the poet himself.

As customary, the poet inserts in the last verse his own name.

In poetry, all vowels, even a silent *a* at the end of a word, and those represented in prose by small letters above the line in the middle or at the end of a word, are fully pronounced.

A POEM BY VIDYĀPATI THĀKUR.

कामिनि करण सिनाने । हेरइते हृदय हरण पचबाने ॥
 चिकुर गलण जल धारा । मुख-ससि डर जनि रोअण अंधारा ॥
 तितल बसन तनु लागू । सुनि-हुँ-क मानस मन-मथ जागू ॥
 कुच-जुग चारु चकेवा । निअ कुल आनि मिलाओल देवा ॥
 ते सकाण भुज पासे । बाँधि धरिअ घन उड़त अकासे ॥
 भनहि बिद्यापति भाने । सुपुरुख कबहुँ न होए नदाने ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kāmini karae sinānē,
A-fair-one does t̄athing,
 heraite hṛidaya harae pacha-bānē.
on-seeing the-heart seizes the-five-arrowed-one.
 Chikura galae jala-dhārā,
Her-locks melt (in)-a-water-stream,
 mukha-sasi dara jani roae ādhārā.
moon-face '(in)-fear as-though weeps darkness.
 Titala basana tanu lāgū,
The-wet garments (to-)the-body cling,
 muni-hū-ka mānasa mana-matha jāgū.
hermits-even-of (in)-the-soul the-God-of-Love awakes.
 Kucha-juga chāru chakēwā,
The-bosom-pair fair chakēwās,
 nia kula āni milāola dēwā.
own family having-brought united the-God.
 Tē sākāe bhuja-pāsē,
Therefore in-fear in-the-arm-noose,
 bādhi dharia, ghana urata akāsē.
having-bound clasp, clouds they-will-fly into-the-sky.
 Bhanahi Bidyāpati bhānē,
Saith Vidyāpati the-sun-(of-poets),
 su-purukha kaba-hū na hōe na-dānē.
a-wise-man ever not becomes a-fool.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

1. The pretty one is bathing, and as I gaze, the five-arrowed (God of Love) seizes my heart.

2. Her locks melt in a cascade of water-drops, as though darkness were weeping in fear of the brightness of her moon-face.

3. Her garments, wet (and transparent), cling to her form, and so fair is the vision that (Cupid), the soul-disturber, awakes even in the hearts of hermits.

4. Her two fair bosoms are a pair of sweet *chakēwās*,¹ as though God had brought and united each to its mate.

5. Therefore, for fear that they will fly away to the clouds in the sky, bind them and hold them fast in the snare of thine arms.

6. Singeth Vidyāpati, the Sun among the Poets, 'a wise man never proves himself a fool.'²

The above is the straightforward meaning of the above lines. But, as is customary in Indian poetry, it is so arranged that altogether different senses can be obtained by dividing the words differently. Thus, if we divide the first line as follows, and slightly alter the spelling, we get,—

Kā Maīna kara e sinānē, hera ite hṛidaya Hara Pacha-bānē.

Which means, 'O Maina, God of Love, why art thou beckoning? See here, on her heart is seated Hara (i.e., her bosom), (thine enemy,) O thou who hast five arrows.'

So the second line may be divided,—

Chikura galae jala-dhārā, mukha-sasi ḍara jani ro, ae ādhārā.

Which means, 'Weep not (jani ro), O darkness, in fear of her moon-face, for her locks are clouds, which will soon overshadow (its brightness).

Again, the third verse,—

Tita lava sanatana lāgū, muni-hū-ka mānasa Mana-matha jāgū.

Which means, 'There (on her bosom, or Hara,³) the pious have fixed their devotion, for thou, O Cupid, hast awoken even in the hearts of hermits.

The next specimen is a short extract from the *Hari bans*, a poetical life of Kṛishṇa, written by Man-bōdh Jhā in the latter half of the eighteenth century.

¹ The Brahminy duck, a snow-white bird. Under ordinary circumstances, they are cursed never to pass the night together.

² I.e., verb. sap. sat.

³ In the first verse, her bosom was compared to the God Hara, who was the destroyer of the Indian Cupid. Hence, when the latter attacks the saints, they fix their minds on the former in self-protection. But, alas for their good intentions, Hara, himself, has taken the form of her bosom.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

When some time had passed, (the babe) Hari soon began to be able to use his hands and feet.

What place was there, where he did not go? How often did he go outside even the court-yard of the house?

Gleefully used Madam Jasōdā to laugh, as she ever and again caught him up, and brought him back from the outer doorway.

Sharp as a little needle would he strut about, till he became the worry of her life.

How often did she snatch burning coals out of his very hand! and how often did he burn (his fingers) when she was not looking!

The next specimen is a short poem written in the middle of the last century by Bhānu-nāth Jhā. It describes the pangs suffered by a Herd maiden who has been deserted by Kṛishṇa. According to custom, the poet enters his own name, and that of his patron, the father of the present Mahārāja of Darbhanga in the last verse.

[No. 5.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT.

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

A POEM BY BHĀNU-NĀTH JHĀ.

जदुपति बुझिअ बिचारो । अभिनव बिरह बेआकुलि नारी ॥
जलिन सयन नहिं भाबे । तनि पथ हेरइति दिवस गमाबे ॥
केओ चानन कर लेपे । केओओ कहइ जिउ रहस सँछेपे ॥
कोन परि करति निबाहे । सित-कर किरन सतत कर दाहे ॥
तप जनि करइ सकामे । निस दिन जपइति रहइ तसु नामे ॥
भानु-नाथ कवि भाने । रस बुझ महेसुर सिंघ सुजाने ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Jadupati	bujhia	bichārī,		
<i>O-Kṛishṇa</i>	<i>understand</i>	<i>having-considered,</i>		
abhinaba	biraha	beākuli	nārī.	
<i>fresh</i>	<i>severance</i>	<i>distraught</i>	<i>the-lady.</i>	
Nalina	sayana	nahī	bhābē,	
<i>Lotus</i>	<i>bed</i>	<i>not</i>	<i>pleases,</i>	
tani	patha	herāiti	dibasa	gamābē.
<i>his</i>	<i>path</i>	<i>watching</i>	<i>the-day</i>	<i>she-passes.</i>
Keo	chānana	kara	lēpē,	
<i>Some</i>	<i>sandal</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>anointing,</i>	
keao	kahai	jiu	rahala	sāchhēpē.
<i>some</i>	<i>say</i>	<i>life</i>	<i>was</i>	<i>in-danger.</i>
Kona	pari	karati	nibāhē ?	
<i>What</i>	<i>on</i>	<i>will-she-make</i>	<i>recourse ?</i>	
Sita-kara	kirana	satata	karu	dāhē.
<i>Moon</i>	<i>rays</i>	<i>continually</i>	<i>do</i>	<i>burning.</i>
Tapa	jani	karai	sakāmē,	
<i>Austerities</i>	<i>as-it-were</i>	<i>she-does</i>	<i>zealously,</i>	
nisa	dina	japaīti	raha	tasu nāmē.
<i>night</i>	<i>day</i>	<i>muttering</i>	<i>she-remains</i>	<i>his name.</i>
Bhānu-nātha	kabi	bhānē,		
<i>Bhānu-nāth</i>	<i>poet</i>	<i>sings,</i>		
rasa	bujha	Mahesura	Singha	sujānē.
<i>sentiment</i>	<i>understands</i>	<i>Mahēśvara</i>	<i>Simha</i>	<i>the-wise.</i>

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

O Kṛishṇa, learn and understand. Distraught is the lady by the fresh severance.

Even a bed of lotuses pleases her not. On his (*i.e.*, thy) path gazing does she pass the day.

Some are anointing her body with cooling sandal-paste, while others stand by and say she cannot live.

To what can she have recourse? Even the cool rays of the moon continually burn her.

She is, as it were, performing austerities with but one fixed desire, and night and day she prays, murmuring but his¹ name in her prayers.

Saith the Poet Bhānu-nāth, The wise Mahēśvara Simha understands the sentiment.

The next specimen is a translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son into the form of Maithilī which is used by the lower caste Hindūs of the Darbhanga District. It will be noticed that the principal differences are that in the first place the vocabulary is not so sanskritised, and, in the second place, that the forms of the verb which end in *nhⁱ*, and which denote that respect is shown to the object are not used.

It is printed in Kaithī type.

¹ *Tasn* is an old or poetical form of the genitive, equivalent to *takar*.

[No. 6.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARI.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (AS USED BY HINDŪS OF THE LOWER CASTES).

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

एक गोटा के दुइ वेटा रहैक । छोटा वेटा बाप सौं कहैकैक ज बाप हमन
 हिससा सग वन दै दह । बाप ओकन हिससा वन बाटि देकैक । थोकेक दिन पन
 छोटा वेटा अपन सग वन एकट्ठा कै वढ़ी दून देस यठि गेठ । ओग अपन सगटा
 वन कुकलम में ओहा देक । ओकन सग वन जखन ओहा गेठैक, ओही देस में
 वढ मानी अकाठ पड़ै । जखन ओ ओही देस में एक गोटाक ओही गाम सुगन
 यजेवा पन नोकन रहै । ओकना सुगनक प्येवाक नूसो ने प्येवा ठै मेठै । जखन
 ओकना होस मेठैक भोग पड़ै जे हमना बापक ओही गाम कगेक नोकन अछि जकना
 प्या पी के अधिक वन वयैकैक । हम एग नूयें मनेकी । हम बापक ओग जाएव
 कहै जे हम गोहन ओ मगवानक वढ़ अपनाय कैठ । हम गोहन वेटा कहैवाक
 जोग नहि छिओ । हमना गो अपना ओहि गाम नोकन नाथ । ई सग बाग मन में
 गनि बापक ओग यठठ । बापक ठग पहुँचठ । ठेकिन जखन सुनकंहि छठ
 ओकन बाप देखिगहि मनक ठेठ ओकना दिस जठहो यठै, ओकना गनदनि में ठग
 के चुम्बा ठेकैक । वेटा कहैकै जे बाप हम गोहन मगवानक वढ़ अपनाय कैठहु
 गे हम गोहन वेटा कहैवा जोग नहि छी । ओकन बाप अहि पन अपना नोकन के
 कहैकै जे प्युव नोक २ गुआ ठा, एकना पहना, औंगी हाथ में दही, पनहो से पहना
 दही । मोटाएठ बाबा ठा के मान जे हम सग प्या पी के प्युसो कनी । कियैक गो
 हमन वेटा मनि के जी एठै । ई वेटा हेना गेठ छठ से छैन मेठठ । ई कहि सग
 प्युसो कन ठागठ ।

जखन ओकन वढ़का वेटा प्येगसौं बन अवैग रहै, बनक नणदीक नाथ ओ
 गान सुनठक । अपना नोकन सौं पुछकै जे आई की छिएक जे नाथ गान
 होखैक । ओ सग कहैकैक जे गोहन मरि आएठ अछि नीके जेका एठै है गे गोहन
 बाप एक मोटाएठ बाबा मनठक है । गहि पन ओ एमसाए गेठै, आगन नही गेठ ।
 जखन ओकन बाप वाहन अछि ओकना नेहोना कन ठागै । ओ अपना बाप सौं कहैक
 जे एकेक दिन सौं हम गोहन सेवा कैठिओ गोहन कहै सौं कोनो काज वाहन नही

जैठ, तैओ गों हमना कहिओ वरुनोक वय्यो ने प्याए ठै देहठ जे हम अपना दोस
 सगल संगे प्युसी कनिगहुं । ठेकिन गोहन ई वेठा जे अपन सग वन नन्डीवाजी में
 ओहा कं आएठ अकि गकना ठै गों मोटाएठ वाक्का मानठ अकि, वाप कहठकै, वेठा
 गों हनदम हमना संगे नहैकै, जे किछु वन हमना अकि से सग गोहने छिओक ।
 हमना सगके प्युव प्युसी कन वूह जे गोहन नाई मनि कं सेन जो एठौ अकि ।

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (AS USED BY HINDŪS OF THE LOWER CASTES).

(DARBHANGA DISTRICT.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ek gōṭā-kē dui bēṭā rahaik. Chhoṭ^akā bēṭā bāp-saũ
One person-to two sons were. The-younger son father-to

kahal^akaik jē, 'bāp, hamar hissā sabh dhan dāi dāh.' Bāp
said that, 'Father, my share all wealth having-given give.' Father

ō-kar hissā dhan bāṭi del^akaik. Thōrek din par chhoṭ^akā bēṭā
his share wealth dividing gave. A-few days on the-younger son

apan sabh dhan ekaṭṭhā kāi barī dūr dēs chalī gūl.
his-own all wealth together making very distant country going went.

Ōt apan sabh-tā dhan ku-karam-mē ohā-dēlak. Ō-kar
There his-own entire wealth bad-deeds-in he-wasted. His

sabh dhan jakhan ohā-gelaik, ohī dēs-mē bar bhārī
all wealth when was-wasted, that country-in a-great heavy

akāl paṛ^alai. Takhan ō ohī dēs-mē ēk gōṭak ohī-ṭhām
famine fell. Then he that country-in a person's near

sūgar charaibā-par nōkar rahal. Ok^arā sugarak khaibāk
swine feeding-on servant remained. By-him of-swine of-feeding

bhūs-ō nē khaibā-lāi bhōṭai. Jakhan ok^arā hōs bhelaik, mōn
chaff-even not eating-for was-got. When to-him senses became, consideration

paṛ^alai jē, 'ham^arā bāpak ohī-ṭhām katek nōkar achhi, jak^arā
happened that, 'my father's near how-many servants are, to-whom

khā-pī-kā adhik dhan bachai-chhaik; ham ēta bhūkhē
having-eaten-(and)-drunk much wealth remains-over; I here by-hunger

marai-ohhī. Ham bāpak ōta jāeb, kah^abai jē, "bam tōhar ō
am-dying. I father's there will-go, I-will-say that, "I of-thee and

Bhaḡ^abānak bar ap^arādh kail. Ham tōhar bēṭā kahaibāk jōg
of-God great sin did. I thy son of-being-called worthy

nahī chhiau. Ham^arā tō ap^anā ohī-ṭhām nōkar rākhā."'
not am-by-thee. Me thou thine-own near a-servant keep."

Ī-sabh bāt man-mē ṭhānī, bāpak ōta chalal. Bāpak
These words mind-in having-resolved, father's there he-went. Father's

lag pahūchal. Lēkin jakhan pharakā^a-hī chhal, ō-kar bāp
near he-arrived. But when at-a-distance-even he-was, his father

dekhitáhⁱ mam^atak lēl; ok^arā dis jal^adī chal^alai; ok^arā gar^adanⁱ-mē
on-seeing compassion took; his direction quickly he-went; his neck-on
 lagā-kā chumbā lel^akaik. Bētā kahal^akai jē, ‘bāp, ham
having-stuck kiss took. The-son said that, ‘Father, I
 tōhar Bhag^abānak bar ap^arādh kailāh^a. Taī ham tōhar bētā
of-thee of-God great sin did-for-thee. Therefore I thy son
 kahaibā jōg nahⁱ chhī.’ Ō-kar bāp ehⁱ-par ap^anā nōkar-kē
(of)-being-called fit not am.’ His father this-on his-own servants-to
 kahal^akai jē, ‘khūb nīk nīk nuā lā, ek^arā pahirā;
said that, ‘very good good garment bring, on-this-(person) put-on;
 aūthī hāth-mē dahī; pan^ahī-sē pahirā-dahī; moṭāel bāchhā lā-kā
a-ring hand-on put; shoes-with clothe; the-fatted calf having-brought
 mārā, jē ham-sabhi khā-pī-kā khusī kari.
kill, that we having-eaten-(and)-drunk happiness may-make.
 Kiyāik-tau hamar bētā marⁱ-kā jī-ailai; i bētā herā-gēl-
Because my son having-died has-come-to-life; this son had-been-
 chhal, sē phēr bhētal.’ Ī kahi sabh khusī
lost, he again has-been-got.’ This saying all happiness
 kara lāgal.
for-making began.

Jakhan ō-kar bar^akā bētā khēt-saū ghar abait-rahai, gharak
When his elder son the-field-from home was-coming, of-the-house
 naj^adik nāch ō gān sun^alak. Ap^anā nōkar-saū puchhal^akai jē,
near dancing and singing he-heard. His-own servant-from he-asked that,
 ‘āi kī chhiaik, jē nāch gān hoi-chhaik?’ Ō-sabh kahal^akaik
this what is, that dancing singing is-occurring?’ They said
 jē, ‘tōhar bhāi āel achhⁱ; nīkē jekā ailai-hai, taī tōhar
that, ‘thy brother come is; well because he-is-come, therefore thy
 bāp ēk moṭāel bāchhā mār^alak-hai.’ Tahⁱ-par ō tam^asāe-gelai,
father a fatted calf has-killed.’ That-on he became-angry,
 āgan nahⁱ gēl Tal hān ō-kar bāp bāhar ābⁱ ok^arā
to-the-inner-court not went. Then his father outside having-come to-him
 nehōrā kara lag^alai. Ō ap^anā bāp-saū kah^alak jē, ‘etek
entreaty to-make began. He his-own father-to said that, ‘so-many
 din-saū ham tōhar sēbā kailau. Toh^arā kah^alā-saū kōnō kāj
days-from I thy service did-for-thee. Thy saying-from any action
 bāhar nahⁱ kail, taiō tō ham^arā kahiō bak^arik
outside not I-did, nevertheless thou to-me ever of-a-goat
 bachch-ō nē khāe-lāi dēlāh, jē ham ap^anā dōst-sabhak
the-young-one-even not eating-for gavest, that I my-own friends-of
 saṅgē khusī karitāhū. Lēkin tōhar i bētā, jē apan
with happiness might-have-made. But thy this son, who his-own

sabh dhan raṇḍī-bāji-mẽ ohā-kā āel achhī, takārā-lāi tō
all wealth harlotry-in having-squandered come is, him-for thou
 moṭāel bāchhā mārlā-achhī. Bāp kahal^akai, 'bētā, tō har-dam
the-fatted calf hast-killed.' The-father said, 'son, thou always
 ham^arā saṅg rahaī-chhaī. Jē-kichh^a dhan ham^arā achhī, sē sabh tohar-ē
me with remainest. Whatever wealth to-me is, that all thine-even
 chhiauk. Ham^arā-sabh-kẽ khūb khusī-kar būjh, jē tōhar
is-to-thee. To-us much happiness-of (there-is)-propriety, for thy
 bhāi marī-kā phēr jī-ailau-achhī.
brother having-died again has-come-to-life-for-thee.'

SOUTHERN STANDARD MAITHILĪ.

Between the District of Darbhanga, and those Districts of Bengal proper in which the Bengali language is spoken, lie the northern portions of the Districts of Monghyr and Bhagalpur, and the entire Districts of Purnea and Malda, all of which lie north, or, in the case of Malda, north-east of the River Ganges. Purnea and Malda may be left out of consideration for the present. Northern Bhagalpur consists of two subdivisions, Supaul and Madhipura. The former is the northern of the two, and is bounded on the west by the Darbhanga District and on the east by the low country which contains the shifting bed of the River Kusi, and which separates it from the District of Purnea. The language and people of Supaul are the same as that of Northern and Central Darbhanga, and the specimens previously given for that area, will also do for the dialect spoken in it. Going from west to east in order, the Samastipur subdivision of Darbhanga, North Monghyr, and the Madhipura subdivision of Bhagalpur form a belt of land on the northern bank of the Ganges, in which also Maithili is spoken, but not quite so purely as in the true Standard Maithili tract of Central and North Darbhanga. A grammar of the form of the dialect here spoken will be found in part V of the *Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language*, written by the present author. The following are the chief points of difference between it and Standard Maithili:—

A. PRONUNCIATION—

The principal difference is that the rule of shortening the antepenultimate vowel is not followed in the case of the Simple Present of a verb. Thus, 'he sees,' is *dēkhai*, not *dekhai* as in Standard Maithili.

B. NOUNS—

Another termination of the Genitive is *ke*. Before the Genitive termination *k*, a final long vowel is shortened. Thus, from *nēnā*, a boy, one form of the Genitive is *nēnak*, not *nēnāk*, as in Standard Maithili. The Locative in *ē*, which is rare in Standard Maithili, is much more common in this southern form of the dialect.

C. PRONOUNS—

The Genitives of the Personal Pronouns are as follows,—*mōr*, *mōre*, or *mōra*; *hamar*, *ham're*, or *ham'ra*; *tōr*, *tōre*, or *tōra*; *tōhar*, *toh're*, or *toh'ra*. The Honorific pronoun of the second person is *ais*, *ahā*, or *ap'ne*. The Genitives of *jē*, who; *sē*, he; and *kī*, who?; are *jē-kar*, *tē-kar*, and *kē-kar*, respectively. The corresponding oblique forms are *jek'rā*, *tek'rā*, and *kek'rā*. The oblique form of *kī*, what?, is *kathī*, *kethī*, *kāhe*, *kah'*, or *kiyē*.

D. VERBS—

The following are the terminations used in the Simple Present, and in the Past, Indicative and Conditional. The four Forms have the same power as in Standard Maithili:—

Person.	Form I.	Form II.	Form III.	Form IV.
1	ā, ē, or aā	Same as Form IV .	ī, iai (Fem. ī) . . .	iainh.
2	ē (Fem. ē), ē, ai, aī, hī, or hīh.		āh, ā, hau, or hauk . .	huh.
3	ai or aih		aih, aih', & (Fem. ī), or anh (Fem. inh.)	ihinh, hinh.

The Past tense Indicative of transitive verbs has the following terminations in the third person:—

Forms I and II.—*ak*, *kāik*. Form III.—*kā*, *ē*, *anh*, *āt*. Fem. *kī*, *inh*, *it*. Form IV.—*hinh*, *khinh*.

In the case of intransitive verbs, the second person has the following terminations:—

Form I.—*ā, haĩ, hā.*

In the third person, Form I either drops all terminations, or else take one of the following,—*ē, ai*, and, in North Monghyr, *a*. The terminations of Forms III and IV are those given above in the table, with, in addition, *ē, āt*; fem. *it*.

In addition to the above, the following terminations may be used in the Past tense of any verb, whether transitive or intransitive:—

Form I.—1st person, *ā* (only in North Monghyr); 3rd person, *kai*.

Form III.—1st person, *ianh, ihanh*; 2nd person, *hā*.

The following are the terminations of the Future:—

Person.	Form I.	Form III.	Forms II and IV.
1	<i>bō, bai, baik</i>	<i>ab</i>	<i>bainh.</i>
2	<i>bē, bē, bai, baĩ, bhē, bhaĩ, bhē, bhik</i>	<i>bāh, hā, bhan, bhank</i>	<i>bhainh.</i>
3	<i>at, tai, taik</i> ; (Fem.) <i>aiti</i>	<i>tanh</i> (Fem. <i>tinh</i>), <i>tā</i> (Fem. <i>tī</i>), <i>tāt</i> (Fem. <i>tīt</i>), <i>tatht</i> .	<i>thinh, thanĩ.</i>

As in Standard Maithilī, the object influences the form of the verb which should be used. The following rules illustrate this:—

Forms I and II are used when the subject is non-honorific. Forms III and IV when it is honorific.

Forms II and IV are used when the object, direct or remote, is mentioned with respect.

When the object, direct or remote, is in the second person, an *ai* or *aik* in any termination of the first or third person is changed to *au* or *auk*, respectively. The terminations *hē, ai*, and *aik*, are only used when the object, direct or remote, is inferior to the subject. So also *au* and *auk*, except that, when they are pronounced with a kind of drawl, the object is mentioned with some, though not great, respect.

AUXILIARY VERBS—

Instead of *hai*, he is, the following forms are also used:—*akh, ah, eh, yeh, ya, ha, ehai*.

Besides the base '*chha*' which we meet in Standard Maithilī, there is also a base *chhika*. Thus, *chhikai*, he is. A common form of the 3rd singular of the simple verb is *achh*, or *chha*, instead of *achhĩ*.

In Madhipura, the Past Participle of the verb *hōeb*, to become, is *hōl*, as well as the *bhēl* of Standard Maithilī.

AUTHORITY—

GRIBERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language. Part V. South Maithilī. Dialect of South Darbhanga, North Munger, and the Mudhlepura subdivision of Bhagalpur.* Calcutta, 1885.

The first of the following specimens is a portion of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, in the form of the dialect spoken in Madhipura. As the dialect so closely resembles Standard Maithilī, and as other specimens will be given, it is unnecessary to give the entire Parable.

Note the tendency to throw a final short *i*, by epenthesis, into the preceding syllable. Thus *chail*, for *chal*, having gone; *pair* for *paĩ*, having fallen, and *bāet*, i.e., *bāit*, for *bāĩ*, having divided. Note, also, the form *kar-kai-kō*, having done.

[No. 7.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (SOUTHERN VARIETY).

(MADHIPURA, BHAGALPUR.)

SPECIMEN I.

कोए आदमी के दुइ बेटा छथै । छोटका बेटा अपना बाप के कहै के कि
हमना हिस्सा बन बाँट देअ । ओकरा बाप दूनो भाई के बन बाँट देअ के ।
कुछ दिनक बाद छोटका बेटा बन सब जमा करि के को कोनो आउना मुलुक
के गैठ देअ के । एव आपन बन सब सौधीनिक पाछां बेनबाद के देअ के
जयन ज सब पनय के देअ के एव ओने वैठ अकाठ पैठ गेठ । एव ज आदमी
जानीव होवै ठाठा । एव सहन में कोनो आदमी कोने ज नोकर रहि गेठ ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kōe ād'mī-kē dui bēṭā chhalai. Chhoṭkā bēṭā ap'nā bāp-kē
A-certain man-to two sons were. The-younger son his-own father-to
kahal'kai ki, 'hammar hissā dhan bāeṭ deā.' Ōkar bāp dūnō
said that, 'my share wealth having-divided give.' His father the-two
bhāi-kē dhan bāeṭ del'kai. Kuchh^u dinak bād chhoṭkā bēṭā dhan
brothers-to wealth having-divided gave. Some of-days after the-younger son wealth
sab jamā kar'-kai-kō, kōno āur muluk-kē chail-del'kai. Tab āpan dhan
all collected having-made, some other country-to went-away. Then his-own wealth
sab aukhinik pāchhā ber'bād kai-del'kai. Jakhan ū sab kharach kai-del'kai, tab
all revelry-of after wasted he-made. When he oll spent had-made, then
onē bair akāl pair gelai. Tab ū ād'mī garib hōwāi lāgal.
there a-great famine having-fallen went. Then that man poor to-be began.
Tab sahar-mē kōno ād'mī kōtē ū nōkar rahi-gel.
Then the-city-in a-certain man near he a-servant remained.

The next specimen comes from the Begusarai Subdivision of North Monghyr. It is a folk-tale, illustrating the proverbial folly of a Jolahā, or man of the weaver caste. The Jolahās are the wise men of Gotham of Bihār folk-tales.

The original is given in facsimile, as it is a good specimen of the Kaithī character of North Monghyr.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (SOUTHERN VARIETY).

(BEGUSARAI, NORTHERN MONGHYR.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FOLK-TALE.

फो१ - गांव - में - एगो - जोरहा - १५ + ११ - ७ - कमायन -
 कमायन - एह - पढ़ाए - १५ - जोर - फोफ - ११ -
 अपना - मौगी - से - कहोफ - फि - ऐ - १५ - से - इम -
 नैस - मोठ - ठेव - मात - ओफा - दूध - दही - पाएन -
 मोरपा - जोरहा नीला - कहोफे - फि - इम - दूध - दही
 ठेहा - पढ़ाए - कान + १ - वात - सुनि - के - जोरहा -
 जिसिआए के - ओफा - वा - मात - मात के - मात -
 कहोफे - फि - इम - दूध - दही - जेन - फोफ
 १ - ठेहा - पढ़ाए + नैपा - ओफा - मौगी - १५ के -
 ठेहा - योठे - ११ - जोरहा - ओफा - पाए - पाए
 किताब - ठे - योठ - पायन - पायन - अपना - सुहा
 जोठ - ११ - ओफा - सात - ओफा - से - पुच्छोफे -
 फि - गो - फहा - ओठे - अछ - नैपा - ७ - जोरहा -

फइठफै - फि - इम - न - नोइ - रिआं - औं औं - अइ -
 मव - ओफा - सा - ओफा - सें - आ वैं फे - शिठ -
 पूवै ठागठै - नव - सिव - वा - वगए - वगए - फे - फइठफै -
 नैप - ओफा - सा - ओफा - वा - मा - मा - मा - मा -
 आ - फइठफै - फि - औं - नोइ - नैस - इम - टाटी -
 गे - किम - ठागठै - अरि - नैप - ठ - नो ठइवा -
 फइ - ठागठै - फि - ओइ - एव - न - इम -
 नैसिओ - न - ठेठेठे - नोइ - टाटी - फे - स -
 ठागठै - नैप - ओफा - सा - फइ ठागठै - फि -
 ओ - पुवफ - नैस - नो - ठेठेठे - नव - इम - वरि -
 धु - फइ - सें - नोठफै - नो - ओफा - मा - पी -
 गा - गी - गी - फे - अ - नव - नोठइवा -
 पुइठफ - आ - अपन - वुफे - शि - पफ -
 ठेठफ - आ - इ - नोफ - अपन - वा - आ -
 आ - पु - सें - नै - ठागठ -

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARI.

MAITHILI DIALECT (SOUTHERN VARIETY).

(BEGUSARAI, NORTHERN MONGHYR.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FOLK-TALE.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kōi gāw-mē ēgō jol'hā rahai. Jab ō kamāet kamāet
A-certain village-in a weaver was. When he labouring labouring
 das pand'rah rupaiā jaur kailak, tab ap'nā maugi-sē kah'lak ki,
ten fifteen rupees collected made, then his-own wife-to he-said that,
 'ai rupaiā-sē ham bhaīs mōl-lēb, ār ō-kar dūdh dahi khāeb.'
'these rupees-with I a-buffalo will-buy, and its milk (and) tyre will-eat.'
 Oi-par jolah'niā kahal'kai ki, 'ham-hū dūdh dahi lai har
That-on the-weaver's wife said that, 'I-also milk (and) tyre to-my-father's-house
 pathāel karab.' I bāt suni-kē jolah'wā khisiāe-kē ok'rā
sending will-do.' This word having-heard the-weaver having-become-angry her
 bar mār' mār'al'kai, ār kahal'kai ki, 'ham-ta dūdh dahi
a-great beating beat, and said that, 'I-on-my-part milk (and) tyre
 khaibē na kaili-ah, i lai'rē pathaiti.' Tai-par
eating-even not have-done, this-(woman) to-her-father's-house will-send' That-on
 ōkar maugi rūsi-kē lahirā chal'lai. Tab jolah'wā
his wife having-been-huffed to-her-father's-house went. Then the-weaver
 ok'rā pāchh^u pāchh^u phirābāi-lēl chalal. Jāet jāet apan
her behind behind causing-her-to-return-for went. Going going his-own
 sasurār gēl. Tab ō-kar sār ok'rā-sē puchhal'kai
father-in-law's-house he-reached. Then his brother-in-law him-from asked
 ki, 'Tō kahā ailē-achh?' Tai-par ō jolah'wā kahal'kai ki, 'ham-ta
that, 'You where have-come?' That-on that weaver said that, 'I-on-the-one-hand
 toh'rē hiā ailaū-ah.' Jab ō-kar sār ok'rā-sē ābāi-ke
to-you only-here have-come.' When his brother-in-law him-from coming-of
 hāl pūchhe lāg'lai, tab ō sah bāt banāe-banāe-kē
the-reason asking began, then he the-whole affair constructing-constructing
 kahal'kai. Tai-par ō-kar sār ok'rā bar mār' mār'al'kai, ār kahal'kai
told. That-on his brother-in-law him a-great beating bent, and said
 ki, 'ai-rē! tōhar bhaīs hamar tātī rōj kia. ujārai-ah?' Tai-par
that, 'Ah! your buffalo my mat-fence every-day why destroys?' That-on

ō jolah^awā kahe lāg^alai ki, 'āe-hō, ekh^anē-ta bara bhāisi-ō
that weaver saying began that, 'Oh! oh! now-even-on-the-one-hand I a-buffalo-even
na lelaū-achh. Tōhar tāti kaisē ujārai-chha?' Tai-par ō-kar sār
not have-got. Your mat-fence how is-it-destroying?' That-on his brother-in-law
kahāi lāg^alai ki, 'arē bur^abak, bhaīs tō lēlē nai, tab hamar bahin dūdh
saying began that, 'O fool! a-buffalo you did-get not, then my sister milk
kahā-sē bhejhal^akau jē tō ok^arā mār pīt gāri gañjan
where-from sent-of-thine that you her beating striking abuse distress
kail^ahī-achh?' Tab jolah^awā bujh^alak, ār ap^anā bah^a-ke hāth pakar^a
have-done?' Then the-weaver understood, and his-own wife's hand seizing
lēlak, ā dun^a bēkat^a ap^anā ghar āel, ār sukh-sē rahāi
took, and the-two persons their-own house came, and happiness-with to-remain
lāgal.
began.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

In a certain village there dwelt a weaver. When he had saved some ten or fifteen rupees by honest labour, he said to his wife, 'I'll buy a buffalo with this money, and drink the milk and tyre which I get from it.' His wife replied, 'and I'll send some milk and tyre regularly to my own people.' This reply angered the weaver, and he gave her a sound drubbing, saying, 'before I've eaten my milk and tyre, this creature wants to send it to her father's house.' Then up got his wife, and went off in a huff to her own people. The weaver followed her in the hope of bringing her back, and at length reached his father-in-law's. There he met his brother-in-law, who asked him why he had come, 'O, as for me,' he said, 'I've only come to see you.' The brother-in-law, however cross-questioned him, and the weaver told him the whole story in detail. Thereon the brother-in-law gave him a sound drubbing, crying, as he did so, 'Ah, then, so it's your buffalo that breaks down my fence every day!' The weaver cried between the blows, 'Oh! Oh! Why I don't even own a buffalo, so how can it have broken down your fence.' Then said the brother-in-law, 'You fool! If you had not a buffalo, how did my sister send the milk here about which you gave her all that beating and abuse?' Then the weaver understood, and took his wife by the hand and brought her home, and there they lived happy ever afterwards.

EASTERN MAITHILĪ OR GĀŌWĀRĪ.

The language of the greater part of Purnea District closely resembles the South Maithilī with which we have just been dealing. East of the Mahananda, however, the bulk of the population speaks a form of Northern Bengali, which has already been described, under the head of that language. We may, therefore, say that Maithilī is the language of Central and Western Purnea, as contrasted with the Bengali of the East of the District. Over this tract, and especially in the West, people of the Brāhmaṇ caste speak pure Standard Maithilī similar to what is spoken in North Darbhanga, and in the Supaul Subdivision of Bhagalpur. The number of speakers of this Standard dialect in the District is estimated at 30,000. The corrupt Maithilī which is illustrated by the following specimens is spoken by the illiterate classes throughout the centre and west of the District, and, even to the east of the River Mahananda by Hindūs. The Bengali of the east of the District is principally spoken by Muhammadans. This corrupt form of Maithilī is locally known as Gāṓwārī, or the village dialect. If it is desired to give it a more definite name, we may call it Eastern Maithilī. It is estimated that it is spoken by 1,300,000 speakers.

To the above, 1,300,000 speakers of Eastern Maithilī, should be added the 2,300 Thārūs who inhabit the northern part of the District, who, so far as I can gather, speak a corrupt form of the dialect.

Full particulars regarding the Thārūs will be found on pp. 311 and ff, under the head of Bhojpurī. Unfortunately, in Purnea, they are so wild that it has been found impossible to procure any specimens of their language.

The total number of speakers of Eastern Maithilī is therefore 1,302,300.

The principal points of difference between it and Standard Maithilī are the following:—

I. PRONUNCIATION.—As in Southern Maithilī, in the Simple Present, a long vowel is not shortened before *ai* or *au*. Thus, *dēkhai*, not *dekhai*, he sees.

II. NOUNS.—The termination of the Genitive is *k*, *ke*, *kar* or *kūr*.

III. PRONOUNS.—One form of the nominative of the pronoun of the first person is *hammē*, and of the second person, *tōhē*. The genitive singular sometimes ends in *e*; thus, *tōhar* or *toh're*, thy. The Honorific Pronoun of the second person is *ap'ne*, *ihā*, or *ahā*. The Demonstrative pronouns are *i*, *ī*, *ē*, *ihāy*, *ethī*, or *ithī*, this, and *ū*, *wē*, *wahāy*, or *uthī*, that. The genitives of *jē*, who; *sē*, he; and *kē*, who? are *jakar* or *jē-kar*; *takar* or *tēkar*; and *kakar* or *kē-kar*, respectively. The corresponding oblique forms are *jak'rā* or *jek'rā*; *tak'rā* or *tek'rā*; and *kak'rā* or *kek'rā*. 'What?' is *kī* or *kā*, oblique, *kathī* or *kithī*. Anyone, someone, is *kōi*, oblique, *kathū*, *kōnō*, *kak'ro*, *kek'ro*, or *kek'rahan*. Anything, something, is *kuchh* or *kuchh'*, oblique, *kuchh*, *kuchh'*, or *kethī*. The plural of all pronouns is formed by adding *sab*, *sibē*, *sī*, or *ār*.

IV. VERBS.—In Standard Maithilī, there are four sets of forms to each person, depending on the respect shown both to the subject and the object. In the first form, the subject is non-honorific, and the object also non-honorific. In the second, the subject is non-honorific, but the object is honorific. In the third, the subject is honorific, and the object non-honorific. In the fourth, both are honorific. In Eastern Maithilī, the forms in which special honour is shown to the object have almost disappeared, that

is to say, only the first and third forms are in common use. A few isolated instances of the fourth form will be mentioned subsequently.

As in Standard Maithilī, the plural is the same as the singular. The first person is often used honorifically instead of the second.

The following are the terminations used in the Simple Present, the Past, and the Past Conditional:—

Person.	Form I.	Form III.
1	<i>ā, ō, aũ, āũ, or ă</i>	<i>i, iai.</i>
2	<i>ā, ē, ẽ, or aĩ</i>	<i>ā, hāk, hauk.</i>
3	<i>ai, aik</i>	<i>at.</i>

In the Past tense, the third person singular also may end in *kai* or *kaik*, and, in the case of transitive verbs, in *ak*. In the case of intransitive verbs, we may also have, for the same person, the termination *kā*.

For the Future, we have the following terminations:—

Person.	Form I.	Form III.
1	<i>bai, bō or baũ</i>	<i>ah, bī.</i>
2	<i>bā, bē, bẽ, baĩ, bhẽ, or mẽ</i>	<i>bā, bāhāk, bhauk.</i>
3	<i>at, tai, it, itai, tah, itah</i>	...

ibai, ibō, etc., may be substituted for *bai, bō, etc.*, thus resembling the Bengali form. Eastern Maithilī *dekhībō*, is equivalent to the Bengali *dēkhība*, pronounced *dekhībō*, I will see.

Regarding the use of these persons, it may be said that, as a rule, forms ending in *ai* or *aik* are used when the direct or remote object of the sentence is inferior to the subject. Moreover, when such terminations have the object, direct or remote, in the second person, they are changed, as in Standard Maithilī, to *au* and *auk*, respectively.

In the second and third persons, we sometimes find a termination *ain* used when special respect is shown to the object, direct or remote. If it is in the second person, this *ain* becomes *aun*. These are the only relics of the second and fourth forms of Standard Maithilī.

AUXILIARY VERBS—

The initial *h* of the Standard Maithilī *hai*, he is, is dropped, and we have *ai*. This verb forms a future, *haibai*, I shall be, which is conjugated throughout.

Besides the base '*chha*,' we have also a strengthened base '*chhika*.' Thus, *chhai*, *achh*, or *chhikai*, he is.

The Past tense of the verb *hōeb*, to become, is *hōl*, not *bhēl*, as in Standard Maithilī. In this, also, we see an approach to Bengali. *Bhēl* is, however, also used. 'Having become,' is *bhē-ke*.

FINITE VERBS—

The Past Participle in Standard Maithilī ends in *al*, thus, *dēkhal*, seen. In Eastern Maithilī it may also end in *il*. Thus, *dēkhil*. This is specially the case in Central

Purnea, on the Bengali Frontier. The same termination may also optionally be preserved in the tenses derived from that participle. Thus, Past, *dekh^alai* or *dekhilai*, he saw. Here again, we see the shading off into Bengali, which has *dekhilen*. Sometimes *in* is substituted for *l*, as in *kainē-chhaun*, for *kailē-chhaun*, (thy father) has made.

AUTHORITY—

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language*. Part VIII.—*Maithil-Bangālī Dialect of Central and Western Puraniyā*. Calcutta, 1887.

The first specimen is the Parable of the Prodigal Son. It is printed in the Kaithī character, and as the copy sent by the Collector is an excellent example of the way in which that character is written in Purnea, it is printed in facsimile. With it is given a transliteration into the Roman character. It has not been thought necessary to give an interlinear translation.

The second specimen is a popular song. It is printed in Kaithī type, and is accompanied by a transliteration and an interlinear and a free translation.

As usual, in written Kaithī, the spelling is capricious. The mistakes have been silently corrected in the transliteration of the first specimen.

[No. 9.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARI

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (EASTERN VARIETY).

(CENTRAL AND WESTERN PURNEA.)

SPECIMEN I.

रैउगोचउ छूँवेचाहैव पौँउगोशे छोटठा चापशे
 उरउ उरोवाग हाग वप्या जेशमपग होएग ॥१॥
 देहा नैयगाउ पौँउग शमपग पांटा देउठै औरथोड़ु
 एव पागठेसे छोटठापेटा शमै पटोनाठि दूहेश वठगै
 और दौने अपग शापग सुपगगामे उड़ैठठै औरनैयगा
 शमै उड़ाखिउठ उदेशमे जाग अउाठ गैठै औरउ
 पलगामे गगे ठागठ नयगा उदेशउ रैउयगाउठ पठगा
 पउपउउ उअपग बेगशसिमे उगग पापे गेगठकैव और
 पौँउग मग नहै उ उवाठउशय गेउगग वारखै अपग पे
 गगे छोर पौँउग वग दे नहै नयगा पापाउठ उगग
 पाप उगे उगग पगापाग उगैव और ए उयमगैवा
 ए उगिउ अपग पाप उगे जेवै और दौगग उवै उरो
 पाप एगे वगमावशे और गोधा शापगे अपगचउठेछागैव

ઐવં અવં દ્વિજોડા જઈ ઉઘેઉ ગોદા વેદા ઉઠેદોન
 ઇમા તોડે અપન વળાણનાંદા વળાવદ વવઉઠિએ અપવ
 વાપડ ઠગ વૃદ્ધ ઐવડ બેલ્લના સ્વૈરેડેડોડા દેવોડે
 વોડા વાપડે દમા નેઠે ઐવ દોનદે વોડા ગઠઠા ઠગાર
 ઠેઠદે ઐવ વધા બિઠદે વેદાવોડા કદદે ઇમમે

નગમાનકને ઐવગોદાકને અપાવ કેંકાંડ ઐવ
 અવ દ્વિજોડાજઈ ઉઘેઉ ગોદા વેદા ઉઠેદોન અપન
 ગોડા રાવરો વોડા વાપ ઠદદે કુઠાક નાકવધાગ
 નાકાકમાનઃ ઐવ વોડા નાનમાનોડ ઐવ વોડા ઇધો
 મોડા ઐવ જૈયો બ્રા નાનમાર દયોડ ઐવ ઇવ્યૈમ
 ઐવ નાક મલૈમ જારે ને ઇમા દ્વેદાનેદે અવળાકધે
 દેવારેકનેદે અવમાકધે વેલ્લનાઉવિશાકને ઠગઠ ઐવ
 વોડા વડકા વેદા વેળમે રૈ વલ્લના ઘાકકા ઐવકેક
 ગાવ ઐવ ગોવક રાવક કુવકક વલ્લના રેક ગોડાકે
 વોઠારકે ઉવકકે કે દ્વિજા ઘાકે ઉકદદેકે કુવોધે વો
 ઐવકોવ ઐવ ગોદા વાવ વધા ઉગરાવ કુવો કોવ
 રેમાક ઠે નેડ નાક જૈકકોવ ઉકીવ નેકે માવ

જાણિયો ઉનાળાનો સમયો પાપનોડો પદારથો પોડો
 પોપોડો પોડો ઉનાળાને પાપો ઝડપો ઉદેવો ન
 રેના પાપો તોડો રોપો ઉદેવો ઉવોનો તોડો પાપો
 આપો જાણો રોપો રોડો પડોપો પવો જાણો ઉદો
 ક્રિષ્ણન યોગોડો રો મોડો બ્રહ્મા મનામો ઓપો પવો
 તોડો રોડો ઓરો જોડો રામપો પડોપોપો
 ઉદો ઉદોનો તો રોડોપો પડો ઉનાળો ઉદોડો
 ઉ પોડો ઉદોડો ઉદોપોડો તોડો દાદા દાદા રોડો
 જોડો રામપો દાદોડો રો તોડો ધાડોડો પવો
 ઉનાળો જાણો ઉનાળો જાણો તો તોડો રો રોડો ઉદો
 રોડો રો પાડોડો ઓપો રોડો રોડો રો રોડો

[No. 9.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (EASTERN VARIETY).

(CENTRAL AND WESTERN PURNEA.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION.

Ēk gōtā-kē dui bēṭā rahain. Ok^arā-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā bāp-sē kah^alak ke, 'hō bāp, hamar bakh^arā jē sampat hōetah ha^amrā dē-dā.' Tekh^anī ū ok^arā sampat bāṭⁱ del^akai. Aur thōrek dīn bitⁱlē-sē chhoṭ^akā bēṭā sabhai baṭōr^a-ke dūr dēs chal gelai, aur otē apan sampat luch^apanī-mē burail^akai. Aur jekh^anī sabhai burāe chukal ū dēs-mē bhārī akāl bhelai, aur ū bip^ati-mē gire lāgal. Takh^anī ū dēsak ēk dhanikak paṭhaṅgā^a pakar^alak. Ū apan khēt sabh^a-mē sūgar charābe bhejal^akain, aur ok^arā man rahai ke ū chhil^akā sab jē sūgar khāe-chhai apan pēt bharē. Kōi ok^arā nahī dai-rahai, takh^anī bichār^alak ke, 'hamar bāp kanē ket^anā banihārī karaichh, aur ham bhūkh marai-chhī, ham uṭhī-ke apan bāp kanai jaibai, aur ok^arā kah^abai ke, "hō bāp, hammē Bhag^amān-sē aur toh^arā sām^anē ap^arādh kail-chhihaun, aur ab ī jōkar nahī ke phēr^a toh^arā bēṭā kah^alai-haun. Ham^arā tōhē apan banihār nāhat banābāh." Tab uṭhī-ke apan bāpak lag chalal, aur ū jekh^anī phar^akaī rahē ke ok^arā dekhⁱ-ke ōkar bāp-kē dayā bhelai; aur daurⁱ-ke ok^arā gallā lagāe lel^akai; aur bahut chumalkai. Bēṭā ok^arā kahal^akai, 'hammai Bhag^amān kanē aur toh^arā kanē ap^arādh kailāū, aur ab ī jōkar nahī ke phēr^a tōhar bēṭā kah^alai-haun.' Apan naukār sab-sē ōkar bāp kahal^akai ke, 'nik nik bastar nikālⁱ ānāh, aur ok^arā pinhābhauk; aur ok^arā hāth mē āguṭhī, aur pair-mē jutā pinhāe dahauk, aur ham khaīa, aur nik manaia, kiē jē hamar ī bēṭā (muil) rahe, ab jīl chiē; herāel-rahē ab milal-chhē.' Tekh^anī ū khusī kare lāgal.

Aur ōkar baṭ^akā bēṭā khēt-mē rahai. Jakh^anī gharak lag ailai git āur nāchak sabad sun^alak. Takh^anī ēk naukār-kē bolāe-ke puchhal^akai ke, 'ī kī chhikai?' Ū kahal^akai ke, 'toh^are bhāi ail-chhaun, aur tōhar bāp baṭā utsab kaine-chhaun, ethik lēl jē ū nīk pail^akaun.' Ū kur^adh bhē-ke bhit^arī nahī gēl; ke bhit^arī āg^anā-sē bap ōkar bah^arāe-ke ok^arā bodh^alak. Ōkar uttar-mē bāp-sē kahilak ke, 'dēkhā tah, et^anā baras-sē tōhar sēbā karaichhī; kakhan^a haū tōhar bāt-sē pharak nahī bhelaū; tai par ēk-tā bak^arik bach-chō nahī delā-hai, ke apan hit^alōk-sē mil-ke khusī manāmaū; aur jakhan tōhar ī bēṭā ailaun, jē tōhar sampat paturīā-mē bhuṭ^akail^akaun tō ek^arā lēl baṭā utsab kail^ahauk.' Ū ok^arā kahal^akai, ke, 'hē bālak, tōhē har-dam hamar saṅg chhāh; jē sab sampat hamar chhaih, sē tōhar chhik^ahaun. Takh^anī utsab kar^anā uchit rahe, kiē jē tōhar ī bhāi muil rahaun sē jīl^ahaun; aur herāil-rahau sē bhēṭ^ahaun.'

[No. 10.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (EASTERN VARIETY).

(CENTRAL AND WESTERN PURNEA.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FOLK-SONG.

कथो बिनु मुहमाँ भठिन मेठ सखिआ हे । कथो बिनु देहिआने हमनी गेठना ।
 पान बिनु मुहमाँने भठिन मेठ सखिआ हे । पिआ बिनु देहिआने हमनी गेठना ।
 गनजो उठ घन घोन सखिआ हे । सेहो देखि उठ जिअ मोन सखिआ हे ।
 बनवै जोगिनि कन मेस में सखिआ हे । कनवै में जिआ के उदेस सखिआ हे ।

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kathi binu muhamā malina bhela, Sakhiā hē,
What without face pale became, Friend O,
 Kathi binu dehiā, re, jhamari gela nā?
What without body, ah, emaciated went O?
 Pāna binu muhamā, re, malina bhela, Sakhiā hē,
Betel without face, ah, pale become, Friend O,
 Piā binu dehiā, re, jhamari gela nā.
Beloved without body, ah, emaciated went O.
 Garaji uṭhala ghana ghōra, Sakhiā hē,
Roaring rose clouds terrible, Friend O,
 Sē-hō dēkhi darala jiba mōra, Sakhiā hē.
That-also seeing feared life my, Friend O.
 Dhārabai jōgini-kara bhēsa mē, Sakhiā hē,
I-will-take ascetic-of guise. I, Friend O,
 Karabai mē piā-ke udēsa, Sakhiā hē.
Will-do I beloved-of search, Friend O.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING

For want of what has your face become pale, O Friend ?
For want of what has your body become emaciated ?
For want of betel, my face has become pale, O Friend,
For want of my Beloved, has my body become emaciated.
The clouds have risen with a sound of thunder, O Friend,
When I see that also, my soul is terrified, O Friend.
I will assume the garb of an ascetic, O Friend,
And will search for my beloved, O Friend.

CHHIKĀ-CHHIKĪ BŌLĪ.

This dialect is almost confined to the south of the Ganges. The only exception is a small tract on the north of the Ganges, in the south of the Gogri Thana of the Monghyr District, in which Chhikā-chhikī has intruded into the territory which properly belongs to Southern Standard Maithilī. It is spoken in the eastern part of South Monghyr, in South Bhagalpur, except in a small tract in the west of the Banka Sub-division, and in the north and west of the Sonthal Parganas, where it is separated from Bengali, by the range of hills running from the north-east to the south-west through the centre of that District. This mountain chain forms a natural barrier which precludes the existence of an intermediate form of speech between the two languages. Only in the south-west of the District, in the Subdivision of Deoghur (Dēogarh) is there a small tract, south and east of the town of Deoghur, where the two languages overlap without combining, Maithilī being spoken by people from Bihār, and Bengali by those of Bengal. The state of affairs is illustrated in the map opposite. It will, of course, be understood that this description takes no account of the Mundā and Dravidian languages which are spoken in the Sonthal Parganas and the neighbouring Districts. Here the aborigines live more or less side by side with the speakers of Aryan languages, and in some parts of the Sonthal Parganas, as many as four languages are spoken by different tribes of people living in the same locality.

The following is the estimated number of people speaking Chhikā-chhikī Bōlī.

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.
Monghyr	200,000
Bhagalpur	920,000
Sonthal Parganas	599,781
TOTAL .	1,719,781

The name 'Chhikā-chhikī' is that given to the dialect in Bhagalpur. In Monghyr, it is simply called Maithilī, which is misleading. In the Sonthal Parganas, it appears to have been considered to be a kind of Magahī, but this, as will be subsequently shown, is incorrect. It is called 'Chhikā-chhikī Bōlī,' owing to the frequency with which the word *chhikai*, meaning 'he is,' and its congeners is used. It is unnecessary to describe the grammar of this form of the dialect in detail. It closely resembles the language spoken north of the river in Madhipura and Purnea. Suffice it to draw attention to two peculiarities which it shares with the dialect spoken in Monghyr. The first is the fondness which it has for adding the sound of 'o' in the English word 'hot' to the end of words. This sound it represents by the letter ओ, which is represented in transliteration by ō. It should be remembered that, in the following specimen, every ō at the end of a word is pronounced ȳ, like the 'o' in the word 'hot.' Thus, what in Standard Maithilī would be *apan*, *own*, becomes in South Bhagalpur *ap'no*, pronounced *ap'nȳ*. The other peculiarity is the tendency there is to lengthen a final short *i*. Thus, instead of the Standard Maithilī *karī*, having done, South Bhagalpur has *karī*. The local dialect has

other peculiarities which are not illustrated in the specimen. These can be learnt from the grammar mentioned below.

The language of Bhagalpur is partly influenced by the Bengali spoken in the neighbouring districts of Bengal. Excluding the Sonthal Parganas, it is the most eastern of the South-Gangetic Districts in which Bihārī in any form is spoken. It is of some special interest, because, so far as I know, the first translation of any portion of the Bible into a vernacular language of Northern India of which we have any record was made into it. Some time at the end of the 18th century 'Antonio, a Roman Catholic Missionary at Boglipur on the Ganges, translated the Gospels and the Acts into the dialect of the people of that District.'¹ It is to be regretted that no trace of this translation can now be found.

AUTHORITY—

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language*. Calcutta, 1887. Part VII.—*South Maithilī-Baṅgālī Dialect of South Bhagalpūr*. Calcutta, 1887.

The following specimen of the dialect is a translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son. It is printed in the Dēva-nāgarī character, and is accompanied by a transliteration into the Roman character. The dialect so closely resembles that of the country across the Ganges, that an interlinear translation is unnecessary. Although printed in the Dēva-nāgarī character, it should be understood that the usual character employed in Bhagalpur, as in other parts of Bihār, is the Kaithī.

¹ *Calcutta Review*, Vol. v, June, 1846, p. 722. Also *Journal of the Bengal Asiatic Society*, Vol. lxii, 1893, pp. 41 and ff.

[No. II.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (CHHIKĀ-CHHIKĪ BŌLĪ) DIALECT.

(SOUTH BHAGALPUR.)

एक आदमी के दू बेटा रहै। ओकरा में से छोटका अपनो बाप से कहलकै कि बाबू जे धन हमरा बखरा में होय ऊ हमरा दै दे। प्रकार पर ऊ अपनो धन ओकरा बाँटी देलकै। आरौ थोड़ी दिन भी नय बितलै कि ओकरो छोटका बेटा सब अपनो धन इकट्ठा करि के कोइ दोसरी देश घूमै लै चली गेलै आरौ वहाँ अपनो सब धन के ऐश जैश में खरच करी देलकै। तबे हौ मुलुक में बड़ी अकाल पड़लै आरू ऊ कंगाल होय गेलै। ऊ हौ देश के नगर वासी के यहाँ गेलै आरौ वहाँ रहै लगलै। ऊ ओकरा अपनो खेत में सूअर चरावै ले भेजी देलकै। ऊ ओकरा खावै ले नय दैतियै। तबे ऊ हरख होई के अपनो पेट भूसा से भरी लेतियै जे सूअर के खाय लै देल जाय रहै। जबे ओकरा होस भेलै तबे ऊ अपनो मनो में कहै लगलै कि हमरो बाप के प्रतना धन कै कि कौन नौकर खाय रहली कै आरू बचै भी कै। जबे हमे भूख से मरी रहल छी। तबे हमे बाबू के यहाँ जायकी आरौ बाबू के कहभैन कि हमे भगवान के उलटा काम करलेकी। प्रकार से दुखी छी आरौ तोरी लिगचाँ भी तोरी बेटा कहलावै लायक नय रहलाँ। हमरो भी नौकर रख। जबे ऊ अपनो बाप कन गेलै हौ बहुत दूर पर रहै कि ओकरो बाप ओकरा देखलकै आरू ओकरा बहुत दया भेलै। तबे ऊ दौड़ी के बेटा के गला में लगाय लेलकै आरू चुम्मा लेलकै। तबे ओकरो बेटा बोले लगलै कि बाबू हमे भगवान के उलटा काम करी के पापी भेल छी आरौ तोरी लगीच में भी तोरी बेटा कहलावै के जोग नय रहलाँ। तब ओकरो बाप अपनो नौकर से कहलकै कि बढ़ियाँ २ कपड़ा लता लै लाने आरौ ओकरा पिनाभैं आरू एक ओँगठी भो हाथ में पिन्हाय दहीं आरू गोड़ में जुत्ता पिन्हाय दहीं आरौ एक मोटो हेनो बछेड़ा के लानो के मारें आरू हमरा सब मिली के खाओँ पीओँ आरौ खुसी करोँ ॥

तखनी ओकरो बड़का बेटा खेत में छेलै। जखनी ऊ घर लिगचाँ ऐलै ऊ नाच गीत सुनी के नौकर से पुछलकै कि ई सब कि होय कै। तबे हुनक नौकर बोललहैन कि तोरी छोटका भाई ऐल छौन। तोरी बाबू मोटो हेनो बछेड़ा मारलि छौन। हुनो अपनो गेल लड़का के पैलकात जैहनी रहैन तैहनी। ऊ इ बात सुनि के खिसियाय गेलै आरौ घर जावै में रुसी गेलै। तबे ओकरो बाप बाहर चललो ऐलै आरौ ओकरा से बहुत निहोरा बिनती करलकै। तबे ओकरो बेटा बाप से कहलकै कि इतना दिन से हमे तोरी सेवा करलिहौन आरौ तोरी बात कभी नय टारलिहौन तबे तौ एको पाठा भो नय देलहै कि हमे यार दोस्त के संग खुशी करताँ। जब कि हमरो नाय कसबी पतुरिया के साथ अपनो सबटा धन लुटा पटाय चलल ऐलहौन तौ ओकरा ले मोटा हेनो बछेड़ा मारलहै। तबे ओकरो बाप बोललै कि तौह तो सब दिन संग रहै छ भब जे कुछ हमरा पास कै ऊ सब तोरे छेकौँ। अब ई बात सुनासिब छेकौँ कि हमरा सब मिली जुली के खुसी करोँ आरौ ऊ तोरी भाय छेकौँ जे मरी गेल रहौन से फेर जिल-हौँ आरौ जे हेराय गेल रहौन से फेर पैली गेलहौन ॥

[No. II.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ (CHHIKĀ-CHHIKĪ BŌLĪ) DIALECT.

(SOUTH BHAGALPUR.)

TRANSLITERATION.

Ēk ād^{mī} kē dū bēṭā rahai. Ok^{rā} mē sē chhoṭ^{kā} ap^{nō} bāp sē kahāl^{kai} kī, 'bābū, jē dhan ham^{rā} bakh^{rā} mē hōy ū ham^{rā} dai dē.' Ek^{rā} par ū ap^{nō} dhan ok^{rā} bāṭī dēl^{kai}. Āro thōrō din bhī nay bīt^{lai} kī ok^{rō} chhoṭ^{kā} bēṭā sab ap^{nō} dhan ikatṭhā karⁱ ke kōⁱ dos^{rō} dēs ghūmāī lāī chal^{lō} gēlai āro wahā ap^{nō} sab dhan kē aīs jaiś mē khar^{ch} karⁱ dēl^{kai}. Tabē hau muluk mē baṛī akāl paṛ^{lai}, ā^r ū kaṅgāl hōy gēlai. Ū hau dēs ke nagar-bāsi ke yahā gēlai āro wahā rahe lag^{lai}. Ū ok^{rā} ap^{nō} khēt mē sūar charāwāī le bhējī dēl^{kai}. Ū ok^{rā} khāwāī le nay detiyai. Tabē ū har^{kh} hōī ke ap^{nō} pēt bhūsā sē bhari letiyai jē sūar ke khāy lāī dēl jāy rahai. Jabē ok^{rā} hōs bhēlai tabē ū ap^{nō} manō mē kahe lag^{lai} kī, 'ham^{rō} bāp ke et^{nā} dhan chhai kī ketai naukar khāy rah^{lō} chhai ā^r bachai bhī chhai. Jabē hamē bhūkh sē marī rahal chhī. Tabē hamē bābū ke yahā jāy-chhī, āro bābū kē kah^{bhain} kī, "hamē Bhag^{wān} ke ul^{tā} kām kar^{le} chhī. Ek^{rai} sē dukhī chhī, āro tōrō lig^{chā} bhī tōrō bēṭā kah^{lāwe} lāyak nay rah^{lā}. Ham^{rō} bhī naukar rakkh." 'Jabē ū ap^{nō} bāp kan gelai hau, bahut dūr par rahai kī ok^{rō} bāp ok^{rā} dekhal^{kai} ā^r ok^{rā} bahut dayā bhelai. Tabē ū daurī ke bēṭā ke galā mē lagāy lel^{kai} ā^r chummā lel^{kai}. Tabē ok^{rō} bēṭā bole lag^{lai} kī, 'bābū hamē Bhag^{wān} ke ul^{tā} kām karⁱ ke pāpī bhēl chhī, āro tōrō lagīch mē bhī tōrō bēṭā kah^{lāwāī} ke jōg nay rah^{lā}.' Tab ok^{rō} bāp ap^{nō} naukar sē kahāl^{kai} kī, 'baṛhiyā baṛhiyā kap^{rā} lattā lāī lānē āro ok^{rā} pinābhaī; ā^r ēk ṭg^{ṭhi} bhī hāth mē pinhāy dahī; ā^r gōṛ mē juttā pinhāy dahī; āro ēk mōṭō hēnō bachhērā kē lānī ke mārē ā^r ham^{rā} sab mili ke khāṭ pīṭō āro khusī karō.'

Takh^{nī} ok^{rō} baṛ^{kā} bēṭā khēt mē chhelai. Jakh^{nī} ū ghar lig^{chā} āīlai ū nāch gīt sunī ke naukar sē puchhal^{kai} kī, 'ī sab kī hōyehhai?' Tabē hunak naukar bolal^{hain} kī 'tōrō chhoṭ^{kā} bhāī ail chhaun. Tōrō bābū mōṭō hēnō bachhērā mār^{lē} chhaun. Hunō ap^{nō} gēl laṛ^{kā} kē pail^{kāt} jāih^{nō} rahain tāih^{nō}. Ū ī bāt sunī ke khisiyāy gelai āro ghar jāwāī mē rusi gelai. Tabē ok^{rō} bāp bāhar chal^{lō} āīlai āro ok^{rā} sē bahut nihōrā bin^{ti} karal^{kai}. Tabē ok^{rō} bēṭā bāp sē kahāl^{kai} kī, 'it^{nā} din sē hamē tōrō sēbā kar^{lihaun} āro tōrō bāt kabhī nay tār^{lihaun}, tabē tō ēkō pāthā bhī nay dēl^{hē}, kī hamē yār dōst ke saṅg khusī kar^{tā}. Jab kī ham^{rō} bhāy kas^{bī} paturiyā ke sāth ap^{nō} sab^{tā} dhan luṭā paṭāy chalal āīl^{haun}, tō ok^{rā} le mōṭā hēnō bachhērā mār^{lā}hai?' Tabē ok^{rō} bāp bol^{lai} kī, 'tōh tō sab din saṅg rahai chhā, ab jē kuchh ham^{rā} pās chhai ū sab tōre chhekaū. Ab ī bāt munāsib chhekaū kī ham^{rā} sab mili jūlī-ke khusī karaū, āro ū tōrō bhāy chhekaū jē marī gēl rahaun sē phēr^ā jil^{haū} āro jē herāy gēl rahaun sē phēr^ā pāīlau gel^{haun}.'

The District of Monghyr, like that of Bhagalpur, is divided into two tracts, a northern and a southern, by the river Ganges. Northern Monghyr consists of the Begusarai Subdivision, and of a portion of the Head-quarters Subdivision. South Monghyr consists of the rest of the Head-quarters Subdivision and of the Subdivision of Jamui. The main language of the District is Bihārī which is spoken in two dialects. In Begusarai Subdivision, and in the greater part of that portion of the Head-quarters Subdivision which is north of the Ganges, Southern Standard Maithili is spoken, in the form which has been already illustrated. In the south of Gogri Thana, which is in the Head-quarters Subdivision north of the Ganges, and in the eastern portion of the same Subdivision which is south of the Ganges, in what is known as the Kharagpur country, a variety of Maithili is spoken, which closely resemble the 'Chhikā-chhikī' dialect of Bhagalpur. In the rest of the District, the main language of the people is the Magahī dialect of Bihārī, with which we have nothing to do at present.

The following version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son is in the form of Maithili which is spoken in the south of Gogri Thana, and in the Kharagpur country. It is spoken, approximately, by 200,000 people.

As it so closely resembles the dialect of Bhagalpur, it is unnecessary to discuss the grammar of the specimen. The following are the main peculiarities of the dialect.

It is very fond of adding a sound resembling the 'ō' in the English word 'hot' at the end of a word. It represents this sound sometimes by the letter *o* as in 'ham^oro', my, and sometimes by 'a', as in 'chal^ala', he went. There is no rule observed in this 'o' or 'a' being used according to the fancy of the writer. In the specimen, sometimes one and sometimes the other is used, and I have followed this in the transliteration. All that is to be remembered is that every final 'o' and every final 'a' is to be pronounced like the 'ō' in 'hot'.

The vowels *e* and *i* are freely interchanged. Thus, in the same sentence, we have both *chhīlai*, and *chhelai*, he was.

Words, which in Standard Maithili, as well as in the Southern Standard Maithili of Begusarai end in a short *i*, above the line, which is hardly pronounced, in this dialect end in a long *ī*. Thus, *karī*, having done, which corresponds to the *kar* of Standard Maithili and of Begusarai.

Note the forms *ham-ār*, we, and *ap^{nok}*, your-Honour.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (CHHIKĀ-CHHIKĪ BŌLĪ) DIALECT.

(EAST MONGHYR.)

कोई आदमी के दू वेटा छैतै ओकना में से छोटका बाप से कहैतै कि हो बाप जे कुछ बन संपन छै ओए में जे हमनो हिससा होए छ से हमना दै द एव ज बन संपन के बांटी देतै बहुत दिन नी नै मेठई कि ओकन छोटका वेटा सब ग्रीण क रकड़ग कनी बनो क बहुत दूर मुठुक यतत गेठै और उहाँ गुयापनी में दिन नाए नही क समे बन संपन ओए देतै जब कि सब बन संपन यतत गेठै एव ज गाँव में अकत मेठै आनी ज विठठाल हो गेठो आनी एव ज एक बर गाँव के नहवैआ कन नह ठागत जे ओकना सुअन यनावै ठेठ अपना प्ये में मेजतै आनी ज सुअन के प्यावै क जे वोषठा छैतै सेहे प्याएके अपना पेट नन याहैछेठ और ओकना कोए कुछ न दै एव ओकना येन मेठै कि हमनो बाप के नौकन सन क नूष से बेसी नोटी मिठैछे और हमे नूष मनीं हमे उड़ी क अपना बापो के पास जैव आनी कहैतै कि हो बाप हमे नगावानों सोहा और गोहनो सोहा पाप कैठ छी अब हमे गोहन वेटा कहावे के जोकन नखी अब हमना अपना नौकन नाथी मान एवे ज उड़ी के अपना बापो के पास यतत जब ज दूने में छठो कि ओकनो बाप ओकना पर माया कनठकर और दौनी क ओकना गतत में ठपठो के युनुमा ठेठकै वेटा कहैतै हो बाप हमे गोनी और पनमेखनो सोहा पाप कनठो अब हम गोनी वेटा कहावे के जोग नई छी एव बाप अपना नौकन के कहैतै कि समे से अथा कपड़ा निकानी क एकना पहनाए दहो आनी हाथ में अंगुठी और गोड़ में पुण्णा पहनाए दहो आनी हम आन प्याव और मौज उड़ावौं कहन कि हमन मई वेटा मनी गेठ छेठ छिनु जीठ हनाए गेठ छिठ छिनु मिठत एवे ज सब मौज उड़ावे ठागत ।

ओकन वड़का वेटा प्ये में छेठ और जब बनो ठा अरठई एव नाथी के आनु बाजा के अवाण सुनतै आनी ज अपना नौकन समे में से एकठा अपना ठा वोठार के पुछतै को छिक्क ज कहैतै कि अपनो के मारि एठो छोए आनी अपनो के बाप अथा मौज कैठ छैए कहिने कि अपनो वेटा क देहान समंगन पैठका एव ओकना नूष मेठै और मोहन नई जावे याह एह ठेठ ओकन बाप वालन आए

કે ઓજના મનાવે ઇગૈ જ અપના વાપ રૂ ખવાવ દેઠકૈ જિ ઇતે દિન સે હમ અપનુકા
 કે સેવા કરી નહો ઈઓ આનુ કરી અપનોકા કે વાળો ન ઇઠૌં તૈઓ અપને
 દક્કટા મેમના ની ન દેઠાં જિ ખેજના ઠે રૂ હમે દોસુત મોહિમ કે ખૌને આનહુદ કરીગૌ
 આનો રૂ વેટા ખે તોન કુઠ ધન સંપત કે રૂસવી પાછુ ચુકઠક ઓજના દેઠહે સે
 અપને વડકા નોખ કૈઠૌં વાપ રૂહકૈ જિ ને વેટા તૌં સમે દિન હમના સામઠે ઈ
 આનો ખે કુછ હમન ઈજી સે તોને ઈજી મગન ખવે તોન નારૂ મનઠ મેઠ ખોઠો
 દેનૈઠ મેઠ મિઠઠ ઈઓ તવ તોહના આનહુદ હોવે યાહો ।

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (CHHIKĀ-CHHIKĪ BŌLĪ) DIALECT.

(EAST MONGHYR.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kōi ād'mī-kē dū bēṭā chhelai. Ok'rā-mē-sē chhoṭ'kā bāp-sē
A-certain man-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger the-father-to
 kahāl'kai ki, 'hō bāp, jē kuchh dhan sampat chau, ō-ē-mē
said that, 'O father, what any wealth property is-to-you, it-indeed-in
 jē ham'ro hissā hōechha, sē ham'rā dāi dā.' Tab ū dhan
what my share becomes, that to-me giving give.' Then he the-wealth
 sampat-kē bāṭī del'kai. Bahut din bhī nai bhelai, ki ok'rā chhoṭ'kā
property dividing gave. Many days also not were, that his younger
 bēṭā sab chij-ka ekatṭhā kari dharī-ka, bahut dūr muluk
son all things together having-made having-taken, a-very far country
 chal'la gelai, aur uhā luchāpanī-mē din rāt rahī-ka sabhē dhan
going went, and there debauchery-in days nights remaining all wealth
 sampat khōe del'kai. Jab ki sab dhan sampat chal'la gelai, tab
property losing gave. When that all wealth property going went, then
 ū gāw-mē akāl bhelai, āro ū bilal'lā hō gelo, āro tab
that village-in a-famine happened, and he miserable becoming went, and then
 ū ēk wah gāw-ke rah'waiyā kan raha lāg'la, jē ok'rā sūar
he a that village-of a-dweller near to-remain began, who him swine
 charābāi lēl ap'nā khēta-mē bhejal'kai. Āro ū sūar-ke khābāi-ka jē
feeding for his-own field-in sent. And he swine-of eating-for what
 bokh'lā chhelai, sē-hē khāe-ke ap'nā pēt bhara chāhaichhela,
husks were, those-even having-eaten his-own belly to-fill he-was-wishing,
 aur ok'rā kōe kuchh^a na dai. Tab ok'rā chēt bhelai ki,
and to-him anyone anything not gives. Then to-him senses became that,
 'ham'ro bāp-ke naukar sabh-ka bhūkh-sē bēsi rōṭī milaichhai, aur
'my father's servants all-to hunger-than more bread is-got, and
 hamē bhūkha maraū. Hamē uṭhī-ka ap'na bāpo-ke pās jaiba,
I (of)-hunger die. I having-risen my-own father-of near will-go,
 āro kah'bain ki, "hō bāp, hamē Bhag'wānō sōjhā, aur toh'rō
and will-say that, "O father, I God-also before, and thee-also
 sōjhā pāp kaila-chhi. Ab hamē toh'ra bēṭā kahābe-ke jōkar nai
before sin have-done. Now I thy son being-called-of worthy not

chhī. Ab ham'rā ap'na nōkar nākhi mānā.' Tabē ū uṭhī-ke
am. Now me thing-own servant like keep.' Then he rising
 ap'na bāpo-ke pās chal'la. Jab ū dūrē-mē chhalo, ki
his-own father-of near went. When he distance-even-in was, that
 ok'ro bāp ok'rā-par māyā karal'kaī, aur dauri-ka ok'rā galla-mē lap'ṭī-ke
his father him-on pity made, and running him neck-in clasp
 chummā lel'kai. Bētā kahal'kai, 'hō bāp, hamē tōro aur Paramēśwarō
kisses took. The-son said, 'O father, I thy and God
 sōjhā pāp kar'ḷō; āb ham tōro bētā kahābe-ke jōg naī chhī.
before sin did; now I thy son being-called-of fit not am.'
 Tab bāp ap'nā naukar-kē kahal'kai ki, 'sabhē-sē achchhā kap'rā
Then the-father his-own servants-to said that, 'all-than good clothes
 nikāri-ka ek'rā pah'nāe dahī; āro hātha-mē āguṭhī,
having-brought-out this-person having-clothed give; and hand-in a-ring,
 aur gōra-mē juttā pah'nāe dahī; āro ham-ār khāw, aur mauj
and leg-in shoes having-clothed give; and we let-eat, and merriment
 urāwaū; kahana ki ham'ra i bētā marī gēla chhela, phin'
let-us-rouse; because that my this son having-died gone was, again
 jila; harāe gēla chhila, phin' mil'la.' Tabē ū sab mauj
lived; having-been-lost gone was, again was-got.' Then they all merriment
 urābe lag'la.
to-rouse began.

Ok'ra bar'kā bētā khēta-mē chhela, aur jab gharo lag ailai,
His elder son field-in was, and when the-house near he-came,
 tab nācho-ke āra bājā-ke abāj sunal'kai, āro ū ap'na naukar
then dancing-of and music-of noise he-heard, and he his-own servants
 sabhē-mē-sē ēk-tā ap'nā lag bolāe-ka puchhal'kai, 'ki chhikai?'
all-in-from one himself near having-called asked, 'what is?'
 Ū kahal'kai ki, 'ap'nok-ke bhāi ailo chhōt, āro ap'nok-ke
He said that, 'Your-Honour's brother come is-for-thee, and Your-Honour's
 bāp achchhā bhōj kaila-chhāit, kahinē ki ap'no bētā-ka deh'gar
father good feast has-made, because that his-own son well
 samāgar pail'kā.' Tab ok'rā rōkh bhelai, aur bhitar nai jābe
prosperous he-got.' Then to-him anger happened, and inside not to-go
 chāha. Eh lēl ok'ra bāp bāhar āe-ke ok'rā manābāi
he-wishes. This for his father outside having-come him to-entreat
 lag'lai. Ū ap'nā bāp-ka jabāb del'kai ki, 'ētē din-sē ham
began. He his-own father-to answer gave that, 'so-many days-from I
 ap'nukā-ke sēwā karī rahala chhī, āra kabhī ap'nokā-ke bāto
Your-Honour's service doing remained am, and ever Your-Honour's word

na uṭhailaũ. Tai-o ap'ne ēk-ṭā mem'nā bhī na delā,
not disobeyed. Nevertheless Your-Honour one kid even not gave,
 ki jek'rā lē-ka hamē dōst mōhim-ke jaurē ānand kar'taũ.
that which having-taken I friends acquaintances with joy I-might-make.
 Āro ī bētā jē tōra kul dhan sampat-kē kas'bi pāchh'
And this son who thy whole wealth property harlots after
 phek'lak, ok'rā ail'hē-sē ap'ne bar'kā bhōj kailō.' Bāp.
threw-away, his coming-on Your-Honour a-great feast made.' The-father
 kahal'kai ki, 'rē bētā, tō sabbhē din ham'rā sām'lē chhaĩ; āro
said that, 'O son, thou all days me with art; and
 jē kuchh ham'ra chhika, sē tōre chhiko. Magar jabē tōra
what anything mine is, that thine is. But when thy
 bhāe mar'la bhēl, jīlau; heraila bhēl, mil'la chau,
brother dead became, lived-for-thee; lost became, got is-for-thee,
 tab toh'rā ānand hōbe chāhi.'
then to-thee joy to-become is-proper.'

A dialect very similar to that of South Bhagalpur is spoken in the North and West of the Sonthal Parganas, the country of which is a continuation to the south and east of that of the former district. It is, as previously stated, separated from Bengali by the mountain range which runs down the centre of the Sonthal Parganas from north-east to south-west. Only in the Deoghur Subdivision do the two languages meet, and here speakers of Bihārī and of Bengali dwell side by side, each speaking his own language. The dialect in question has hitherto been classed as a form of Magahī, but the specimen shows that it is clearly a variety of Maithilī. As in South Bhagalpur, a final *i*, which in Standard Maithilī would be short, is here lengthened to *ī*, but no trace appears in the specimen of the preference for adding an 'ō' sounding like the 'o' in the word 'hot' to the end of words, which is so common in Monghyr and South Bhagalpur. It is unnecessary to give any lengthy specimen of the dialect spoken in the Sonthal Parganas. A few lines of the Parable of the Prodigal Son in a version which comes from Deoghur will be sufficient.

[No. 13.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ DIALECT (SOUTHERN VARIETY).

(DEOGHUR SUB-DIVISION
OF THE SONTHAL PARGANAS.)

Ek ād'mi-kē dū bēṭā chhalai. Ok'rā-mē-sē chhoṭ'kā ap'nā bāp-kē
One man-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger his-own father-to
kahal'kai, 'hō bābū, ham'rā hisā-mē jē māl-jāl hōt sē bāṭī
said, ' O father, my share-in what property will-be that having-divided
dē.' Tab bāp sabhē māl-jāl bāṭī del'kan.
give.' Then the-father all property having-divided gave.

WESTERN MAITHILĪ.

This is the language of the Hindūs of the Muzaffarpur District. It is also spoken in the east of the District of Champaran, which lies immediately to the north-west of Muzaffarpur. The tract in Champaran is a strip of land about twelve miles long and two miles wide running along the eastern border of the District in Dhākā Thana. As already stated, the language is much infected by the dialects of Bhojpurī spoken in Saran and Champaran. It is estimated that Western Maithilī is spoken by the following number of people :—

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.
Muzaffarpur	1,754,695
Champaran	28,800
TOTAL	1,783,495

The language spoken in the north of the District of Muzaffarpur differs somewhat from that spoken in the south, and hence specimens will be given of both varieties.

WESTERN MAITHILĪ OF NORTH MUZAFFARPUR.

The language of North Muzaffarpur is peculiar. Immediately to its west is the form of the Bhojpuri dialect, locally known as Madhēsi, which is spoken in the district of Champaran. In North Muzaffarpur, the language is in a transition stage, and is partly Maithilī, and partly Bhojpuri. It might with equal propriety be classed as a form of either language, and in the Grammar mentioned below, it is classed as a form of Bhojpuri. In the present Survey, I class it as a dialect of Maithilī because the country where it is spoken belongs historically to the ancient kingdom of Mithilā. The Brahmans of this part of the country speak a purer form of Maithilī than other castes, and still use the Maithilī alphabet.

The two following specimens are in the form of speech used by the lower castes. It is unnecessary to do more than draw attention to the numerous Bhojpuri forms which occur. Examples are the words *hā*, and *hāwē*, both meaning 'is'.

AUTHORITY—

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language.*—Part II.—*Bhojpuri Dialect of Shāhābād, Sāran, Champāran, North Muzaffarpur, and the Eastern Portion of the North-Western Provinces.* Calcutta, 1884.

[No. 14.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (MAITHILĪ-BHOJPURĪ) DIALECT.

(NORTH MUZAFFARPUR.)

SPECIMEN I.

एक केहु आदमी केँ दू लड़िका रहै । ओह में से छोटका बाप से कहलक, हो बाबू, धन सर्वस में से जे हमर हिस्सा बखरा होय से हमरा के दे-द । त ऊ ओकरा केँ अप्पन धन बाँट देलक । बहुत दिन न भेलैक कि छोटका लड़िका सब किछिओ जमा कर केँ दूर देस चल गेल और उहाँ लम्पटै में दिन गमवैत अप्पन सर्वस गमा देलक । और जब ऊ अप्पन सब किछि श्री उड़ा देलक; तब ओ देस में भारी अकाल परलैक, और ऊ कांगाल हो गेल । और ऊ जा के ओही देस के एक लमहर आदमी कने रहे लागल । ऊ ओकरा के अपना खेत में सूगर चरावे ला भेजलक । और ऊ अप्पन पेट छिलका से जे सूगर खाये भरे चाहलक; और केउ ओकरा के कुछ देइक न । तब ऊ चेतलक और कहलक, कि हमरा बाप के त कतेक जना फालतू नौकर केँ खाये से रोटी उबर जाइअ, और हम भूखेँ मरै ! हम उठ के अपना बाप किहाँ जाएव और हुनका से कहबैन कि हो बाबू, हम लोक परलोक दुनू बिगाड़लौ । हम अब अपने के बेटा कहावे जोग न हो, हमरो के एक जन बना के राख् । और ऊ उठ के अपना बाप किहाँ आएल । जब ऊ दूर रहे तब-ही ओकर बाप ओकरा देख क छोह कलकै, और हवस क गरा लगा लेलकै, और चुम्मा चाटो लेलकै । और बेटा बाप से कहलक, कि हो बाबू, हम परलोको बिगाड़लौ और अपने के सोभा में भी पाप कैली ह, और अब अपने के बेटा कहावे जोग न हो । ओकर बाप अपना नौकर सब से कहलन कि सब से बड़ियाँ कपड़ा निकाल के लेआव, और हुनका के पहिराव, और हुनका हाथ में औंठी, और गोड़ में पनही पहिरवहुन; और हम सब कचरी और गाजी, काहे कि हमर मरल बेटा जीअल ह; हेरा गेल रहै से फेन भेंटल ह । और ऊ सब आनन्द बधावा करे लगलन ॥

ओकर जेठका बेटा खेत में रहै; और जब ऊ अपना घरे आएल और लगीच पहुँचल, तब बाजा और नाच होइत सुनलक । और ऊ नौकर सब में से एक नौकर के बोला के पुछलक, कि ई की होइत है । नौकर कहलकैन कि अपने के भाई ऐलन हैं और अपने के बाबूजी भोज कैलन हैं, ग्रह लेल कि हुनका के ऊ नीमन और निरोग पैलन हैं । और ऊ खिसिया गेल, और भितरो घर में न गेल । ग्रह लेल हुनकर बाप बाहर अलथिन और हुनका के मनावे लगलथिन । और ऊ अपना बाप के उतारा देलन, कि देखू, हम अतेक बरस से अपने के सेवा करैछी और कहिओ अपने के कहल न टारलो; और तैयो अपने हमरा के कहिओ एकी पठरुओ न देली कि हम अपना इबार दोस के संगे खुसी करतो; मगर अपने के ई बेटा, जे पतुरिया सब के संगे अपने के धन उड़ा देलक, जीने बेर आएल तीने बेर अपने ओकरा लेल भोज कैली ह । बाप बेटा से कहलन कि, हो बबुआ, त सब दिन हमरा संगे ह, और जे कुछ हमर हवे से सब तोहरे हो । आनन्द बधावा करे के उचित है, काहे कि ई तोहर भाई मर गेल रहलौ से जोली ह; हेरा गेल रहलौ से मिललौ ह ॥

[No. 14.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAITHILĪ (MAITHILĪ-BHOJPURĪ) DIALECT.

(NORTH MUZAFFARPUR.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ēk keh^a ād^amī-kē dū laṛikā rahai. Oh-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā bāp-sē
A certain man-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger the-father-to
 kah^alak, 'hō bābū, dhan-sarbas-mē-sē jē hammar hissā bakh^arā hōy,
said, 'O father, wealth-property-in-from what my share portion may-be,
 sē ham^arā-kē dē dā.' Ta ū ok^arā-kē appan dhan bāt
that me-to having-given give.' Then he him-to his-own wealth having-divided
 dēlak. Bahut din na bhelaik kⁱ chhoṭ^akā laṛikā sab kichhiō jamā
gave. Many days not were that the-younger son all everything collected
 kar-ke dūr dēs chal gēl, aur uhā lampatai-mē din
having-made a-far country having-gone went, and there debauchery-in days
 gam^await appan sarbas gamā dēlak. Aur jab ū appan sab kichhiō
passing his-own property wasting gave. And when he his-own all anything
 urā dēlak, tab ō dēs-mē bhārī akāl par^alaik, aur ū kaṅgāl
dissipating gave, then that country-in a-heavy famine fell, and he poor
 hō-gēl. Aur ū jā-ke ōhī dēs-ke ēk lam^ahar ād^amī kanē rahe lāgal.
became. And he going that-very country-of a rich man near to-remain began.
 Ū ok^arā-kē ap^anā khēt-mē sūgar charāwe-lā bhej^alak. Aur ū appan pēt
He him his-own field-in swine feeding-for sent. And he his-own belly
 chil^akā-sē, jē sūgar khāyē, bhare chāh^alak; aur keu ok^arā-kē kuchh
husks-with, which the-swine eat, to-fill wished; and anyone him-to anything
 dēik na. Tab ū chet^alak aur kah^alak ki, 'ham^arā bāp-ke ta katek
gives not. Then he thought and said that, 'my father-of indeed how-many
 janā phāl^atū naukar-ke khāye-sē rōṭī ubar jāia, aur ham
men superfluous servants-of eating-from bread over-and-above goes, and I
 bhūkhē marai-ohi. Ham ūṭh-ke ap^anā bāp kihā jāeb, aur hun^akā-
by-hunger am-dying. I having-arisen my-own father near will-go, and him-
 sē kah^abain kⁱ, "hō bābū, ham lōk par^a-lōk dunī bigār^ali. Ham
to I-will-say that, "O father, I this-world the-next-world both spoiled. I
 ab ap^ane-ke bētā kahāwe jōg na chhi; ham^arō-kē ēk jan banā-ke
now Your-Honour-of son to-be-called fit not am; me-also a servant making

rākhū.” Aur ū uṭh-ke ap'nā bāp kihā̃ ael. Jab ū dūi rahē,
keep.” And he having-risen his-own father near came. When he at-a-distance was,
 tab-hī ōkar bāp ok'rā dēkh-ka chhōh kal'kai, aur habas-ka garā
then-even his father him having-seen compassion made, and having-run on-the-neck
 lagā-lel'kai, aur chummā chāṭi lel'kai. Aur bēṭā bāp-sē kah'lak ki,
applied-himself, and kiss licking took. And the-son the-father-to said that,
 ‘hō bābū, ham par'lōkō bigār'li aur ap'ne-ke sōjhā-mē bhī pāp kaili.
‘O father, I the-other-world-also spoiled and Your-Honour-of before also sin have-
 hā, aur ab ap'ne-ke bēṭā kabāwe jōg na chhī.’ Ō-kar bāp ap'nā
done, and now Your-Honour-of son to-be-called fit not am.’ His father his-own
 naukar-sab-sē kah'lan kī, ‘sab-sē barhiā kap'rā nikāl-ke lē-āwā; aur
servants-to said that, ‘all-than excellent clothes having-taken-out bring; and
 hin'kā-kē pahirāwā; aur hin'kā hāth-mē aūṭhī, aur gōr-mē pan'hī
this-person-to put-on; and this-person's hand-on a-ring, and leg-on shoes
 pahiraw'hun; aur ham sab kach'rī aur gājī; kāhe kī hammar maral
put-on; and (let) us all eat and be-merry; because that my dead
 bēṭā jīal hā; hērā gēl rahē, sē phen bhēṭal hā.’ Aur ū sab ānand
son alive is; lost gone was, he again found is.’ And then all joy
 badhāwā kare lag'lan.
merriment to-make began.

Ō-kar jēṭh'kā bēṭā khēt-mē rahē, aur jab ū ap'nā gharē ael aur lagīch
His elder son field-in was, and when he his-own house-in came and near
 pahūchal tab bājā aur nāch hōit sun'lak. Aur ū naukar-sab-mē-sē ēk
arrived then music and dancing being he-heard. And he his-servants-in-from one
 naukar-kē bolā-ke puchh'lak kī, ‘ī kī hōit hai?’ Naukar kahal'kain
servant having-called asked that, ‘this what being is?’ The-servant said
 kī, ‘ap'ne-ke bhāi ailan-hā, aur ap'ne-ke bābū-jī bhōj kailan-hā;
that, ‘Your-Honour's brother has-come, and Your-Honour's father feast has-made;
 eh lēl kī hun'kā-kē ū nīman aur nīrōg pailan-hā.’ Aur ū khisiā-gēl
this for that him he good and healthy has-got.’ And he became-angry
 aur bhit'rī ghar-mē na gēl. Eh lēl hun-kar bāp bāhar al'thin, aur hun'kā-kē
and inner house-in not went. This for his father outside came, and him
 manāwe lagal'thin. Aur ū ap'nā bāp-kē utārā dēlan kī, ‘dēkhū, ham
to-remonstrate-with began. And he his-own father-to answer gave that, ‘see, I
 atek baras-sē ap'ne-ke sēwā karaichhī, aur kahiō ap'ne-ke kahal
so-many years-from Your-Honour's service doing-am, and ever Your-Honour's saying
 nā ṭār'li, aur taiyō ap'nē ham'rā-kē kahiō ēkō paṭharu-ō na dēli,
not disobeyed, and nevertheless Your-Honour me-to ever one-even kid not gave,
 kī ham ap'nā iār dōs-ke saṅgē khusī kartī; magar ap'ne-ke
that I my-own lovers friends-of with merriment might-make; but Your-Honour's

i bēṭā jē paturiyā-sab-ke saṅgē ap'ne-ke dhan urā dēlak,
this son who harlots-of with Your-Honour's wealth dissipating gave,
 jaune bēṛ āel taune bēṛ ap'ne ok'rā lēl bhōj kaili-hā.
at-what-very time he-came at-that-very time Your-Honour him for feast has-made.'

Bāp bēṭā-sē kah'lan kⁱ, 'hō babuā, tū sab din ham'rā saṅgē chhā, aur
The-father the-son-to said that, 'O son, thou all days me with art, and
 jē kuchh hammar hāwē sē sab tōh'rē chhau. Ānand badhāwā kare-ke
what anything mine is that all thine is-to-thee. Joy merriment having-made
 uchit hai, kāhe kⁱ i tōhar bhāi mar-gēl rah'lau, sē
proper is, because that this thy brother having-died-gone was-for-thee, he
 jīlau-hā; hērā-gēl rah'lau, sē mil'lau-hā.
has-lived-for-thee; lost-gone was-for-thee, he has-been-got-for-thee.'

MAITHILĪ-BHOJPURĪ OF SOUTH MUZAFFARPUR.

The form of Maithilī spoken in Central and South Muzaffarpur is still more strongly infected with Bhojpurī than that of the North of the District. This will be manifest from the following translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son for which I am indebted to the kindness of Mr. A. Christian, Sub-Deputy Opium Agent of Tirhut. It was recorded in the Hajipur subdivision, situated in the south of the Muzaffarpur District.

AUTHORITY—

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language.* Part IV.—*Maithil-Bhojpurī Dialect of Central and South Muzaffarpur.* Calcutta, 1884.

[No. 16.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (MAITHILĪ-BHOJPURĪ) DIALECT. (CENTRAL AND SOUTH MUZAFFARPUR.)

(A. Christian, Esq., 1898.)

एक जना के दुगो बेटा रहलइन। ओकरा मे से छोटका अपना बाबू से कहलकइन हो बाबू धन के बखरा जे कुछ हमर हो से द। तो ऊ ओकनी के बाँट देलकइन। तो कुछ दिन बितला पर छोटका बेटा सब जमा कलकइन तेकरा बाद बड़ा दूर परदेस चल गेलइन। उहाँ जा के सब धन कुकर्म मे निघटा देलकइन। पीछे सब निघटला पर ऊ देस मे बड़ा अकाल पड़लइ। ओकरा खाए पीए के दुख होए लगलइ। तब ऊ गाँव मे कोई बरियार के इहाँ जा के गिरलइन। तो ओकरा अपना खेत मे सूअर चरावे ला भेज देलकइन। ओकरा मन मे छलइ के सूअर जे खोइया खाइत रहे से ऊ हमरा मिलइत तो खा के पेट भर लेती। सेह केउ न देइत रहइ। तब सोचलक कि हमरा बाप कने बहुत जन के खिया के बच जाले और हम इहाँ भूख से मरीले। हम डठ के अपना बाप कने जैती ओ कहिती कि हो बाबू के हम ईसर के इहाँ ओ तोहरा इहाँ पाप कैली। हम अब ऐसन नही कि तोहर लड़िका कहाई। हमरो एगो जन जकित रखल। तब उठ के अपन बाप के इहाँ चललन। फरके से ओते देखलकइन तब बाप का ममत लगलइन दौर के गला में लपटा लेलकइन ओ बहुत मिलाजुली कलकइन। बेटा कहलकइन हो बाबू ईसर के इहाँ ओ तोहरा इहाँ पाप कैली। अब ऐसन नही के तोहर बेटा कहाई। बाप अपना जन से कहलकइन के निमन से निमन कपरा लाव ओ छिनका के पहिना देहुन ओ हाँथ मे अजँठी ओ गोर मे जुता पहिना देहुन ओ पोसल पालल भरि के बचा लाव ओ मार हमनीका खाई ओ अनन्द मनाई। कि हमर ई बेटा जे मर गेल रहे से अब जी गेल ओ भुलला गेल रहे से अब मिल गेल। तब ऊ अनन्द मनावे लगलन॥

ओ घड़ी उनकर बड़का बेटा खेत मे रहलइन। जब घर के नगीच अलइन तो बाजा ओ नाचे के सबद सुनलकइन। तब एक जन के बोला के पुछलकइन के कोथी है। तब ऊ कहलकइन के तोहर भाई अलथुन है उनका देहे आँगी से नीक पलकथुन ओकरा लेल लोग के तोहर बाप खिभवइत हथुन। तो ऊ खिसिया के भितरी जाए न चहलथिन तो उनकर बाप निकस के अलथिन ओ मनावे लगलथिन। तब ऊ अपना बाप से जवाब कैलन देख तो प्रतेक दिन से तोहर सेवा कैली ओ कबहुँ तोहर कहल न ठरली ओ तू एगो पठरू भी न देल के हम अपना यारन के संग खुसी करती। जखनी तोहर ई बेटा अलथुन जे तोहर धन कसबिन संग उड़ा देलकथुन तेकरा ला जेवनार करील। तब बाप कहलकइन के तू तो नित हमरा जोड़ है और जे कुछ हमर है से तोहर है। बाकी खुसी मनावेके चाही काहे कि ई तोहर भाई जे मर गेल रहथुन से जी गेलथुन ओ भुलला गेल रहथुन से मिल गेलथुन॥

[No. 16.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (MAITHILĪ-BHOJPURĪ) DIALECT.

(SOUTH MUZAFFARPUR.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(A. Christian, Esq., 1898.)

Ēk janā-kē dugō bēṭā rah^llāin. Ok^rrā-mē-sē chhoṭ^kkā apⁿnā
 One person-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger his-own
 bābū-sē kahāl^kkaīn, 'hō bābū, dhan-ke bakh^rrā jē kuchh hamar hō,
 father-to said, 'O father, wealth-of share what any mine may-be,
 sē dā.' Tō ū okⁿnī-kē bāṭ del^kkaīn. Tō kuchh din bit^llā-par
 that give.' Then he them-to dividing gave. Then some days passing-on
 chhoṭ^kkā bēṭā sab jamā kal^kkaīn. Tek^rrā bād baṛā dūr par^ddēs
 the-younger son all collected made. That after very distant foreign-land
 chal gelaīn. Uhā jā-ke sab dhan kukarm-mē nighaṭā del^kkaīn.
 having-gone went. There having-gone all wealth bad-deeds-in wasted he-gave.
 Pichhē, sab nighaṭ^llā-par, ū dēs-mē baṛā akāl paṛ^llaī. Ok^rrā
 Afterwards, all wasting-on, that land-in a-great famine fell. His
 khāe piē-ke dukkh hōe lag^llaī. Tab ū gāw-mē kōi
 eating drinking-of trouble being began. Then he the-village-in a-certain
 bariyār-ke ihā jā-ke gir^llaīn. Tō ok^rrā apⁿnā khēt-mē sūar
 rich-man-of near having-gone he-fell. Then him his-own field-in swine
 charāwe lā bhēj del^kkaīn. Ok^rrā man-mē chhalaī ke sūar jē
 feeding for sending he-gave. His mind-in it-was that the-swine what
 khōiyā khāit-rahē, sē-ū ham^rrā milaīt, tō khā-ke peṭ
 husks were-eating, those-also to-me might-be-got, then having-eaten my-belly
 bhar-lēti. Sē-hū keu na dēit-rahāī. Tab soch^llak ki, 'ham^rrā
 I-might-fill. That-even anyone not was-giving. Then he-thought that, 'my
 bāp kanē bahut jan-ke khiyā-ke bach jā-lē, aur ham
 father near many servants-of having-fed remaining-over goes, and I
 ihā bhūkh-sē marī-lē. Ham uṭh-ke apⁿnā bāp kanē jaitī
 here hunger-from am-dying. I having-arisen my-own father near would-go
 ō kahitī ki, "hō bābū, ke ham Isar-ke ihā ō toh^rrā ihā
 and would-say that, "O father, that I God-of near and thy near
 pāp kailī. Ham ab aisān nahī ki tōhar larikā kahāī. Ham^rō
 sin did. I now such am-not that thy son I-may-be-called. Me-also
 ēgō jan jakit rakhal.'" Tab uṭh-ke apan bāp-ke ihā chal^llaī.
 a servant like keep.'" Then having-arisen his-own father-of near he-went.

Phar^akē-sē autē dekhāl^akaīn, tab bāp-kā mamat lag^alaīn,
Distance-from on-coming he-saw, then the-father-to compassion arrived,
 daur-ke galā-mē lap^atā lel^akaīn, ō bahut milājuli kal^akaīn. Bēṭā
running neck-on embracing he-took, and much greeting made. The-son
 kahal^akaīn, 'hō bābū, Īsar-ke ihā ō toh^arā ihā pāp kaili. Ab
said, 'O father, God-of near and thy near sin I-did. Now
 aisan nahī ke tōhar bēṭā kahāi.' Bāp ap^anā jan-sē
suck I-am-not that thy son I-may-be-called.' The-father his-own servants-to
 kahal^akaīn ke niman-sē niman kap^arā lāwā; ō hin^akā-kē pahinā dēhun;
said that good-than good clothes bring; and this-person clothing give;
 ō hāth-mē aūṭhī, ō gōr-mē jutā pahinā dēhun; ō pōsal pālāl
and hand-on a-ring, and legs-on shoes clothing give; and fatted nourished
 bhar^a-ke bachā lāwā, ō mārā, ham^anikā khāi ō anand manāi; ki
having-filled calf bring, and kill, let-us eat and rejoicing make; that
 hamar i bēṭā jē mar gēl rahē, sē ab jī gēl; ō bhut^alā gēl
my this son who dead gone was, he now living went; and lost gone
 rahē, sē ab mil gēl.' Tab ū anand manāwe lag^alan,
was, he now found went.' Then they rejoicing making began.

Ō gharī un-kar bar^akā bēṭā khēt-mē rah^alaīn. Jab ghar-ke
That hour his elder son field-in was. When the-house-of
 nagich alāin, tō bājā ō nāche-ke sabad sunāl^akaīn. Tab ēk jan-kē
near he-came, then music and dancing-of noise he-heard. Then one servant-to
 bolā-ke puchhal^akaīn ke, 'kethī hai?' Tab ū kahal^akaīn ke, 'tōhar
having-called he-asked that, 'for-what is-this?' Then he said that, 'thy
 bhāi al^athun-hai. Un^akā dēhē āgē-sē nik palak^athun, ok^arā lel
brother has-come-for-thee.¹ His in-body limb-from well he-has-got, that for
 lōg-kē tōhar bāp khiawāit hāthun.' Tō ū khisiyā-ke bhut^arī jāe
people-to thy father feeding is-for-thee.' Then he having-become-angry within to-go
 na chahal^athin. Tō un-kar bāp nikas-ke al^athin, ō manāwe
not wished. Then his father having-come-out came, and to-remonstrate
 lagal^athin. Tab ū ap^anā bāp-sē jawāb kailan, 'dēkhā tō ctek diu-sē
began. Then he his-own father-to answer made, 'see then so-many days-from
 tōhar sēbā kaili, ō kab^ahū tōhar kahal na ṭar^ali, au tū ēgō
thy service I-did, and ever thy saying not disobeyed, and thou a
 path^arū bhī na delā ke hām ap^anā yāran-ko saṅg khūsī kar^atī.
kid even not gavest that' I my-own friends-of with happiness might-have-made.

Jakh^anī tōhar i bēṭā al^athun, jē tōhar dhan kas^abin saṅg urā
When thy this son came-for-thee, who thy wealth harlots with having-wasted
 delak^athun, tek^arā lā jew^anār karaulā.' Tab bāp kahal^akaīn ke,
gave-for-thee, him for a-feast thou-madest.' Then the-father said that,
 'Tū tō nit ham^arā jāur hē, aur jē kuchh hamar hai, sē
'Thou indeed always me with art, and what anything mine is, that

¹ Here, and elsewhere the termination *thun* (not *thin*) is used because the subject of the verb is connected with the person addressed. It is *thy* brother who has come, and *thy* father who is giving the feast. Had it been any one else's brother or father, the termination (a respectful one) would have been *thin*. I have attempted to indicate this by adding the words 'for thee' to the translation of the verb, as a kind of *datus commodi*. So also lower down.

tōhar hai. Bāki khusī manāwe-kē chāhī kāhe ki ī tōhar bhāī
thine is. But happiness making-for is-proper because that this thy brother
 jē mar gēl rah^athun, sē jī gel^athun; ō bhulā gēl rah^athun,
who dead gone was-for-thee, he living went-for-thee; and lost gone was-for-thee,
 sē mil gel^athun.
he found went-for-thee.'

JOLAHĀ BŌLĪ.

The Musalmāns of North-Gangetic Bihār do not all speak Maithilī. Those of the Western Districts, Champaran, Saran, and Muzaffarpur speak a dialect akin to the Awadhi of the North-Western Provinces, which will be discussed when dealing with that form of speech. In Darbhanga most of the followers of Islām do speak the Maithilī of their Hindū neighbours, in a corrupt form, mixed up with Arabic and Persian words. The upper classes, as well as the more highly educated Hindūs of that District, speak Urdū or Hindōstānī, the number of speakers of this language being returned as about 4,000. The census shows 338,667 Musalmāns in the Darbhanga District, and, of these, the local officials return 337,000 as speaking this corrupt Maithilī, or, as it is called from the name of the caste of Muhammadan weavers, who are numerous in the District, Jolahā Bōlī¹.

Specimens of this dialect will be found in the writer's *Introduction to the Maithilī Language*, and, as a further example, the following version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son is appended.

¹ In Bihār, this caste is called *Jolahā*, with the two first vowels short. Further west they are called *Jolāhā*.

[No. 17.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAITHILĪ (JOLAHĀ BŌLĪ) DIALECT.

(DARBHANGA.)

कोनो आदमी के दो बेटा छलैन । ओई में से छोटका बेटा अपना बाप से कहलन हे बाप धन में से जे हमर हिस्सा होय से हमरा बाँट दए । तब ऊ उनका अपन धन बाँट देलखिन । बहुत दिन ने भेलैन की छोटका बेटा सब कुछ एक जगह क के बहुत दूर देस चल गेल और उहाँ लुचपन में थोरा दिन में अपन धन उड़ा देलक । जब ऊ सब कुछ उड़ा देलक तब ओई देस में मेहंगी पड़लैक और उह गरीब हो गेल । और ऊ जा के ओ देस के रहवैया में से एक के इहाँ रहै लागल । ऊ घरवाला ओकरा खेत में सूअर चराबे भेजलकै । तब ऊ खेत के छीमड़ि से जे सूअर खाए अपन पेट भरे चाहलक और कोए ने ओकरा कुछ दर्दक । तब ओकरा होस भेलैक तब ऊ अपना जी में कहलक की हमरा बाप कने बनिहार के खाएक से बेसी रोटी पकड़अ और हम भूख से मरैछी । हम उठ के अपना बाप कने जाएब और उनका से कहबैन की हे बाप हम खोदा कने और तोहरा कने गुनाहगार छी हम फेरी तोहर बेटा कहाबे जोकर नहि छिअी । अपन बनिहार में से एक हमरो रक्व । तब उहाँ से उठ कर ऊ अपना बाप कने चलल । लेकिन जब ऊ फटकिए रहे ओकर बाप ओकरा ऊपर माया कलकैन और दीड़ क ओकरा गला में लगा लेलकै और चुम्मा लेलकै । बेटा उनका कहलथीन जे ओ बाबू हम खोदा कने और तोहरा कने गुनाहगार छी हम फेर तोहर बेटा कहाबे जोकर नहि छिअी । लेकिन बाप अपना नौकर से कहलन की सब से नीक नूआ जे है से इनका पहनाहून और इनका हाथ में औंठूठी और गोड़ में जूता पहिन ला दहून, और सब कोइ मिल के खाएन और खूशी करेन । किभक की ए बेटा हमर मरल छल फेर जीअल है । हेराएल छल से मिलल है । तब ऊ सब खूशी करे लगलन ॥

ओकर बड़का बेटा खेत में रहे । खेत से जब घर के लग आएल तब अपना घर में ढोल और नाच के आवाज सुनलक । और अपन नौकर में से एकठो के बोला के पुछलक, ई की हई । ऊ ओकरा कहलकै तोहर भाई ऐलौ ह, और तोहर बाप खूब बढ़ियाँ भोज कलकौ ह एई लेल की ऊ ओकरा तनदुरस्त पलकौ ह । तब ऊ बड़ा गुस्सा भेल और घर ने गेल । एई लेल ओकर बाप अपना बड़का बेटा के मनावे लागल । तब ऊ अपना बाप के जवाब देलक की देख हम प्रता बरस से तोहर सेवा कैलिअी ह और कहिअी ने तोहर बात कटलिअी ह और तू हमरा कहिअी एकठो पाठी भी ने देल की हम अपन दीस्त मीहीब ल क खैतोन । लेकिन ई बेटा तोहर धन ले क कसबी पतुरिआ के संग उड़ा देलकौ ह और ऊ जखनिआ आएल तखनिआ ओकरा ला बेस खाइक कैल ह । बाप ओकरा से कहलकै बेटा तौ सदा हमरा संग छ और जे कुछ हमर है से सब तोहर हो । मगर खूशी करना वाजिब है किभक के ई तोहर भाई मरल छली से फेर जीअौ ह हेरा गेल छली से फेर मिललौ ह ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MATTHILĪ (JOLAHĀ BŌLĪ) DIALECT.

(DARBHANGA.)

Kōno ād^amī-kē dō bēṭā cḥhalain. Ōi-mē-sē cḥhoṭ^akā bēṭā
A certain man-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger son
 ap^anā bāp-sē kah^alan, 'hō bāp, dhan-mē-sē jē hammar hissā
his father-to said, 'O father, goods-in-from whatever my share
 hōy, sē ham^arā bāt^a dae.' Tab ū un^akā appan dhan
may-be, that me dividing give.' Then he to-them his-own property
 bāt^a-de^akhin. Bahut din ne bholain kī cḥhoṭ^akā bēṭā sab-
divided. Many days not had-passed that the-younger son every-
 kuchh ēk-jagah-ka-ke bahut dūr dēs cḥal-gēl, āūr uhā
thing putting-together (to-)very distant country went-away, and there
 luch^apau-mē thōrā din-mē appan dhan urā-dēlak. Jab ū sab-
riotous-living-in a-few days-in his fortune squandered. When he every-
 kuchh urā-dēlak, tab ōi dēs-mē mehāgi par^alaik, āūr uh gerib
thing had-wasted, then that country-in famine fell, and he poor
 hō-gēl. Aūr ū jā-ke ō dēs-ke rah^awaiyā-mē sē ēk-ke
became. And he having-gone that country-of inhabitants-in from one-of
 ihā rahāī lāgal. Ū ghar-wālā ok^arā khēt-mē sūar charābe
near to-live began. That owner-of-the-house him field-in swine to-feed
 bhejal^akai. Tab ū khēt-ke cḥhīmaṛi-sō jē sūar khāē, appan
sent. Then he the-field-of the-husk-with which swine used-to-eat, his-own
 pēt^a bhare chāh^alak, āūr kōe ne ok^arā kuchh daik. Tab
belly to-fill wished, and any-body not to-him any-thing used-to-give. Then
 ok^arā hōs bhelaik, tab ū ap^anā jī-mē kah^alak kī, 'ham^arā bāp
to-him senses became, then he his-own mind-in thought that, 'my father
 kane banihār-ke khāek sē bēśī rōṭi pakāia, āūr ham
near labourers-of required-for-the-food than more bread is-cooked, and I
 bhūkh-sē marai^aohhī. Ham uṭh-ke ap^anā bāp-kane jāeb, āūr un^akā-sē
hunger-with am-dying. I arising my father-to will-go, and him-to
 kah^abain kī, "hē bāp, ham Khōdā kane āūr toh^arā kane gunāb-gār
will-say that, "O father, I God before and thee before a-sinner
 cḥhī. Ham pherō tōhar bēṭā kahābe jōkar nah^a cḥhiau. Appan
am. I again-also thy son to-be-called fit not am-for-thee. Thy
 banihār-mē-sē ēk ham^arō rakkhā." Tab uhā-sē uṭh-kar ū
hired-servants-in-from one me-also keep." Then there-from arising he

ap'nā bāp kane chalal. Lēkin jab ū phat¹kiē rahē, ōkar bāp
his-own father to went. But when he at-a-distance was, his father
 ok¹rā ūpar māyā kal¹kain, āūr daur-ka ok¹rā galā-mē lagā-lel¹kai
him upon compassion made, and running him the-neck-by embraced,
 āūr chummā lel¹kai. Bētā un¹kā kahal¹thīn jē, 'au bābū, ham Khōdā
and kiss took. Son to-him said that, 'O father, I God
 kane āūr toh¹rā kane gunāh-gār chhi, ham pher tōhar bētā kahābe
before and thee before a-sinner am, I again thy son to-be-called
 jōkar nah¹ ohhiau.' Lēkin bāp ap'nā naukār-sē kah¹lan kī, 'sab-
fit not am-for-thee.' But father his-own servants-to said that, 'all-
 sē nīk nūā jē hai sē in¹kā pah¹nāhūn, āūr in¹kā
than good dress that may-be that to-this-person put-on, and this-person's
 hāth-mē āūgūthī āūr gōr-mē jūtā pahin lā dahūn, āūr sab-keh¹
hand-on ring and feet-on shoes putting on give, and (let)-us-all
 mil-ke khāen āūr khūśī karen. Kiak kī ē bētā hammar maral
uniting eat and merriment make. Because that this son my dead
 chhal, pher jial hai; herāel chhal, sē milal hai.' Tab ū sab
was, again alive is; lost was, he found is.' Then they all
 khūśī kare lag¹lau.
merriment to-make began.

Ōkar baṛ¹kā bētā khēt-mē rahē. Khēt-sē jab ghar-ke lag
His elder son the-field-in was. The-field-from when house-of near
 āel, tab ap'nā ghar-mē dhōl āūr nāch-ke āwāj sun¹lak, āūr appan
came, then his house-in drum and dancing-of sound heard, and his
 naukār-mē-sē ēk-thō-kē bolā-ke puchh¹lak, 'ī kī baī?' Ū ok¹rā
servants-in-from one-to calling asked, 'this what is?' He to-him
 kahal¹kai, 'tōhar bhāī aīlau-hā, āūr tōhar bāp khūb baṛhiyā
said, 'thy brother has-come-for-thee and thy father very excellent
 bhōj kal¹kau-hā; cī lēl kī ū ok¹rā tan-durust pal¹kau-hā.
feast has-made-for-thee'; this for that he him healthy has-found-for-thee.'
 Tab ū baṛā gussā bhēl āūr ghar ne gēl. Ēī lēl ōkar
Then he very angry became and in-the-house not did-go. This for his
 bāp ap'nā baṛ¹kā bētā-kē manābe lāgal. Tab ū ap'nā bāp-kē
father his elder son-to to-entreat began. Then he his father-to
 jawāb dēlak kī, 'dēkhā, ham ettā baras-sē tōhar sēbā kai-
answer gave that, 'see, I so-many years-from thy service have-
 liau-hā, āūr kahiau ne tōhar bāt kaṭ¹liau-hā, āūr tū
rendered-to-thee, and ever not thy order disobeyed-to-thee, and thou
 ham¹rā kahiau ēk-thō pāthī bhī ne dēlā, kī ham appan
to-me at-any-time a-single kid even not didst-give, that I my
 dōst-mōhib la-ka khaitaun. Lēkin ī bētā tōhar dhan lē-ka
friends having-taken might-eat-for-thee. But this son thy wealth taking

¹ I.e., a kind of *dativus commodi*. The meaning of the termination *au* is 'the feast was given to thy brother.'

kas^abi-paturīā-ke saṅg urā-del^akau-hā āṣṛ ū jakh^aniā āel takh^aniā
harlots-of with has-wasted-for-thee and he even-when came even-then
 ok^arā-lā bēs khāik kailā-hā.' Bāp ok^arā-sē kahāl^akai, 'bēṭā
him-for excellent feast thou-hast-made.' Father him-to said, 'O son
 tō sadā ham^arā-saṅg chhā, āṣṛ jē-kuchh hammar hai, sē sab tōhar
thou ever me-with art, and what-ever mine is, that all thine
 hau. Magar khūśī-kar^anā wājib hai, kiak-ke ī tōhar bhāī
is-to-thee. But merry-making proper is, because-that this thy brother
 maral chhalau, sē pher jīlau-hā; herā-gēl chhalau, sē
dead was-for-thee, he again alive-is-for-thee; lost was-for-thee, he
 pher mil^alau-hā.'
gain found-is-for-thee.'

STANDARD MAGAHĪ.

The following specimen comes from the District of Gaya, where it is acknowledged that the purest form of Magahī is spoken. It is a translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and is printed in Kaithī type, in which character it was originally written. It has been set up in type, exactly as written, so as to show the inaccuracies of spelling, such as the substitution of *ī* for *i* and of *u* for *ū*, which are common in the written character. These inaccuracies have been silently corrected in the transliteration. Note that an initial *ō* is written *wo*, and that *s* is always written *ś*.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(GAYA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

एक आदमी के दु गो बेटा हथीन । उनकूहीं में से छोटका अपन बाप से कहक के ए बाबुजी गोहन यीज वगुस में से जे हमन बघना हो है से हमना दे द । एव ज अपन सब यीज वगुस उनकूहीं दुनों में बाँट देक । ठेन दीन बीते ना पौक के छोटका बेटका अपन सब यीज बटोन सटोन के कोरि बड़ी दुन देस में यठठ गेठ । दुआँ जा के अपन सब पुंजी कुयाठी में जीआन बन देक । आउ जव सब गवाँ युक्त एव ज देस में बड़ी मानी अकाठ पड़ठ आउ ओकना दीकसीक होए गगठर । एव दुआँ के एगो नहब्रआ होआँ जा के नहे गगठ । ज ओकना अपन बाप में सुअन मनावे ठा पेगौठकर । आउ ज सुअनीअन के प्याए बाठा मुसा से अपन पेट नजे ठा नी ठोहक हठ बाकी कोरि ओकना ना दे हठर । जव ओकना बुहाए गगठर एव कहक के हमन बाप के कैगी नौकन याकन हथ जीनका हंठुआमन प्याए के हसन जे अनका अनका के दे हथ । आउ हम मुषे मन हो । अब ऊ के अपन बाप हीं जाएव आउ उनका से कहव के ए बाबुजी हम नगवान नीनी आउ गोहना नीनी बड़ा पाप कैठी । आउ अब हम गोहन बेटा कहोवे पुकुन ना हो । गुं हमना अपन एगो मणुना नीअन नथ । वस ज उठठ आउ अपन बाप होआँ गेठ । जयनी ओकना पहुंये ठा कुच्छ दुन बाकीए हठर के ओकन वपपा ओकना देषठकर । ज देष के ओकना बड़ा मोह गगठर । अउ दउठ के ओकना गठा से माठठर आउ युमे याटे गगठर । एव बेटका ओकना से कहठकर के ए बाबुजी हम नगवान नीनी आउ गोहना नीनी बड़ा पाप कैठी आउ हम गोहन बेटा कहोवे पुकुन ना हो । बाकी ओकन वपपा अपन नौकनवन से कहठकर के प्युव बेश बेश गुआ ठावी आउ एकना पेन्हावहीं आउ एकना हाथ में भंगुड़ी पेन्हा देहीं आउ गोठ में पुगा देहीं आउ हमरूहीं प्युव प्यागे पीगे जार आउ प्युसी कनी काहे के र बेटा हमन मन युक्त हठ आउ सेन के जीअठ है र मुठा गेठ हठ आउ अब सेन के भीठठ है । आउ ज सब प्युसी मनावे गगठन ॥

ओकन बड़का बेटका बाप में हठर आउ जव दुआँ से आ के बन नीनी पहुंयठ एव गोण आउ नाथ सुनठक । एव एगो नौकन के वोठा के पुच्छठ के

६ सव का होरा है । ज कलठकर के गोहन नाई ऐठयु है सेर से गोहन वाप
 चान पीन कनरा ह्यु काहे के वेठा बोके सुप्पे घन अँथोन है । एव ज
 प्योसीआ गोठ आउ नीगने ना गोठ । एव ओकरा वप्पे वाहन बोको अँठर आउ समहावे
 बुहावे ठगठर । एव ज अपन वाप से वोठठ के एगे वखन से हम गोहन सेवा
 कनरा हो आउ कहीयो गोहन कहना से वाहन ना नहो । एरयो ऐगो पडनु गो
 ना. देठ के अपन रआन दोसूग जाने प्युसी मयौगो हठ । वाकी जरसहीं गोहन ६
 वेठा अरौ जे गोहन सव माठ-जाठ पगुनीअन में जीआन कन देठकौ गुं ओकरा
 ठा प्यान पीअन कैठ । एव ओकरा से ज कलठकर के ए वेठा गुं गो हमना
 सामने हनदम में नह है आउ जे कुछ हमन है से सव गो गोने हठ । हमनुहीं के
 उयीग है के प्युसी मय्यानों आउ आननुद कनों काहे के गोन ६ नाई मन गोठउ हठ
 जीठउ है गुठठ गोठउ हठ मोठठउ है ॥

[No. 18.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(GAYA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ēk ād^amī-kē dugō bēṭā hal^athin. Un^akanhī-mē-sē chhot^akā apan
One man-of two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger his-own
 bāp-sē kah^alak ke, 'ē bābū-jī! tōhar chij-batus-mē-sē jē hamar
father-to said that, 'O father! thy property-in-from which my
 bakh^arā hō-hai sē ham^arā dē-dā.' Tab ū apan sab chij-batus un^akanhī
share may-be that me-to give.' Then he his-own all goods them
 dūnō-mē bāt-dēlak. Dhēr din bīte nā paulak ke chhot^akā
both-between dividing-gave. Many days to-pass not were-allowed that the-younger
 beṭ^awā apan sab chij baṭōr-saṭōr-ke kōī baṛī dūr dēs-mē chalal-gēl.
son his-own all things collecting a-certain very far country-into went-away.
 Huā jā-ke apan sab pūjī kuchālī-mē jiān-kar-dēlak. Āu jab sab
There going his-own all fortune misconduct-in he-wasted-away. And when all
 gawā-chukal tab ū dēs-mē baṛī bhārī akāl paral; āu ok^arā dik-sik
he-had-lost then that country-in very heavy famine fell; and him-to trouble
 hōāī lag^alai. Tab huā-ke ēgō rah^awaiyā hīā jā-kē rahe lagal. Ū ok^arā
to-be began. Then there-of one inhabitant near going to-live he-began. He him
 apan bād^ah-mē sūar charāwe-lā pethaul^akai. Āu ū suarian-ke khāe-wālā
his-own field-in swine feeding-for sent. And he swine-of eatable
 bhūsā-sē apan pēṭ bhare-lā bhī lilhka-hal; bākī kōī ok^arā nā dē-halai.
husks-with his-own belly to-fill also covet-did; but any-one him not was-giving.
 Jab ok^arā bujhāe lag^alai tab kah^alak ke, 'hamar bāp-ke kai-gō
When to-him understanding began then he-said that, 'my father-of several
 naukar-chākar hath, jin^akā hāṭhuā-man khāe-kē haīn jē an^akā au^akā-kē
servants are, with-whom abundant food-for-eating is which others others-to
 dē-hath; āu ham bhūkhē mārā-hī. Ab uṭh-ke apan bāp hī
giving-are; and I hunger-from dying-am. Now arising my-own father near
 jāeb āu un^akā-sē kahab ke, "ē bābū-jī, ham Bhag^awān bhīrī
I-will-go and him-to I-will-say that, "O father, I God before
 āu toh^arā bhīrī barā pāp kailī, āu ab ham tōhar bēṭā kahāwe
and thee before great sin did, and now I thy son to-be-called

jukur nã hī. Tũ ham'rā apan ēgō majūrā niar rakhā.' Bas, ũ
fit not am. Thou me thy-own one labourer like keep.' Enough, he
 uṭhal āu apan bāp hñā gēl. Jakhanō ok'rā pahūche-lā kuchh dūr
arose and his-own father near went. When to-him to-reach some distance
 bāki-ai halai ke okar bappā ok'rā dekhā'kai. Ū dēkh-ke ok'rā
remaining-even was that his father him saw. He seeing him
 baṛā mōh lag'lai. Āu daur-ke ok'rā galā-sē mil'lai, āu chūme chāṭe
great pity felt. And running his neck-with met, and to-kiss (and) lick
 lag'lai. Tab beṭ'wā ok'rā-sē kahal'kai ke, 'ē bābū-jī, ham Bhag'wān
began. Then the-son him-to said that, 'O father, I God
 bhīrī āu toh'rā bhīrī baṛā pāp kailī, āu ham tōhar bēṭā kahāwe
before and thee before great sin have-done, and I thy son to-be-called
 jukur nã hī.' Bāki okar bappā apan nokar'wan-sē kahal'kai ke, 'khūb
fit not am.' But his father his-own servants-to said that, 'very
 bēs bēs lūgā lāo āu ek'rā penhāwahī; āu ek'rā hāth-mē āguṭhī
good good cloth bring and him put-on; and this-one hand-on ring
 penhā-dēhī, āu gōr-mē jūtā dēhī; āu ham'nhī khūb khātē-pitē-jāī, āu
put-on, and feet-on shoes give; and we well may-eat-and-drink, and
 khusī karī; kāhe-kē i bēṭā hamar mar chukal-hal, āu phen-ke jīal
merriment make; because this son my dead been-had, and again alive
 hai; i bhulā-gēl-hal, āu ab phen-ke milal-hai.' Au ũ sab
is; this-one lost-had-been, and now again found-is.' And they all
 khusī machāwe lag'lan.
merriment to-make began.

Okar baṛkā beṭ'wā bādh-mē halai. Āu jab huā-sē ā-ke ghar
His elder son field-in was. And when there-from coming house
 bhīrī pahūchal tab gīt āu nāch sun'lak. Tab ēgō naukār-kē bolā-ke
near reached then song and dance he-heard. Then one servant calling
 puchh'lak ke, 'i sab kā hōit hai?' Ū kahal'kai ke tōhar bhāī
asked that, 'this all what being is?' He said that thy brother
 āl'thū hai, sēi-se tōhar bāp khān-pian karait-hathū; kāhe-ke
came(-for-thee)¹ is, therefore thy father a-feast doing-is(-for-thee)¹; because
 bēṭā nīkē sukhē ghar āl'thin-hai.' Tab ũ khisiā gēl āu
the-son well (and) happy the-house-to come-is.' Then he angry became and
 bhit'rē nā gēl. Tab okar bappē bāhar nikal-āilai āu sam'jhāwe-bujhāwe
inside not went. Then his father outside came-out and to-conciliate
 lag'lai. Tab ũ apan bāp-sē bōlal ke, 'ētē bachhar-sē ham tōhar
began. Then he his-own father-to spoke that, 'so-many years-since I thy
 sēwā karait-hī āu kahiō tōhar kah'nā-sē bāhar nā rah'li, taiō
service am-doing and ever-even thy saying-from out not lived, nevertheless

¹ This is to represent the force of the termination *thū*, instead of *thī*. It does not mean that the brother has come 'to thee,' but is a kind of *dativeus commodi*, impossible to give accurately in English. The form in *thū* is used because it is 'thy brother,' who is come. So later on, the feast is not given 'in thy honour' but it is 'thy father' who has given it.

ēgō paṭh^arū bhi nā dēlā ke apan iār-dōst jōre khusī
one kid even not thou-gavest that my-own friends with merriment
 machautī-hal. Bākī jais^ahī tōhar ī bēṭā āllau jē tōhar sab māl-jāl
I-might-have-made. But as (even) thy this son came-for-thee who thy all property
 paturian-mē jiān-kar-del^akau tū ok^arā-lā khān-pian kailā.^a 'Tab ok^arā-sē
harlots-in wasted-for-thee thou him-for a-feast hast-done.' Then him-to
 ū kahāl^akai ke, 'ē bēṭā, tū tō ham^arā sām^anē har dammē
he said that, 'O son, thou to-be-sure me before every moment-even
 raha-hai, āu jē-kuchh hamar hai sē sab tō tōrē hau.
livest, and whatever mine is that all to-be-sure thine-even is-to-thee.
 Ham^anhī-kē uchit hai ke khusī machāwī āu ānand
Us-to proper is that merriment we-may-raise and rejoicing
 karī; kāhe-ke, tōr ī bhāī mar gelau-hal, jīlau
we-may-make; because, thy this brother dead(-for-thee)¹ became, alive
 hai; bhūlal-gelau-bal, mil^alau hai.
is(-for-thee); had-been-lost(-for-thee), found is(-for-thee).'

The next specimen is also from Gaya. The remarks prefixed to the preceding specimen apply also to this. The subject is a folk-tale.

¹ These terminations are *au*, not *ai* because it is *thy* brother who was dead, etc.

[No. 19.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP,

BIHARI.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(GAYA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

कोई जंगल में एगो साधु रह रहल, उन का नीची एगो नाजा मुठाते
 मुठाते जा पहुँचल, आउ साधु के देख के पात्रों ठागके वरु गेठन। साधु उनका
 पीआसठ जान के थोड़ा ऐसन जंगल के सुन प्याए ठा देठयोन, आउ पानी पीठा
 देठयोन। नाजा प्या के आउ पानी पी के बहुत प्युस मेठन, आउ ढूँढा हवा में थोड़े
 देन वैठठा से थकैनी नीकठ गेठन। एव नाजा साधु जी से हाथ जोड़ के पुष्पठन के
 महीनाज हमना कुँछ सीप्यावन के वाग कहों के जेकना से हमन कठेआन होए।
 साधु जी बोठठन के ई आनी वाग के श्राद नय, पहिठा ई के ननाएन सीमी के
 नाम हन हम जपना, दुसन ई के सब जीव पन दैया नयन, गिसन ई के अनकन
 युक्त के छमा कनना, आउ यउठा ई के कनी कोई वाग के धमरुठ ना कनना। ई आनी
 वाग के जे कठ साधन कन है ओकना पन मगावान सदा प्युस रह हथ आउ अरुण में
 ओकना वैकुण्ठ मीठ है। एकना सेव्राए एक वाग नाजा ठोठा के आउ नी है। उ ई
 है के बेआत्र में पकका रहे के यही। कनी केकनी प्यागेन से केकनी बीगाड़े था
 वनावे के ना यही। ई सब वाग नाजा सुन के साधु जी के पात्रों पन गीन पनठन
 आउ कहठन के हमना गुं अपन येठा वना ठ। एव साधु जी कहठन के जा गुं
 बेआत्र से नाज कन ग। बेआत्र से 'नाज कनना जंगल में वैठ के गपसेआ कनना
 से नी वेस है। एगना में नाजा के सीपाहि पगुकी नाजा के प्योजगे प्योजगे हुआ
 पहुँच गेठन। एव साधु जी के पननाम कन के नाजा अपन गाँव में धुन ऐठन॥

[No. 19.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(GAYA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kōi jaṅgal-mē ēgō sādḥū raha-halan. Un^akā bhīrī ēgō Rājā
A-certain forest-in one saint used-to-live. Him near one king

bhulātē-bhulātē jā-pahūch^alan āu sādḥū-kē dēkh-kē pāḍ lāg-ke baith-gēlan.
losing-(his)-way went-up-to and saint seeing (his)-feet touching sat-down.

Sādḥū un^akā piāsal jān-ke thōrā-aisan jaṅgal-ke phar khāe-lā del^athin,
The-saint him thirsty knowing a-little-like forest-of fruit to-eat gave,

āu pānī pilā del^athin. Rājā khā-ke āu pānī pī-ke bahut khus
and water to-drink gave. The-king eating and water drinking very glad

bhēlan, āu thandhā^a hawā-mē thōrē bēr baith^alā-sē thakainī
became, and cool air-in some time-(for) sitting-by weariness

nikal-gelain. Tab Rājā sādḥū-jī-sē hāth jōr-ke puchh^alan
went-out (was-removed). Then the-king the-saint-to hand clasping asked

ke, 'Mahārāj! ham^arā kuchh sikhāwan-ke bāt kahī, ke jek^arā-sē hamar
that, 'O-great-king! me some advice-of things say, that which-by my

kaleān hōy.' Sādḥū-jī bol^alan ke, 'i chārō bāt-ke iād rakhā.
welfare may-be.' The-saint spoke that, 'these four things memory keep.

Pahilā i ke, Narāyan sāmī-ke nām har dam jap^anā.
The-first this that, God' lord-of name every moment should-be-muttered.

Dūsar i ke, sab jiu par dayā rakh^anā. Tīsar i
The-second this that, all lives on compassion should-be-kept. The-third this

ke, an-kar chūk-ke chhamā kar^anā. Āu chauṭhā i ke, kabhī
that, others mistake-of mercy is-to-be-made. And the-fourth this that, ever

kōi bāt-ke ghamand nā-kar^anā. I chārō bāt-kē jē-keu sādhan-
any thing-of pride not-to-be-made. These four things who-ever brings-

kara-hai, ok^arā par Bhag^awān sadā khus raha-hath. Āu ant-mē
into-practice, him on God always pleased is. And the-end-in

ok^arā baikunṭh mila-hai. Ek^arā sēwāy ēk bāt rājā-lōg-kē āu bhi hai.
him Heaven is-given. This besides one thing kings-for more also is.

Ū i hai ke, neāw-mē pakkā rahe-kē chāhī. Kabhī kek^arō
That this is that, justice-in firm to-remain is-proper. Ever anybody-of

khâtir sē kek'rō bigāre yā banāwe-kē nā' chāhī.' I sab
favour for anybody-of to-unmake or to-make not is-proper.' These all
 bāt Rājā sup-ke sādhu-jī-ke pāo-par gir-par'lan, āu kah'lan ke,
things the-king hearing the-saint-of feet-on fell-down, and said that,
 'ham'rā tū apan chēlā banā-lā.' Tab sādhu-jī kah'lan ke, 'jā
 'me thou thine-own disciple make.' Then the-saint said that, 'go
 tū, neāw-sē rāj-kara-gā. Neāw-sē rāj-kar'nā, jāngal-mē
thou, justice-with govern. Justice-with it-is-proper-to-rule, forest-in
 baiṭh-ke tapaseā-kar'nā-sē bhī bēs hai.' Et'nā-mē Rājā-ke
sitting to-practise-austerities-than even better is.' In-the-meantime the-king-of
 sipāhī patukī Rājā-kē khōj'tē-khōj'tē huā pahūch-gēlan. Tab sādhu-jī-kē
sepoys followers the-king-for searching there arrived. Then the-saint-to
 par'nām-kar-ke Rājā apan gāw-mē ghur-ailan.
bowing-down the-king his-own village-into returned.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

In a certain forest there dwelt a saint. One day a king lost his way and approached him. When the king saw him he paid him reverence and sat down. The saint seeing that he was thirsty gave him some wild fruit to eat and some water to drink. When he ate the fruit and drank the water, the king became glad in heart, and, after sitting for a short time in the cool air, his weariness left him. Then reverently clasping his hands before the holy man he said to him, 'Reverend Sir, deign to tell me some words of advice, by which my welfare may be assured.' The saint replied, 'Keep in thy remembrance these four things: First, to ever keep repeating the name of God; Second, to show compassion to all living creatures; Third, to be tolerant to the errors of others; and Fourthly, never to be vain-glorious for any cause. He who practiseth these four things, with him God is well-pleased, and, in the end, he findeth eternal bliss. Besides these, there is one thing more to be observed by kings, and it is this:—Ever remain firm in justice, and never promote or degrade anyone out of partiality.' When the king had made an end of hearing these words, he fell at the feet of the holy man crying, 'Take thou me as thy disciple.' But the saint in answer said, 'Go thou, and rule thy kingdom justly. To rule with justice is better than sitting in the forest and practising austerities.' In the meantime, the soldiers and followers of the king, who had been seeking him, arrived, and the king bowed down before the saint and returned to his own village.

The dialect of the Patna District is practically the same as that of Gaya. It is not however so pure, being influenced, on the one hand, by the Musalmān element of the City of Patna, and, on the other hand, by the Maithili spoken north of the Ganges in the Mozaffarpur District.

To the first may be attributed the use of the genitive postposition *kērā*, with a feminine *kērī*, instead of *kēr* which is an obvious imitation of the Urdū *kā*, feminine *ki*. We may also, in the same connexion note a common form of the third person singular of the Past tense, ending in *is*; thus, *dēkhis*, which is used by Musalmāns, as it is across the Ganges, and which is borrowed from the language current in Oudh.

To the influence of Maithili may be attributed the use of the word *gelain*, he went, in the first of the two following specimens.

The first specimen from Patna is a little scene in a zamindārī cutchery. In which a peon, named Gūhan Singh, brings a complaint against a tenant named Jag Mōhan Singh. It is printed in facsimile, exactly as it was written, thus giving an example of Kaithī hand-writing as current in Patna.

[No. 20.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(PATNA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Gūhan Sinh,—Ē Gumāstā-jī, ap'ne-sē ham kā kahī? Jag-Mōhan Sinh,
Gūhan Sinh,—O Agent-sir, you-to I what may-say? Jag-Mōhan Singh,

Mōhan Rāy Gaṅgā Lāl āur Pōkhan-ke khēt-ke pānī kāt-ke appan khēt-
Mōhan Rāy Gaṅgā Lāl and Pōkhan-of field-of water having-cut his-own field-
mē lē-gēlan. Sē hiahī sām'nē hathū. Pūchh-lēhun. Ū-par gārārī bhi
in took-away. He here before is(-for-you.) Ask-(him). That-on bund also
bādh-del'thī, āur nich'lā khēt sabh paṭā-lel'thī. Ab pānī āwe-kē daur
he-constructed, and lower fields all levelled. Now water coming-for way
na-hai. Ūpar-kā' sabh khētē tār hō-gelai.
not-is. Up-of all fields barren become-have.

Gumāstā—Jag-Mōhan Sinh, ī kā bāt hai?

The Agent—Jag-Mōhan Singh, this what thing is?

Jag-Mōhan Sinh,—Gūhan-Sinh-sē ēk chilim gājā-lā jhag'rā

Jag-Mōhan Singh,—Gūhan-Singh-with one pipe-bowl (-of) gānjā-for quarrel
hō-gēl-hal, ap'ne chal-ke dēkh-lā. Ham kahā gārārī bādh'lī-hē? Gārārī
has-become, yourself going see. I where bund have-constructed? Bund
bādh-ke tō Bhat'nī Kahārin sabh pānī le-gelain.¹
having-constructed to-be-sure Bhat'nī water-bearer's-wife all water took-away.

Gumāstā.—Gūhan Sinh chalā; khēt tō dek'lāwā.

The Agent.—Gūhan Singh come-along; the-field now show (me).

The next specimen also comes from Patna, and is a village folksong describing how a young wife rebels against the harsh language of her mother-in-law. As it is in verse, the vowel *a* which is at the end of every word, but which is not pronounced in prose, is here fully pronounced. So also, the silent *a* in the middle of a word, which, in prose, is written as a small *a* above the line. Hence, in both these cases, the *a* will be found fully written in the lines below. As in the case of the last specimen, it is printed in facsimile.

¹ Note the force of *hathū*, instead of *hatī*.

² *kā* is an oblique form of *ke*, borrowed from Bhojpuri.

³ This is a Maithili form.

[No. 21.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAGARĪ DIALECT.

(PATNA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

जय हम रहें साहू ठड़का मयचय।

कि नदर रहें गहरी बगिचा-त-त

जय हम जेहें साहू गुण गुणदिना

कि जय गहरीयों गहरी बगिचा-त-त

रह जेह रह्यो साहू हूँ जेह रह्यो

कि जय चयों गहरी होंदिना-त-त

[No. 21.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(PATNA DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Jaba hama rahalũ, Sāsũ, laṛikā abodhawā,
When I was, O mother-in-law, a-girl without-sense,

Ki taba-lē sahalũ tōhara batiā-rē-nā !

That so-long I-brooked thy words !

Aba hama bhēlũ, Sāsũ, tarunī juaniā.
Now I have-become, O mother-in-law, tender youthful.

Ki aba nā sahabō tōhara batiā-rē-nā !

That now not I-will-bear thy words !

Ēka bēri sahabō, Sāsũ, dūi bēri sahabō.
One time I-will-bear, O mother-in-law, two times I-will-bear.

Ki tisarē dharabō tōhara jhōṭiā-rē-nā !
That the-third-time I-will-catch-hold-of thy hair-topknot !

Magahī is also spoken by 150,060 people in the north-east of the Palamau District where it borders on Gaya and Hazaribagh. The following is a specimen. It is printed (as written) in the Dēva-nāgarī character:—

[No. 22.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(PALAMAU DISTRICT.)

हे भाई हम का कहियो । भूठ डर के मारे अइसन डरइत हली कि जेकर हाल हम न कह सकियो । का भेल कि कल्ल जब हम सब पहार के किनारे किनारे बजार से अवइत हली तब पहार के उपरे बाघ बहुत जोर से गरजइत हल । हमनी सब ढेर आदमी हली कुछ डर न लगल । लेकिन आज ओही रास्ता से हम अपन मामा के गाँव में ठीक दूर पहर के बेर अकेले गेली हल, जब पहार के जरी तर नदी आरा पहुँचली हेअ तब एक दम बड़ा खड़बड़ाहट बन में नदी तरफ मुनली हेअ जेह से मेजाज हमर सुध में न रहल । हम बुझली कि बाघ आग्रल और हमरा के धग्रलक । हमर हाथ में तरवार हल लेकिन अवसर न मिलल कि मेघान से बाहर निकाली । करेजा थरथराए लगल, डर के मारे हम कठुआ गेली । बाघ के बिना देखले बघवेड़ी लग गेल । लेकिन थोरे देर के बाद जब हम ओने देखली तो का देखली कि एक बूढ़ा सौताल नदी के पानी जे पहार के उपरे से गिरइत हल मछरी मारे के बन्हइत हलै । उहाँ से जे पथर नीचे बिगइत हलै, सेई बीसो हाथ नीचे खड़बड़ाइते अवइत हलइ । जब ई देखली तब जीव में साहस भेल । हम अपने से ई बात खेपाल कर के अपन साहस पर हसइत ही ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(PALAMAU DISTRICT.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Hē bhāi, ham kā kahiyo. Jhūth dar-ke-mārē aisan darait
O brother, I what may-say-(to-you). False fear-through so afraid
 hali ki jēkar hāl ham na kah sakiyō.
I-was that of-which the-account I not say can-(to-you).

Kā bhēl ki kalh jab ham sab pahār-ke kinārē-kinārē
What was that yesterday when we all the-hill-of side-by-side
 bajār-sē await hali tab pahār-ke up'rē bāgh bahut jōr-sē
the-market-from coming were then the-hill-of on a-tiger great force-with
 gar'jait hal. Ham'nī sab dhēr ād'mī hali kuchh. dar na lagal, lēkin
roaring was. We all many men were any fear not was-felt, but
 āj ōhī rāstā-sē ham apan māmā-ke gāo-mē thik
to-day that-very way-by I my-own maternal-uncle-of village-in just
 dū-pahar-ke bēr akēlē gēl-hal. Jab pahār-ke jarī tar nadi-ārā
noon-of at-the-time alone had-gone. When the-hill-of foot below the-river-bank
 pahūch'li-hēa, tab ēk-dam barā khar'barāhat ban-mē nadi taraph
I-reached, then all-at-once great crash the-forest-in the-river toward
 sun'li-hēa, jeh-sē mijāj hamar sudh-mē na rahal. Ham bujh'li
I-heard, whereby temper my proper-state-in not remained. I thought
 ki bāgh āel aur ham'rā-kē dhaelak. Hamar hāth-mē tar'wār hal.
that the-tiger came and me caught. My hand-in a-sword was.
 Lēkin aw'sar na milal ki mēan-sē bāhar nikālī.
But opportunity not was-got-by-me that sheath-out-of outside I-may-take-(it)-out.

Karējā thar'tharāē lagal, dar-ke-mārē ham kathuā-gēli.
The-heart to-tremble began, fear-through I like-a-wooden-block-became.

Bāgh-kē binā dekh'lē bagh-chēri lag-gēl. Lēkin thōrē dēr-ke
The-tiger without seeing motionlessness seized (me). But little while-of
 bād jab ham ōne dekh'li tō kā dekh'li, ki ēk būr'hā Saūtāl
after when I that-side saw then what I-saw, that one old Santal
 nadi-ke pāni jē pahār ke up'rē-sē giraīt-hal machh'ri māre-kē
the-river-of water which the-hill of top-from falling-was fish killing-for
 banhāt halai. Uhā sē jē pathar nīchē bigaīt halai sēi
damming was. There from what stones downward throwing he-was those-very

bisō	hāth	nichē	khar'barāitē	awaīt	halai.	Jab	i
scores-of	cubits	downwards	crashing	coming	were.	When	this
dekḥ*li	tab	jiw-mē	sāhas	bhēl.	Ham	ap'ne-sē	i
I-saw	then	mind-in	courage	become.	I	in-my-own-mind	this thing
kheāl-kar-ke	apan	sāhas	par	hasaīt-hī.			
thinking	my-own	courage	on	am-laughing.			

Magahī is also spoken in the western portion of South-Gangetic Monghyr and in a small tract in the South-West corner of Bhagalpur. The language is the same as that spoken in Patna and Gayā, and it is quite unnecessary to give examples. Along the banks of the Ganges some Maithili forms have intruded, but they are easily recognised.

AUTHORITY—

GRIERSON, G. A.,—*Seven Grammars of the Dialects and Sub-dialects of the Bihārī Language, Part VI. South-Maithil-Māgadhi Dialect, of South Munger and the Bārh Subdivision of Patna.* Calcutta, 1886.

Ascending the plateau to the South and South-East of Gaya, we come to the District of Hazaribagh. Here, also, the language is the same as that of Gaya, and further examples are unnecessary. No monograph has been written regarding the Aryan Dialect spoken in this District. It will, of course, be understood that there are Dravidian and Muṇḍā tribes in the District who speak their own languages, which will be treated of in the proper place.

West of Hazaribagh, lies the District of Palamau, on the Eastern border of which, as already shown, Magahī is also spoken. On the South, Hazaribagh is separated from the Chota Nagpur plateau of the District of Ranchi by the valley of the Damuda and its affluents. The dialect of this latter plateau is not Magahī, but is a form of Bhojpuri, although in the North of the area Magahī is spoken by 20,141 settlers who have immigrated from Hazaribagh. We may, therefore, state as general facts, that, of the two plateaux in the Chota Nagpur Division, the Aryan language of the Northern, or Hazaribagh, plateau, is Magahī, and that of the Southern, or Ranchi, plateau, a form of Bhojpuri.

On the East of Hazaribagh, we drop down from the plateau into the Southern portion of the Sonthal Parganas and the North of the District of Manbhum. Bengali is the language of that portion of the Sonthal Parganas which adjoins Hazaribagh, and of the whole of the District of Manbhum. The latter District runs down the East side of the District of Ranchi, and both are bounded on the South by the District of Singhbhum, including the two Native States of Sarai Kala and Kharsawan. These also are below the Ranchi plateau, so also are the five Parganas of Silli, Bundu, Rahe, Baranda, and Tamar, which belong to Ranchi, and are situated in the extreme East of that District, bordering on Manbhum.

Manbhum is a Bengali-speaking District, and the same language is spoken in that part of Singhbhum, known as Dhalbhum, which is South of Manbhum. The State of Sarai Kala consists of two portions, an Eastern and a Western. In the Eastern, both Bengali and Oṛiyā are spoken by different nationalities. In the rest of Singhbhum, in the State of Kharsawan, and in the Western portion of the State of Sarai Kalā, the main language is Oṛiyā.

In all these sub-plateau tracts, however, there is a strong element speaking, not the main language of the locality, but some form of Magahī. We find pure Magahī spoken in the Chakradharpur Thana in the North of Singhbhum, just below the plateau, and also in the States of Sarai Kala and Kharsawan. So also, in Manbhum, and, again in Kharsawan, we find a corrupt Magahī spoken principally by Kurmīs, which, among other names, is usually called Kurmāli, a form of speech which we shall deal with presently. In the same District pure Magahī is spoken locally by some of the higher castes. In the five sub-plateau Parganas of Ranchi, besides the non-Aryan Muṇḍārī, there are spoken both Bengali and a dialect of Magahī, locally known as Pāch Parganiā or Tamariā, which more nearly approaches the pure form of the language, and which is not so much mixed with Bengali as the dialect of the Manbhum Kurmīs. To conclude, as will be shortly explained, the same corrupt Bengali-Magahī language is also spoken in the South-East of the Hazaribagh District, on the border of Manbhum, in the thānās of Gola and Kashmar, and in a part of the Thana of Ramgarh, and, it may be added, in the distant District of Malda. All this will be subsequently dealt with. Suffice it to say that, at present, the Ranchi plateau is surrounded on three sides by a belt of speaker of Magahī, on the North and South, in its pure form, and on the East, mainly in a form corrupted by the neighbouring Bengali.

It must be noted that in this belt, Magahī is not the language of any locality. It is essentially a tribal language. In Manbhum, speakers of Kurmāli live side by side with speakers of Bengali, and in Singhbhum and its Native States, side by side with speakers of Oriyā, or, in the case of Eastern Sarai Kala, with some speakers of Oriyā, and with other speakers of Bengali.

This state of affairs is illustrated in the accompanying map.

The following tables show the relative importance of the various Aryan languages in these bilingual Districts :—

HAZARIBAGH.

	NUMBER OF SPEAKERS.
Magahī	1,069,000
Kurmāli	7,333
Muṇḍā and Dravidian Languages	87,550
Other Languages	438
TOTAL	1,164,321

MANBHUM.

Bengali including Khariā Thār	907,690
Kurmāli and Magahī ¹	111,100
Muṇḍā and Dravidian Languages	171,727
Other Languages	2,811
TOTAL	1,193,328

¹ Pure Magahī is spoken by Zamīndārs and Magahiya Brāhman of Jharīa, Katras, and Nowagarh, but separate figures are not available

RANCHI.

Magahi	20,141	
Pāch Parganiā	8,000	
Nagpurīā Bhojpuri	297,585	
Bengali	54,860	(principally spoken by Jains).
Mundā and Dravidian Languages	731,946	
Other Languages	16,353	
TOTAL	<u>1,128,885</u>	

SINGHBHUM.

Magahi	25,867	
Bengali	106,686	(in Dhalbhum).
Oṛiyā	114,402	
Mundā and Dravidian Languages	297,878	
Other Languages	655	
TOTAL	<u>545,488</u>	

SARAI KALA.

Magahi	34,815	
Bengali	4,115	(immigrants from Dhalbhum).
Oṛiyā	21,219	
Mundā Languages	33,690	
TOTAL	<u>93,839</u>	

KHARSAWAN.

Magahi	987	
Kuṛmāli	2,957	
Oṛiyā	8,867	
Mundā Languages	22,659	
TOTAL	<u>35,470</u>	

Before dealing with Kuṛmāli, I shall describe the purer form of Magahī, which is current South of the Ranchi Plateau. The two following specimens come from Singhbhum, and may be taken to represent the Magahī of that District, and of Sarai Kala and Kharsawan. It will be seen that it is practically the same as that of Gaya and Hazaribagh. There is some carelessness shown in the use of the oblique genitive, as in *ōkar* for *ok'rā* in the first line of the first specimen, but no other peculiarity is presented. The first specimen is a short passage from the Parable of the Prodigal Son. It is quite unnecessary to give the whole, or to give an interlinear translation. The second specimen is a little fable. Here an interlinear translation has been given.

[No. 23.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(SINGHBHUM DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

कोई अदमी के दू बेटा हलइ। ओकर में से छोटका अपन बाप से कहलइ कि ए बाप धन-दौलत के जे हमर बखरा होव हइ से हमरा दे दे। तब ऊ अपन धन-दौलत बाँट देलइ। ढेर दिन नइ बितलइ कि छोटका बेटा सब जमा करलइ अवर दूर देश चल गेलइ अवर ऊ हुआँ धन-दौलत लुचइ में उड़ा देलइ। अवर जब ऊ सब उड़ा चुकलइ तब हुआँ बड़ी अकाल पड़लइ अवर ओकर दुख होवे सुरू होलइ। अवर ऊ जे देश के एक अदमी के इहाँ जा के रहे लगलइ। अवर ऊ ओकरा सूअर चरावे ला अपन खेत में पेटैलइ। अवर ऊ सुअरवन के खाल छिलकवन से अपन पेट भरे खोजलइ। से उ ओकरा केउ नइ देलथीन। तब ओकर हीश भेलइ अवर ऊ कहलइ कि हमर बाप के केतना मजूरा के खा के भी उन्न हइ, अवर हम भूखे मर ही। हम उठव अवर अपन बाप भीरी जैबइ, अवर ओकरा कहबइ बप्पा परमेश्वर भीरी अवर तोर भीरू पाप करेली है। अब हम तोर बेटा कहावे लाइक नखी। हमरा तोर मजुरवन में से एक मजूर निअर रख ॥

TRANSLITERATION.

Kōi ad'mī kē dū bēṭā halāi. Ōkar-mē-sē chhoṭ'kā apan bāp-sē kah'laī ki, 'ē bāp, dhan-daulat ke-jē hamar bakh'rā hōwa haī sē ham'rā dē dē.' Tab ū apan dhan-daulat bāṭ delāi. Dher din naī biṭ'laī k' chhoṭ'kā bēṭā sab jamā kar'laī awar dūr dēs chal gelāi. Awar ū huā dhan-daulat luchi-mē urā delāi. Awar jab ū sab urā chuk'laī tab huā baṛī akāl pār'laī, awar ōkar dukkh hōwe surū holāi. Awar-ū ū dēs-ke ēk ad'mī-ke ihā jā-ke rahe lag'laī. Awar ū ok'rā sūar charāwe-lā apan khet-mē peṭhailāi. Awar ū suar'wan-ke khāl chhilak'wan sē apan peṭ bhare khoj'laī. Sē-ū ok'rā keu naī del'thin. Tab ōkar hōs bhelāi, awar ū kah'laī ki, 'hamar bāp kē ket'nā majūrā-kē khā ke bhī ubra haī, awar ham bhūkhe mara hī. Ham uṭhab awar apan bāp bhīrī jaibaī, awar ok'rā kah'baī, "bappā Paramēśar bhīrī awar tōr bhīrū pāp kar'li hē; ab ham tor bēṭā kahāwe laik nakhi, ham'rā tōr majur'wan-mē-sē ēk majūr niar rakh."

[No. 24.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

(SINGHBHUM DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FABLE.

प्रगो सूम अपन सब धन-सम्पत् बेच के सोना किल्लइ, अवर ओकरा ऊ गला के ईटा नियर बना के धरती में गाड़ के रोज ओकर पहरा दे हलइ। ओकर कोई पड़ोसिया ई भेद अटकर से बूझे पड़लइ, अवर ओकर घर सुन्ना पा के गड़ल सोनवा निकाल लेलइ। केतना रोज पीछे ऊ सूम ऊ ठाँव कोड़लइ। अवर खाली देख के रोए लगलइ। ओकर रोआई सुन के ओकर दोस्त मोहीम अइलथीन अवर ओकरा बुझा के कहे लगलथीन, ए-भाई, तू काहे खातिर सोच हे। जब लग सोनवा तोर पास हलउ, तब लग तू ओकर पहरादार छोड़ अवर कुछ तो नइ हल। एइ से तू ऊ गड़हा-ठोमें प्रगो पथर रख ले अवर ओकरे मुलाएल सोनवा बुझ लेहीं।

जे अदमी अपन धन के केकरो दुख बिपद में नइ लगाव हइ, अवर न अपन जीव में खा हइ, ओकर धन अकारथ हइ, अवर ऊ धन अइसने उड़ जा हइ ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Egō sūm apan sab dhan-sampat bēch-ke sōnā kin^alai, awar
A-certain miser his-own all wealth-property having-sold gold bought, and
 ok^arā ū galā-ke īṭā niyar banā-ke dhar^atī-mē gār-ke
it he having-melted a-brick like having-made the-ground-in having-buried
 rōj ōkar pah^arā dē-halāi. Ōkar kōi paṛosiyā i bhēd
(every)-day of-it guarding used-to-give. Of-him a-certain neighbour this secret
 at^akar-sē bujhe paīlai, awar ōkar ghar sunnā pā-ke gārāl son^awā
guess-by to-discover got, and his house empty having-found the-buried gold
 nikāl lelai. Ket^anā rōj pichhē ū sūm ū ṭhāw koṛ^alai awar khālī
having-extracted took. Some days after that miser that place dug and empty
 dēkh-ke rōe lag^alai. Ōkar rōāi sun-ke ōkar dōst-mōhim aī^athīn,
having-seen to-weep began. His weeping having-heard his friends came,
 awar ok^arā bujhā-ke kahe lagal^athīn, ‘ē bhāi, tū kāhe khātīr sōcha-hē?
and him having-advised to-say began, ‘O brother, thou what for art-grieving?’
 Jab-lag son^awā tōr pās halaū tab-lag tū ōkar pah^arādār chhōr
As-long-as the-gold of-thee near was-(to-thee), so-long thou of-it a-watchman except
 awar kuchh tō nāi halē. Ēi-sē tū ū gār^ahā-ṭhō-mē egō pathar
other anything indeed not wast. This-from thou that hole-indeed-in a stone
 rakh-lē, awar ok^arē bhulāel son^awā bujh-lēhī.
place-for-thyself, and it-indeed the-lost gold imagine.’

Jē ad'mī apan dhan-kē kek'ro dukh bipad-mē nāī lagāwa-hāī,
What man his-own wealth anyone's grief affliction-in not does-apply,
 awar na apan jīw-mē khā-hāī, ōkar dhan akārath hāī, awar ū dhan
and not his-own life-in does-eat, his wealth useless is, and that wealth
 aīsanē uṛ-jā-hāī.
in-this-very-way flies-away.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

A certain miser sold all that he had, and bought some gold, which he melted and fashioned into a brick. He then buried it in the ground, and kept watch over it day-by-day. One of his neighbours guessed the secret, and, finding his house one day vacant, took out the gold and carried it off. Some days after, the miser dug the place up, and, finding nothing there, began to cry. His friends hearing his lamentations came to him, and began to console him, saying 'brother, why art thou grieving? As long as the gold was with thee thou wast nothing but its watchman; now, therefore, put a stone into the same hole, and imagine it to be thy lost gold.'

The riches of a man who neither uses them for the calamities or distresses of others, nor enjoys them himself, are of no use, and fly away just like the miser's gold.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ.

It has been already pointed out that in the localities where Bihārī meets Bengali, we find one of two conditions in existence. North of the Ganges, as a rule, the two languages gradually merge into each other, and we notice an intermediate dialect, such as, for instance, the Siripuriā of Eastern Purnea, which it is difficult to define either as the one or as the other language. The District of Malda presents an exception, for, here, we see two, and even three, nationalities living side by side, each adhering to its own form of speech. Thus, in one and the same village, there will be found speakers of Bihārī, Santālī, and Bengali, according to the respective origins of the speakers.

South of the Ganges, we come upon the same state of affairs as in Malda. For instance, as has already been shown,¹ there is a tract in the Deogarh Sub-division of the Sonthal Parganas, in which both Maithilī and Bengali, besides various Munḍā languages, are spoken side by side, without uniting into one general, composite speech. Going further south into Manbhum, we find that Bengali extends on the west up to the foot of the Ranchi and the Hazaribagh Plateaux. There it suddenly stops, face to face with the various forms of Bihārī which compose the Aryan speech of the highlands of Chota Nagpur.

There are, however, emigrants from these highlands into the Bengali-speaking area. These have retained their own language, though, as could only be expected of a small people living for generations in contact with a great people, they have not resisted the temptation of borrowing words and grammatical forms from those amongst whom they live. The result is a kind of mixed dialect essentially Bihārī in its nature, but with a curious Bengali colouring. It is the same with the speakers of Bihārī in Malda. It must be remembered that in each case, the dialect is not a local one. It is not, as in the case of Siripuriā, the language of a border tract between a country whose language is Bengali, and a country whose language is Bihārī. In each case this dialect is the language of a strange people in a strange land. All round them, and usually in a great majority, live the true people of the country, who speak a Bengali of considerable purity, and quite distinct from the mixed Bihārī spoken by these immigrants.²

In Manbhum this language is principally spoken by people of the Kurmī caste, who are numerous in the Districts of Chota Nagpur, and in the Orissa Tributary State of Mayurbhanja. They are an aboriginal tribe of Dravidian stock and should be distinguished from the Kurmīs of Bihar who spell their name differently, with a smooth,

¹ *Vide ante*, p. 95.

² To avoid misapprehension, I wish it to be clearly understood that the above remarks are in no way to be taken as deciding any ethnological problems, and that in talking of the Bengali speakers as the true people of the country, I do not mean that they necessarily are the autochthones of Manbhum. I am simply writing from the point of view of actual existing linguistic facts, and, from that point of view, Bengali speakers are, amongst the speakers of Aryan languages, the people who are in possession of the district at the present day.

instead of a hard, *r*.¹ The two quite distinct tribes have been mixed up in the Census, but as their habitats are also distinct, the following figures may be taken as showing with considerable accuracy the number of Kuṛmīs in the area under consideration :—

Name of District or State.	Number of Kuṛmīs.
Manbhum	226,034
Hazaribagh	71,065
Ranchi and Palamau	60,382
Singhbhum	12,400
Orissa Tributary States	39,989
Chota Nagpur Tributary States	27,944
TOTAL	437,814

These Kuṛmīs do not all speak corrupted Bihārī. Many of them speak Bengali and Oṛiyā. On the other hand, in Manbhum, it is not confined to this one caste, but is also spoken by people of other tribes. The same dialect is spoken by aborigines in the Chhattisgarh Feudatory State of Bamra, where it is known as Sadri Kōl. In the Orissa Tributary States, the Kuṛmīs nearly all talk Bengali, although living in an Oṛiyā-speaking country, and only very few have been returned as speaking the mixed dialect. It will thus be understood that the figures for the people speaking it will not agree with those given above for the tribe. The corrupted dialect has been returned under various names, but in every case it is essentially the same form of speech. The following table shows the number of its speakers, and the name under which, in each case, it was returned :—

Name of District or State.	Name under which originally returned.	Number of speakers.
Manbhum ²	Magahī, Magahiā, Korthā, Kuṛmāli Thār, Khattā, or Khattāhī.	111,100
Kharsawan State	Kuṛmāli	2,957
Hazaribagh	Bengali	7,333
Ranchi	Pāch Parganiā or Tamariā	8,000
Bamra State	Sadri Kōl	4,194
Mayurbhanja State	Kuṛmāli	280
Malda	Hindi	180,000
	TOTAL	313,864

¹ See Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, Vol. lxvii, 1898, Part III, pp. 110 and ff.

² These figures, however, include speakers of pure Magahī, who are Zamindars and Magahiya Brāhmins of Jharīa, Kairas, and Nawagarh. Separate figures for these are not available. The original figures received from Manbhum were 120,798, but these include some 9,700 speakers of the Karmāli dialect of Santālī, which is quite distinct.

It will be most convenient to call this form of speech 'Eastern Magahī' for none of the local names applies sufficiently to all the speakers.

In Manbhum and Kharsawan this corrupt Magahī is spoken principally by Kurmis, and is locally known as Kurmāli Ṭhār. The word 'Ṭhār' means literally fashion, and the name means the Aryan language as spoken in the Kurmāli fashion. It is also known as Korthā, or, in the north-west of Manbhum as Khaṭṭā, or, in the west of the same district, as Khaṭṭāhī. It is spoken all over the district, but most generally in the west and south-west. It is, in Manbhum, written in the Bengali character, and this has led to its having been described by some as a dialect of that language.

The following are the principal peculiarities of the dialect, as exhibited in the specimens received from Manbhum:—

Pronunciation.—A long *ō* becomes *a* (pronounced in the Bengali fashion like the *o* in 'hot') thus for *lōkēr*, of a man, we find *lakēr*; for *ō-kar* of him, (a Bihārī form), *a-kar*; we find in the same sentence both *gōr^akhiyā* and *gar^akhiyā*, a shepherd; for *kōna*, anything, we have *kanha*; for *mōr*, my, and *tōr*, thy, *mar* and *tar*; and for *bhōj*, a feast, *bhaj*. So many others. The word *chhōṭō* (for *chhōṭa* in standard Bengali) is, however, pronounced *chhūṭu*.

An *i* or *e* is apt to change a preceding *a* to *e*. Thus Bengali *kahilek*, he said, becomes *kehalāk*; *kahi-ke*, having said, *kehi-ke*; *besi-ke* having sat, for *basi-ke*; *kerlē āhā*, I have done; *keri-ke*, having done; *kh'enē*, at a time. So also *maīdhē* for *madhyē*, in.

In the word *hāchhā*, for *ichchā*, a wish, *h* has been prefixed.

Nouns.—The pleonastic suffix, *ṭā*, *ṭāi* or *ṭāy* is very common. Sometimes, it has the force of the English definite article. Thus *chhāvā-ṭā*, the child; *bēṭā-ṭāy*, the son. Its genitive case is *ṭek*, as in *gharī-ṭek bādē*, after a space of twenty minutes. Here it gives the sense of 'about.'

The syllable *ek* is added in the sense of the English indefinite article. Thus, *thar-ek*, a little. *Ek-ṭā*, is used in the same sense, as in *ek-ṭā munis-kē dāki-ke*, having called a servant.

In the declension of nouns, the sign for the Accusative-Dative is *kē*, which belongs both to Bihārī and Bengali. Thus *bāp-kē*, to the father. The Bihārī termination *lāy* or *lāi* is also used for the Dative, as in *chārāo-lāi*, for feeding.

The Genitive has several terminations, viz.—

- (1) *ēr*. This is the regular Bengali termination, as in *lakēr*, of a man.
- (2) *ē-kar*. This occurs only in *Bhagamānē-kar*, of God.
- (3) *kar*. This is a Bihārī termination. It occurs in *daulat-kar*, of the wealth.
- (4) *kēr*. This is also Bihārī. It occurs in *muluk-kēr*, of the country; *śuar-kēr*, of the hogs; *miṭhāi-kēr*, of the sweetmeats.
- (5) *ek*. This is the commonest termination of all. It is a corruption of the Bihārī *ak*. It occurs in *dhanin-ek*, of a rich man; *bāp-ek*, of the father; *Bhagamān-ek*, of God; *munis-ek*, of a servant. If a noun ends in *ā* there are irregularities. Thus, we have *gharī-ṭ-ek*, of about twenty minutes; *bēṭā-k*, of a son; *lā-h-ek*, of a boat (*lā*, for *nā*).

The Instrumental and Locative, are formed by adding *ē*. Thus, *bādē*, afterwards ; *ghārē*, in the house ; *hāthē*, on the hand ; *dakānē*, in the shop ; *bhūkhē*, by hunger.

The Plural is usually the same as the Singular, but in the case of human beings *gulā* is added. Thus *munis-gulā-kē*, to the servants ; *bābu-gulā-k*, of the Bābūs.

Pronouns.—The following forms occur:—

1st Person, *māy*, I ; *ma-kē*, to me ; *mar*, my, but *hāmar pash*, near me ; *hām^rrā*, we ; *hām^rrā-kē*, to us ; *hām^rrā-kar*, of us.

2nd Person, *tāy*, thou ; *tar*, thy, but *tah^rrē*, or *tarē*, *ēsan*, like thee.

3rd Person, *ū*, he ; *a-kē*, *ak^rrā-ke*, him ; *akar*, *ak^rrā*, his (the latter only once, agreeing with a nominative plural).

Tēy, *sē*, he ; *tā-khē* (sic) to him ; *tā-kar*, of him. *Tāk^rrē* (*hātē*), (for the reason) of that. Similarly *ek^rrē* (*hātē*), (for the reason) of this ; *tārādēr*, of them.

The Relative and Correlative Pronouns are *jē*, and *sē*.

Adjectival pronouns are *ahē* and *sēi*, that, and *ehē*, this. *Kea* is anyone, and *kanha* is anything.

The Verb.—Singular and Plural are, as a rule, the same.

AUXILIARY VERBS, AND VERBS SUBSTANTIVE.

PRESENT—

- (1) *āhā*, I am : (2) *āhis*, thou art ; *āhē*, *āhek*, he is. Once, as an auxiliary, *āihōk*, he is ; *nēkhē*, *nēkhekh* (sic), *nēkhat*, he is not. *Hek*, *hekek*, *hetek*, he becomes, he is going on.

PAST—

- (1) *Helaō*, I was.
(3) *Hel*, *helek*, he was.
Also, (1) *rahā*, I was.
(3) *rahē*, *rehek*, he was.

OTHER FORMS—

- Hañ-ke*, having become.
Hēlēi, *heli*, on becoming.
Ak^bbē keris, thou doest existing, thou existest.

FINITE VERBS.

PRESENT TENSE.

- 1st Person, *lāgaō*, I seem ; *khāṭahā*, I labour.
2nd Person, *keris*, thou doest.

IMPERATIVE.

- 1st Person, *chālē*, let us come.
2nd Person, *dē*, give thou ; respectful, *rākhē*, keep ; inferior, *pindhāohāk*, put on ; *dehāk*, give.

PRESENT DEFINITE.

Only one instance occurs, in the curious form, *khāwāis-āhē*, he is feeding.

IMPERFECT.

Only one instance, *bēche-kelaō*, I was selling.

HABITUAL PAST.

Pāotāk, he (they) used to get; *pār'tāk*, he (they) used to be able.

FUTURE.

Pāyam, I shall get; *kaham*, I shall say; *kerbēi*, we shall do; *debēi*, we shall give.

PAST—

1st Person.—This occurs under three forms; viz.:—

(a) *Pāolaō*, I obtained; *keh'laō*, I said; *khuj'laō*, I demanded; *dekh'laō*, I saw; *lāg'laō*, I began; *tek'laō*, I obstructed.

(b) *Pāolēi*, I obtained; *delēi*, I gave.

(c) *Aṭāolāhan*, I reached; *śudhāolāhan*, I enquired.

2nd Person.—Only one instance, *lāgāolē*, thou didst commence.

3rd Person.—This usually ends in *āk*, as in *keh'lāk*, he said; *delāk*, he gave; *guchāolāk*, he lost; *sirāolāk*, he finished; *rah'lāk*, he stayed; *ker'lāk*, he made; *pāolāk*, he obtained; *khāolāk*, he ate; *bāch'lāk*, he survived; *lāg'lāk*, they began; *śudhālāk*, he (they) enquired; *bujhāolāk*, he entreated; *urāolāk*, he wasted.

In the case of Intransitive verbs sometimes the Bihārī custom of dropping all terminations is followed, as in *gēl*, he went.

Sometimes almost pure Bengali forms are used, as in *keh'lek*, he said; *kak'len*, he said.

PERFECT.—This is built on the Bihārī system.

1st Person.—(a) Transitive verbs, *ker'lē-āhā*, I have done; *kāṭ'lē-āhā*, I have disobeyed.

(b) Intransitive verbs, *maral-āhā*, I have died.

2nd Person.—Transitive verb, *delē-āhīs*, thou hast given.

3rd Person.—(a) Transitive verb, *ṭhān'lē-āhē*, he has considered; *ān'lē-āhē*, he has brought. Also *pāolē-āihōk*, he has got.

(b) Intransitive verb, *āol-āhek*, he has come; *gēl-āhek*, he has gone.

PLUPERFECT.—*Rākh'lē-rahē*, he appointed (a long time ago); another form is *mari rahē*, or *mari rehek*, he died (a long time ago). Before the auxiliary the final *l* of the Past Participle of an intransitive verb, becomes *r*. Thus *gēr* (for *gēl*) *rahā*, I had gone; *gēr rahē*, he had gone.

PAST CONJUNCTIVE.—The following appears to belong to this tense: *keretēlia*, (that) they might have made.

CONJUNCTIVE PARTICIPLE.—This is pure Bihārī. Thus,—*bāṭi-ke*, having divided; *lēi-ke*, having taken; *jāi-ke*, having gone; *keri-ke*, having made; *kehi-ke*, having said, and many others.

As examples of Compound Verbs, we have *dei-delāk*, he gave; *dauri jāi-ke*, having run, and others.

THE CONDITIONAL PARTICIPLE—*delēi*, on giving; *hēlēi*, *heli*, on becoming.

OTHER FORMS are *ghurek bēra*, the hour of returning; *khābār*, of eating.

Idiom—

The Negative is *nehi* or *niki*.

Example of a Potential Verb,—*sirāolē pāṛ^atāk*, they used to be able to finish.

Example of an Inceptive Verb,—*kere lāg^alāk*, they began to make.

Note the form *richek*, a little, a corruption of the Bihārī *rachi-ke*, or *achik*.

The following specimens come from Manbhum, and are in the Bengali character. They may also be taken as illustrating the Kurmālī of Kharsāwān. They have been written down for the purposes of the Survey by Babu Sital Chandra Chatterjia, Sub-Inspector of Schools:—

[No. 25.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SPECIMEN I.

KURMĀLĪ THĀR.

(MANBHUM DISTRICT.)

এক লকের ছুটা বেটা ছালিয়া রেহেক। তারাদের মইধে ছুটু বেটাটায় অকর বাপ্কে কেহলাক্। যে বাপ্-হে হামরাকর দৌলতকর যে মঁয় হিঁসা পায়ম্ সে মকে দে। তখন তাকর বাপ্ আপন দৌলত বাঁটিকে অকর হিঁসা দেই দেলাক্। খড়েক দিন বাদে ছুটু বেটা ছাওয়াটা আপন ধন দরিব লেইকে বিদেশ গেল্। সে ঠিনে যাইকে উজবক্ হইকে সভে যুচাওলাক্। যভে খরুচা কেরিকে সভে শিরাওলাক্ তভে অহে মুলুককের বেড়ি আকাল হেলেক। তাক্ৰে খাতির অকর দুখ হেঁলেই ক্ষেণে সেই মুলুককের এক বেড়ে ধানিনেক্ ঘারে রহলাক্। অহে ধনিচা অকরাকে টাইড়ে শূয়র চারাওলাই গোরথিয়া রাখলে-রহে। অহেলায় গরথিয়া শূয়রকের খাবার চকা খাইকে আপন পেট ভরায়েক হিঁছা কেরলাক। বিচকম তাখে কেয় কনহ নেহি দেলৈই। মনে মনে ঠানলে আহে মর বাপেক্ ঘারে কেতেক বেরছনিয়া আহেক। অকরা মান্ধি এতিক বেরছন্ পাওতাক যে খাইকে নেহি শিরাওলে পারতাক্। আর মঁয় ভুঁখে মরল্ আই। মঁয় বাপেক্ ঠাই যাইকে কহম্ বাপ্-হে মঁয় ভগমানেকর ঠাই অংর তর্ ঠাই দব কেরলে আই। তর বেটাক লাক মঁয় না লাগঁও। তঁয় মকে মুনিশ রাখেঁ। তাকর বাদে উ আপন বাপেক্ ঘার গেল্। অকর বাপ একে ফারাকলে দেখিকে বেড়ি দুখ পাওলাক্। অকর বাপ্ আপন ছাওয়াটাকে দেখিকে দৌড়ি যাইকে ঘেঁচায় ধরিকে চুমা খাওলাক। তখন অকর ছাওয়াটায় কেহলাক্, বাপ্হে তর্ ঠিনে আর ভগমানেক ঠিনে মঁয় গুণহাঁ কেরলে আই। তর বেটাক্ লাক্ মঁয় না লাগঁও। অকর বাপে মুনিশগুলাকে কহলেন যে একে বেশ লুগা আনিকে পিঁধাওহাক্ আর অকর হাঁথে অংটি দেহাক্, গড়ে জুতা দেহাক। আর চালৈ হামরা খাই পিকে মজা কেরবেই। মর এহে বেটাটা মরি রেহেক আর বাঁচলাক্; হার্বাই গের রহে আর পাওলৈই। এতনাটা কেহিকে মজা কেরে লাগলাক্॥

অহে লক্টার বড় বেটাটা খেত গের রহে। সে ঘুরেক বেরা যখন ঘার পঁছচাপঁছচি হেল তেখনে নাচ বাজনাকর জাঁক শুনিকে একটা মুনিশকে ডাকিকে শুধাওলাক কিনা লায় এতেক নাচ বাজনা হেহেক রে। মুনিশটাই কেহলেক তর্ ভাই আওল আহেক, তাকরে হঁতে কুটুমকে খাওয়াইসাহে কেসেন অকে ভালঁই ভালঁই পাওলে আই-হোক। একরে হঁতে অকর রাগ হেলেক, ঘারে নিহি গেল্। অকর বাপ্ তখন বাহরায় আসিকে আনেক আনেক বুঝাওলাক। তখন তেঁয় কেহলাক মঁয় এতনাদিন তর্ মুনিশেক লেখে খাটই কখন মঁয় তর কাথা নেহি কাটলে আই মনেক তঁয় মকে একটা ছাগেছোয়া নিহি দেলে আহিস যে পাঁচ ভাই মজা কেরতেলিয়। তর যে বেটাটাই তহরে এসন্ নাচনি লেঁইকে তরে এসন ধন দরিব উড়াওলাক্ সে ঘুরিকে পঁহচৎ না পঁহচতে তঁয় ভজ লাগাওলে। তখন অকর বাপ্ কেহলাক সভে দিনত তঁয় হামর পষ অহবে কেরিস। সভে ধন দরিব তরে হেকেক। কিন্তুক এখন রিচেক মজা কেরে হেতেক কেসেন তব এহে ভাইটা মরি রহে ঘুরিকে বাঁচল হার্বাই গের রহে ঘুরিকে পাওলাও ॥

[No. 25.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SPECIMEN I.

KURMĀLĪ THĀR.

(MANBHUM DISTRICT.)

Ek lakēr du-tā bētā chhālīā rehek. Tārādēr maīdhē chhuṭu bētā-tāy
One man-of two son children were. Of-them among (the)-younger son
 a-kar bāp-kē keh^lāk jē, 'bāp-hē, hām^rā-kar daulat-kar jē mǎy hīsā
his father-to said that, 'father-O, our property-of what I share
 pāyam sē ma-kē dē.' Takhan tā-kar bāp āpan daulat bāṭi-ke
shall-get that me-to give.' Then his father own property dividing
 akar hīsā dēi-delāk. Tharek din bādē chhuṭu bētā chhāwā-tā āpan
his share made-over. A-few days after younger son child own
 dhan-darib lēi-ke bidēs gēl. Sē ṭhinē jāi-ke
property-(and)-things taking foreign-land went. (To)-that place going
 uj^bak haī-ke sabhē ghuchāolāk. Jabhē kharchā kerī-ke sabhē
(a)-fool being all-(his-property) he-lost. When expenses making all
 śirāolāk, tabhē ahē muluk-kēr bēri ākūl helek. Tāk^rō khātir a-kar
he-finished, then that land-of great famine was. This for his
 dukh hēlēi kh^enē, sōi muluk-kēr ek bēre
distress of-being at-the-time, that land-of one great
 dhaninek ghārē rah^lāk. Ahē dhanin-tā ak^rā-kō ṭāirō sūar
wealthy-man's house-in he-stayed. That rich-man him in-the-fields swine
 chārāo-lāi gor^khiyā rākh^lē-rahē. Ahē-lāy gar^khiyā sūar-kēr
feeding-for shepherd appointed. That-for (so-that) the-shepherd the-hogs-of
 khābār chakā khāi-ke āpan pēt bharāyek hēchhā ker^lāk. Bich^kam
(the)-food-of husks eating own stomach filling-of wish he-made. But
 tā-khē kēa kanha nohi delēi manē-manē ṭhān^lē-āhē, 'mar
him-to any-one anything not on-giving in-(his)-mind he-thought, 'my
 bāpek ghārē ketek bē^rhuniyā āhek. Ak^rā mānshi
father's house-in how-many wages-earning-labourers are. His men
 etik bē^rhun pāotāk jē khāi-ke nehi śirāolē
so-much wages-(in-food) used-to-get that eating not to-finish
 pār^ttāk, ār mǎy bhūkhē maral āhā. Mǎy bāpek ṭhāi jāi-ke
they-used-to-be-able, and I (by)-hunger dying am. I father's near going

kham, "bāp-hē, māy Bhagamānē-kar ṭhāi ār tar
will-say, "father-O, I God-of in-the-presence and of-thee
 ṭhāi dash ker¹lē-āhā. Tar bēṭāk lāk māy nā
in-the-presence sin committed-have. Thy son-of like I not
 lāgaō; tāy ma-kē muniś rākhē." Tā-kar bādē ū āpan
do-appear; thou me (thy)-servant keep." This after he own
 bāpek ghār gēl. A-kar bāp a-kē phārāk-lē dēkhi-ke bēri
father's house went. His father him a-distance-from seeing great
 dukh pāolāk; a-kar bāp āpan chhāwāṭā-kē dēkhi-ke dauri jāi-ke
sorrow felt; his father own child seeing running coming
 ghēchāy dhari-ke chumā khāolāk. Takhan a-kar chhāwā-ṭy keh¹lāk,
neck holding kisses gave. Then his child said,
 'bāp-hē, tar ṭhinē ār Bhagamānek ṭhinē māy gun¹hā
'father-O, thy presence-in and God-of the-presence-in I sin
 ker¹lē-āhā. Tar bēṭāk lāk māy nā lāgaō.' A-kar bāpē
committed-have. Thy son-of like I not do-appear.' His father
 muniś-gulā-kē kah¹len jē, 'a-kē bēs lugā āni-ke pindhāohāk, ār
servants-to said that, 'him-to good cloth bringing cause-to-put-on, and
 a-kar hāṭhē angṭhi dēhāk, gaṛē jutā dēhāk, ār chālē hām¹rā
his hands-on rings give, legs-on shoes give, and come we
 khāi pi-ke mujā ker¹bēi; mar ehē bēṭā-tā mari-rehek,
eating drinking merriment will-make; my this son died-had,
 ār bāch¹lāk; hārāi gēr-rahē, ār pāolēi. Et¹nā-tā kebi-ke
and revived; lost gone-had, and I-regained.' This-much saying
 majā kere lāg¹lāk.
merriment doing they-began.
 Ahē lak-tār bara bēṭā-tā khēt gēr rahē. Sē ghurek
That man's elder son field gone had. He returning-of
 bēṛā jakhan ghār pāhuchā-pāhuchi hel tek¹h¹nē nāch-bāj¹nā-kar
at-the-time when house almost-reached was then dancing-and-music-of
 jāk sūni-ke, ek-tā muniś-kē dāki-ke sūdbāolāk, 'kinā-lāy etek
splendour hearing, one servant calling asked, 'what-for this-much
 nāch bāj¹nā hehek-rē? Muniś-tā-i keh¹lek, 'tar bhāi
dance (and) play is-going-on-eh? The-servant said, 'thy brother
 āol āhek. Tāk¹rē hātē kuṭum-kē khāwāis-āhē, kese na
come has. Of-that for relations he-is-feeding, why because
 a-kē bhālāi-bhālāi pāolē-āihōk. Ek¹rē hātē a-kar rāg
him in-good-condition he-got-has.' This for his anger
 helek, ghārē nihi gēl. A-kar bāp takhan bāh¹rāy āsi-ke,
rose, house-in not did-go. His father then out coming,
 ānek-ānek bujhāolāk. Takhan tēy keh¹lāk, 'māy et¹nā-din tar muniśek
a-good-deal entreated. Then he said, 'I so-many-days thy servant-of

lēkhē khāṭ-ahā. Kakhna māy tar kāthā nehi kăṭ'lē-āhā, manek
like labour. Ever I thy words not disobeyed-have, even-then
 tāy ma-kē ek-tā chhāgē-chhōwā nihi delē-āhis jē pāch
thou me-to one goat-young not given-thou-hast that five
 bhāi majā keretēlia. Tar jē bēṭā-tā-i tah'rē ēsan,
brethren merriment would-have-made. Thy what the-son of-thee like,
 nāch'ni lēi-ke, tarē ēsan dhan-darib uṛāolāk, sē
dancing-girls taking, of-thee like property-(and)-things wasted, that
 ghuri-ke, pāl'chat-nā-pāhach'tē, tāy bhaj lāgāolē.
returning, immediately-on-reaching-(home), thou feast commenced.'
 Takhan a-kar bāp keh'lāk, 'sabhē din-ta tāy hāmar pash
Then his father said, 'all days-while thou me with
 ah'bē keris. Sabhē dhan-darib tarē hekek; kintuk ekhan
living doest. The-whole property-(and)-things thine are; but now
 richēk majā kere hetek, kēsen tar ehē bhāi-tā mari rahē,
some merriment do should, why (because) thy this brother died had,
 ghuri-ke bāchal; hārāi gēr-rahē, ghuri-ke pāolaō.
again (has)-lived; lost gone-had, again I-got.'

[No. 26.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SPECIMEN II.

KURMĀLĪ THĀR.

(MANBHUM DISTRICT.)

STATEMENT OF A PERSON ACCUSED IN A CRIMINAL COURT.

হজুর মঁয় দকানে বেসিকে মিঠাই বেচে হেলঁও। চারটা বাবু আইকে মিঠাইকের কেতেক দর শুধাও-
লাক। মঁয় কেহলঁও সব জিনিসেক ত একদর নেখে। অহে বাবুগুলঁয় শুনিকে কেহলাক সভে দরিব
মিলঁয়কে এক সের হামরাকে দেহাক। মঁয় এক সের মিঠাই দেলঁই আর আঠ আনা দাম খুজলঁও।
তখন বাবুগুলঁাই কেহলাক যে হামরাকর সঁগে পয়সা নেখে। অহে লদি লা আহেক। উহা যাইকে দাম
দেবঁই। মঁয় ভদরান মামুষ দেখিকে মঁয় কনহ নিহি কেহলঁও। ঢের খেন হেলি পয়সা নিহি দেলাক
দেখিকে মঁয় লদীতক্ গের রহঁ। যাইকে দেখলঁও লাটা সেঠিন্ নেখেই। ঢের ধুরলে থানঁই থানঁই
দেখলঁও লাটা ঢের ধুর্ গেল আহেক। তেখনে মঁয় পেছাঁই পেছাঁই দোড়ে লাগলঁও। ঘড়িটেক্ বাদে
মঁয় লাটাকে আঁটাওলাহন। আঁটাইকে লাহেক্ মাম্বিটাকে বাবুগুলাক্ কাথা শুধাওলাহন। লা মাম্বি
কনহ নিহি কেহলাক। মঁয় তখন পানী নাভিকে লাটাকে টেকলঁও। তখন বাবু গুলঁয় লাহেক্ ভিতরলে
বাহরায়কে মকেই চর কেরিকে গুল্ কেরলাক্ আর দুইটা বাবুই কঁাড়ি ঘারলে একটা সিপাহি ডাকা কারা-
ইকে আনলাক্। মঁয় সিপাহিকে সব কাথা খুলিকে কহি দেলঁই। সিপাহি মর কাথা নেহি শুনিকে
গিরিপ্তান কেরিকে আঁনলে আহে। দহাই ধরমা অতার মঁয় নিহি চরি কেরলে আহঁ। মঁয় বড়ি গরিব
লক। মর কেউ নেখে বাবা সত্ বিচার্ করি দে। মর কনহ দষ নেখে ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SPECIMEN II.

KURMĀLĪ THĀR.

(MANBHUM DISTRICT.)

STATEMENT OF A PERSON ACCUSED IN A CRIMINAL COURT.

Hajur, mǎy dakānē besi-ke miṭhāi bēche helaō. Chār-tā
Sir, I the-shop-in sitting sweetmeats selling was. Four
 Bābu āi-ke miṭhāi-kēr ketek dar śudhāolāk. Mǎy keh^alaō, 'sab
Babus coming sweetmeats-of how-much price asked. I said, 'all
 jinisek ta ek-dar nēkhekh.' Ahē Bābu-gulāy śuni-ke keh^alāk,
things-of indeed same-price is-not.' Those Babus hearing said,
 'sabhē darib milāy-ke, ek sēr hām^arā-kē dehāk.' Mǎy ek sēr miṭhāi
'all things mixing, one seer us-to give.' I one seer sweetmeats
 delēi, ār āṭh ānā dām khuj^alaō. Takhan Bābu-gulāi keh^alāk jē,
gave, and eight annas price asked. Then the-Babus said that,
 'hām^arā-kar sāgē pay^asā nēkhat. Ahē ladi lā āhek. Ūhā jāi-ke
'of-us with pice is-not. In-that river (a)-boat is. There going
 dām debēi.' Mǎy bhad^arān-mānush dēkhi-ke mǎy kanha nihi
price we-shall-give.' I gentlemen seeing I anything not
 keh^alaō. Dhēr khen heli pay^asā nihi delāk dēkhi-ke mǎy ladi-tak
said. Long time having-been pice not gave seeing I the-river-up-to
 gēr-rahū; jāi-ke dekh^alaō lā-tā sē-ṭhin nēkhēi. Dhēr dhur-lē thānāi
went; going I-saw the-boat there is-not. Great distance-from discerning
 thānāi dekh^alaō lā-tā dhēr dhur gēl āhek. Tekh^anē mǎy
discerning saw the-boat great distance gone has. Then I
 pechhāi pechhāi daure lāg^alaō. Ghārī-ṭek bādē mǎy lā-tā-kē
after after-(the-boat) running began. Twenty-minutes-of after I the-boat
 āṭāo-lāhan. Āṭāi-ke lāhek māṅhiṭā-kē Bābu-gulāk kāthā śudhāolāhan
reached. Reaching the-boat-of the-boatman the-Babus-of news I-asked.
 Lā-māṅhi kanha nihi keh^alāk. Mǎy takhan pāni nābhi-ke
The-boatman anything not said. I then (in-the)-water plunging
 lā-tā-kē ṭek^alaō. Takhan Bābu-gulāy lāhek bhitar-lē bāh^arāy-ke,
the-boat obstructed. Then the-Babus the-boat-of inside-from coming-out,
 ma-kē-i char kerī-ke gul ker^alāk, ār dui-tā Bābu-ī phāri-ghār-lē
me-even thief calling noise made, and two Babus-also the-(police)-outpost-from

ek-ṭā sipāhi ḍākā-kārāi-ke ān^alāk. Māy sipāhi-kē sab kāthā khuli-ke
a constable sending-for brought. I the-constable-to every word openly
 kahi-delēi. Sipāhi mar kāthā nehi śuni-ke giriptān-keri-ke ān^alē-āhē.
told. The-constable my words not listening-to arresting has-brought.

Da-hāi, dharmā-atār, māy nihi chari keṛ^alē-āhā. Māy baṛi
Two-alases, incarnation-of-justice, I not theft have-committed. I-(am) very
 garib lak; mar kēū nēkhat, Bābā, sat bichār kari-dē, mar
poor man; mine anyone there-is-not, O-father, true justice do, mine
 kanha dash nēkbē.
any guilt (there)-is-not.

SADRĪ KŌL.

The main Aryan language of the Feudatory State of Bamra, which lies to the West of the Keonjhar State, is Oṛiyā. Most of the aborigines speak Muṇḍā languages, but some of them use a corrupt Aryan language, which is locally known as Sadrī, or more correctly Sad^{ri} Kōl. As in the case of the Sadrī Korwā sub-dialect of Ohhattiṣgarhī, the word 'Sadrī' is used when an aboriginal tribe abandons its own language and takes to an Aryan one. Sadrī Kōl is reported to be spoken by 4,194 people. It is not, as might be expected, a dialect of the surrounding Oṛiyā, but is a form of the Eastern Magahī dialect. Immediately to its East, in the States of Keonjhar and Mayurbhanja, a form of Eastern Magahī is also spoken, called Kuṛmālī, but Sadrī Kōl does not agree so closely with this as it does with the Kuṛmālī Ṭhār of Manbhum and Kharsawan, with which it is practically identical. The pronunciation, too, is the same, the vowel *a* being sounded as in Oṛiyā, *viz.*, like the *o* in 'hot.'

Two specimens are given of this dialect. The first is a short extract from the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the other a folk-tale. A few instances of the influence of Oṛiyā will be noticed. Such are the genitive *māl-jālar*, of property, and plurals like *suar-mānē*, swine; *hām^rē-mān*, we.

[No. 27.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SPECIMEN I.

SADRĪ KŌL.

(STATE BAMRA.)

Gōtē ād*mi-kēr dui-ṭhur bētā rahin. Unhā-lē chhōṭ bētā ō-kar
One man-of two sons were. Them-from the-younger son his
 bāp-kē kah*lāk, 'ē ābā, māl-jālar jīn bhāg mōr bhāg-mē
father-to said, 'O father, of-the-property what share my share-in
 girī, sē-kē mō-kē dē.' Sē ō-kar māl-jāl bhāg-kar dēlāk. Purē
will-fall, that me-to give.' He his property having-divided gave. Many
 dīn nai jāilā chhōṭ bētā māl-jāl sōb-kē ek-ṭhīn jamā-kar-khan
days not went the-younger son the-property all in-one-place having-collected
 bidēs gelāk, Ō-ṭhānē kherāp kām-mē sab māl-jāl kharach
a-foreign-country went. There bad conduct-in all the-property spent
 kar-delāk : sab māl-jāl kharach kar-ke serāi-khan, ō dēs-mē
he-made : all the-property spent having-made having-completed, that country-in
 maharg holāk, āur ō bahūt dukh pālāk. Tābān utar-mē ō ō
a-famine became, and he much distress got. There after-in he that
 dēs-kar ek ād*mi-kar ghar-mē āsh*rā lelāk, āur ō ād*mi ō-kē
country-of a man-of house-in shelter took, and that man him
 dōin-mē suar charāi pāiṭhālā. Sē suar-mānē jōn tasu
fields-in swine to-feed sent. He the-swine (plural) what husks
 khāt-rahin, ō-kē khāi-kōr pēt purāi-kē man kar*lāk. Ō-kē
used-to-eat, those having-eaten his-belly filling-for mind made. Him-to
 ō kēhū delāin nāhin khāi-kē.
those anyone gave not eating-for.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SADRĪ KŌL.

(STATE BAMRA.)

SPECIMEN II.

Ek gāũ-mē budhā budhī dui jhan rah^alen. Bahūt
One village-in an-old-man an-old-woman two persons were. Many
 ād^amī par-dēs jāi-ke kāmāi-khan lānat-hen. Sē-khanē
men foreign-country having-gone having-earned bringing-are. Then
 budhiā-kē hīsgā lāg^alāk. Tōb-lē budhī kah^alāk,
the-old-woman-to envy became-attached. Then the-old-woman said,
 ‘ē budhā, sabē-tō kāmāi-khan lānat-hen, hām^arē-man
‘O old-man, all-indeed having-earned bringing-are, we
 jāb.’ Kāndhē sab din sarag-kēr ek hātī dhān khāt-rahē, jē
will-go.’ Where all day heaven-of an elephant paddy used-to-eat, there
 budhā ogār^alāk. Hātī ālāk. Hātī khāt-rahē. Dhān
the-old-man watched. The-elephant came. The-elephant eating-was. Paddy
 khāi-khan jāāt-rahē sarag-pur. Tōb-lē budhā pōchh-mē
having-eaten going-he-was (to)-the-heaven-city. Then the-old-man the-tail-on
 dhar^alāk. Hātī budhā-kē lē-gelāk sarag-pur. Ūhā
seized-hold. The-elephant the-old-man took-away (to)-the-heaven-city. There
 budhā bahūt kāmāi khālāk. Tōb-lē ō hātī-kēr pōchh-kē
the-old-man much having-earned ate. Then he the-elephant-of the-tail
 dhar^alāk, āu nichē ālāk, āur budhiā-kē kah^alāk, ‘Budhiā
seized, and down came, and the-old-woman-to said, ‘Old-woman
 dēkh, et^arā kāmāi-khan lāin-han.’ Tōb-lē budhiā dekh^alāk,
see, so-much having-earned I-have-brought.’ Then the-old-woman saw,
 aur ō-kar jiu bahūt ānand holāk. Budhiā kah^alāk, ‘mō-hō
and her soul very rejoiced became. The-old-woman said, ‘I-too
 jābō.’ Tōb-lē dōnō jhan gelāin, hātīr pōchh dhair-khan,
will-go.’ Then both persons went, the-elephant’s tail having-seized,
 sarag-pur. Ō-mānē ūhā khōb kāmāilāin khālāin. Tōb-lē
(to)-the-heaven-city. They there well earned ate. Then
 budhā bichār kar^alāk. Budhiā-kē kah^alāk. Tōb phēr
the-old-man consideration made. The-old-woman-to he-spoke. Then again
 budhā hātī-kēr pōchh-kē dhar-kēr gāũ-kēr ād^amī-kē
the-old-man the-elephant-of the-tail having-seized the-village-of men

lēgek lāgin ālāk. Tōb gāũ-kēr ād'mi-kē pōchh'lāk, 'kāhō,
bringing-of for came. When the-village-of men he-asked, 'well,
 ihā bhūkē marat-hān. Chalā, sarag-pur-mē bahūt dhān 'chāul
here in-hunger you-are-dying. Come, the-heaven-city-in much paddy rice
 milat-hē. Ūhā-kēr tām̐bi bahūt badā hāi.' Tōb-lē sab gāũ-kēr ād'mi
is-found. There-of the-seer very big is.' Then all the-village-of men
 bichār kar'lāin, āur budhā kē 'chalā, bhāi, jāba,' kah'lāin.
consideration made, and the-old-man-to 'come, brother, we-will-go,' said.

Tōb-gē āur ō hāti-kē ogār'lāin, āur ō hāti-kēr
Then and that elephant they-watched, and that elephant-of
 pōchh-mē budhā dhar'lāk. Phēr budhā-kēr pith-mē āur
the-tail-on the-old-man seized-hold. Again the-old-man-of the-back-on another
 ek jhān potār'lāk. Ō-kar pith-mē āur ek jhān potār'lāk. Phēr
one person embraced. His back-on another one person embraced. Again

āur ek jhān potār'lāk. Āesan gāũ-kēr sab ād'mi pot'rā-pot'ri
another one person embraced. Thus the-village-of all the-men embracing-on-embracing
 halāin. Tōb-lē hāti upar-kē chal'lāk. Sarag-pur-kēr ādhā bāt.
became. Then the-elephant above-to started. The-heaven-city-of half way

haī-khan, ek jhān pāchhē-kēr ād'mi puchh'lāk, 'haī-hō, budhā,
having-become, one person behind-of a-man asked, 'well, old-man,
 et'rā dhūr lē-jāāt-hī, jē ūhā ket'nā bad tām̐bi āhē?'
so-much distance you-are-taking-(us), what there how big the-seer is?'

Tōb-lē budhā ek hāt-mē hāti-kēr pōchh-kē dhaīr-khan ek
Then the-old-man one hand-in the-elephant-of the-tail having-held one
 hāt-mē tām̐bi-kē batālāk, 'et'nā bad tām̐bi āhē.' Tōb-lē phēr ek ād'mi
hand-in the-seer explained, 'so big the-seer is.' Then again one man

puchh'lāk, 'nāi sun'lī-hō; ket'nā bad tām̐bi āhē-jē.' Tōb-lē budhā
asked, 'not I-have-heard-you; how big the-seer is-what.' Then the-old-man
 dōnō hāt-kē chhōḍ-kar, 'et'nā bad tām̐bi āhē,' bol'lāk. Tōb-lē hāti
both hand letting-go, 'so big the-seer is,' said. Then the-elephant

sarag-pur chāil-gelāk; ād'mi sab paḍ-kar mar-gelāin.
to-the-heaven-city went-away; the-men all having-fallen died.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Once upon a time there lived an old couple in a certain village. A number of the willagers used to go abroad to earn money, and would return rich men. This roused the old woman's envy, and said she, 'see how much these people bring home from their earnings. Let us go too to try our luck.' So the old man went and watched at a place where an elephant of Heaven used to come down and graze all day on paddy. According to his custom he came down and ate his fill, and was returning to the City of

Heaven, when the oldster caught hold of his tail and was carried up with him. He arrived there safely, and found plenty of work at high wages; so when he had earned a great deal, he again caught hold of the elephant's tail, and was carried down home again. 'See,' said he to his wife, 'how much I have earned.' When the old woman saw it, her soul was filled with joy, and she replied, 'I'll go too.' So they both set out, and both caught hold of the elephant's tail and in due course arrived at the City of Heaven. There they earned plenty and ate well, till one day the old man thought over things, and, after telling his better half, caught hold of the elephant's tail and went down home to fetch up his fellow-villagers. When he got there he asked them all to come back with him. 'Why,' said he, 'are you all dying here of hunger, when there is plenty of paddy and rice to be got in the City of Heaven. Moreover, the seer¹ up there is a very big one.' Then the villagers thought over the matter and agreed to go with the oldster. So they went out and watched for the elephant, and when he was starting home the old man caught hold of his tail. Another fellow caught him round the back. Then another caught the second round the back, and another the third, and so on till all were hanging like the tail of a kite from the elephant's tail, each one clasping the waist of the one above him. They had got half way to the City of Heaven when one of the rear men called out to the oldster, 'hulloa, old man, you are taking us a very long way. How big is the seer up there?' The oldster held on to the elephant's tail with one hand, and motioned with the other saying, 'it is so big.' Then another fellow shouted, 'I couldn't hear what you said. How big is the seer?' The oldster let go with both hands, saying, 'it is so big.' So the elephant went on his way to the City of Heaven alone, and all the men fell down to the earth and were killed.

Eastern Magahī is also spoken in the south-east of the Hazaribagh District, on the border of Manbhum, in the Thanas of Gola and Kashmar, and in a portion of Thana Ramgarh. Although still more closely based on standard Magahī than the Kurmālī Thār of Manbhum, it possesses the remarkable peculiarity of being what might be called a bi-lingual language. I mean that while in the main it is Magahī, it adopts into its texture Bengali words and phrases, nay, even entire sentences, as they stand, without any alteration. For instance, in the specimen which follows, the first sentence is pure Bengali, while the second is Magahī. The two languages, as elsewhere south of the Ganges, are mechanically mixed, and are not chemically combined. This presence of a very evident Bengali element, and the fact that it is, like Kurmālī Thār, written in the Bengali character, has led the 'dialect to be incorrectly called Bengali, and, as such, it has been returned by the local officials. A perusal of the specimen will, however, show, that it is really Magahī, and that the Bengali element has been introduced much as some English people introduce French phrases into their language.

The following specimen is the Parable of the Prodigal Son. It is in the Bengali character, and awkward attempts have been made to represent the Bihārī sounds, to which that alphabet and system of pronouncing it, are not adapted. These attempts have been altered to the normal Bihārī system of spelling in the transliteration.

¹ In India, the weight known as a *seer* varies from place to place. Of course, the rate of sale being the same, the larger the *seer*, the better for the purchaser.

[No. 29.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SO-CALLED 'BENGALI' OF HAZARIBAGH.

(HAZARIBAGH DISTRICT.)

এক লোকের দু বেটা ছিল। তকরমে ছোট বেটা আপন বাপসে কহলই, এ বাপ চিজকে যে বখরা হাম্ পায়েব সে হামরা দেই দে। তকরমেসে চিজ ভাগ কর দেলেন। খোরনা দিনমে ছোট বেটা সমস্ত একসঙ্গ করকে দূর দেশ চলি গেলা আর সে জগন মে নাহক খরচ করকে সব চিজ আপন খোয় দেলক। সে সব চিজ খরচ করনে বাদ সে মুলুক মে ভারি আকাল ভেল ও সে দুখমে পড়ে লাগলা। তব সে খায়কে সে দেশের এক লোকের আশ্রয় লেলক। সে লোক তকরা আপন ক্ষেতে শুয়র চরনে পাঠাই দেলেন। পরে শুয়র যে ভুখা খাইতলখি সেই দেই সে পেট ভরতে খায়েস করলেক কিন্তু কেউ তকরা দিলেক না। পরে হোস ভেলে সে বাজকালক হামীর বাপকে কতে মাহিনাওয়ালা নকর খাহৎ ও বাঁচৎ হৎ আর হাম ইহাঁ ভুখে মরহি। হাম উঠকে আপন বাপ ইহাঁ যায়েব, তকরা কহবন বাপ হাম ভগবান ইহাঁ পাপ করলেহি ও তোহার হুজুর মে হাম তোহার বেটা যোগ্য নহি, হামরা এগো নকর বরাবর রাখ। তব উঠকে আপন বাপকে নজিক গেল। কিন্তু দূরসে তকরা বাপ দেখে পাওলক আর মায়া করকে দৌড়কে ঘেটামে ধরকে চুমা লেলক। বেটা তকরা কহলক এ বাপ হাম ভগবান ইহাঁ পাপ করলেহি ও তোহার হুজুর মে হাম তোহার বেটা যোগ্য নহি। মগর বাপ আপন নকর লোককে কহলক জলদি সবসে বেশ লুগা আনকে এনকো পিনহন, এসকা হাতমে আঙ্গটি ও গোড়মে জুতা পিনহায় দেহন; আর হামরিন খায় ও আনন্দ রহি; কারণ হামার এ বেটা মর গেল রহে বাঁচল হ্যায়, হেরাএল গেল রহে, মিলল হ্যায়। পরে সে সব আনন্দ করে লাগল ॥

আর তকর বড় বেটা ক্ষেতমে হোলক, সে আয়কে ঘরকে নজিক নাচ ও বাজনা শুনে পায়লক তখন সে এক নকরকে বোলায়কে পুছলক এসব কি। সে তকরা কহলক তোহার ভাই আএল হো আর তোহার বাপ ভোজ তৈয়ার করলে হ্যায়, কাহেনা সে তকরা নিরোগ দেহীমে পাওলক। কিন্তু সে খিস-অয়লা, ভিতর যায় খুজলা না। তকর বাদমে ওকর বাপ বাহার আয়কে পরবোধ করে লাগলখিন। মগর সে জবাব করকে আপন বাপকে কহলই দেখ এতনা বচ্ছর ধরকে হাম তোহার সেবা করলেহি তোহার কোন বাত কখনি লজ্জন না করলি। তকরমে তৌএ কখন হামরা এগো ছাগরীকে বাচ্ছা নেহি দেলক যে হামার দোস্তু লোককে সঙ্গে আনন্দ করি। মগর তোহার এ বেটা যে পাতুরিয়াকে সঙ্গ তোহার সম্পত বরবাদ করলেক সে যখন আয়লক তখন তকর লাগকে বড়া ভোজ তৈয়ার করলেক। মগর সে তকরা কহলক বেটা তুই সব দিন হামার সঙ্গ হ্যায় আর হামার যে কুছ হ্যায় সে সব তোহার। মগর খুসি ও আনন্দ করনা উচিত কারণ তোহার ই ভাই মর গেল রহে বাঁচল হ্যায় হেরাএল গেল রহে মিলল হ্যায় ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

SO-CALLED 'BENGALI' OF HAZARIBAGH.

(HAZARIBAGH DISTRICT.)

Ēk lōkēr du bēṭā chhila. Takar-mē chhōṭ bēṭā āpan
One of-person two sons were. Them-of-among the-younger son his-own
 bāp-sē kah^alai, 'ē bāp, chij-ke jē bakh^arā hām pāeb, sē
father-to said, 'O father, property-of what share I will-get, that
 hām^arā dēi-dē. Takar-mē sē chij bhāg kar-delen. Thor^anā din-mē
to-me give. Thereupon he property division made. A-few days-in
 chhōṭ bēṭā samasta ēk-saṅg kar-ke dūr dēs chali-gēlā,
younger son whole together collected-having a-distant country went-away,
 ār sē-jagan-mē nāhak kharach kar-ke sab chij āpan
and that-place-in wanton expenses having-done all property his-own
 khōy-dēlak : sē sab chij kharach-kar^anē bād sē-muluk-mē bhāri
wasted : he all property expending after that-country-in a-severe
 ākāl bhēl, ō sē dukh-mē paṛe lāg^alā. Tab sē jāy-ke sē
famine occurred, and he distress-in to-fall began. Then he having-gone that
 dēsēr ēk lōkēr āsray lēlak. Sē lōk tak^arā āpan khētē
of-country a-certain of-man shelter took. That man him his-own on-field
 sūar char^anē pāṭhāi-delen. Parē sūar jē bhushā khāital^athi sēi
swine to-feed sent-off. Then swine which husks did-eat that
 dēi sē pēṭ bhar^atē khāes kar^alek, kintu keu tak^arā dilek nā.
with he belly to-fill wish did, but any-body to-him gave not.
 Parē hōs bhēlē, sē bāj-kālak, 'hāmār bāp-ke katē
Afterwards senses having-retuned, he said, 'my father-of how-many
 māhināwālā nakar khā-hat ō bācha-ō-hat ār hām ihā
hired servants eating-are and sparing-also-are and I here
 bhukhē mara-hi. Hām uṭh-ke āpan bāp-ihā jāeb.
with-hunger am-dying. I having-arisen my-own father-near will-go.
 Tak^arā kah^aban, "bāp, hām Bhag^awān ihā pāp kār^alē-hi, ō
To-him I-will-say, "father, I God near sin have-done, and
 tohār hujūr-mē. Hām tohār bēṭā jogg^a na-hi; hām^arā ēgō nakar
thy presence-in. I thy son worthy am-not ; me one servant
 barābar rākh." Tab uṭh-ke āpan bāp-ke najik gēl. Kintu
like keep." Then having-arisen own father-of near went. But
 dūr-sē tak^ara bāp dēkhe pāolak, ār māyā kar-ke daur-ke
distance-from him father to-see got, and compassion having-made running

ghēchā-mē dhar-ke, chumā lēlak. Bētā tak'rā kah'lak, 'ē bāp, hām
neck-on holding, a-kiss took. The-son to-him said, 'O father, I
 Bhag'wān ihā pāp kar'lē-hi, ō tōhār hujur-mē. Hām tōhār bētā
God near sin have-done, and thy presence-in. I thy son
 jogg'a na-hi.' Magar bāp āpan nakar-lōk-kē kah'lak, 'jal'di
worthy am-not.' But the-father his-own servant-people-to said, 'quickly
 sab-sē beś lugā ān-ke en-kō pin'han; es-kā hāt-mē āngtī
all-than good clothes bringing this-(person)-to put-on; his hand-on ring
 ō gōr-mē jutā pinhāy-dehan; ār hām'rin khāy ō ānand rahi;
and foot-on shoes put-on; and let-us feast and merry be;
 kāran hāmār ē bētā mar-gēl-rahē, bāchal-hai; herāel-gēl-rahē,
because my this son had-died, revived-is; had-been-lost,
 milal-hai.' Parē sē-sab ānand karē lāgal.
found-is.' Afterwards they-all rejoicing to-do began.

Ār takar barā bētā khēt-mē hōlak. Sē āy-ke ghar-ke najik,
And his eldest son the-field-in was. He coming the-house-of near,
 nāch ō bāj'nā sune pāelak. Takhan sē ēk nakar-kē bolāy-ke
dancing and music to-hear got. Then he one a-servant-to calling
 puchh'lak, 'ē sab ki?' sē tak'rā kah'lak, 'tōhār bhāi
asked, 'this all what?' he to-him said, 'thy brother
 āel-hō ār tōhār bāp bhōj taiyār-kar'lē-hai, kāhenā sē
come-is-(for-thee) and thy father a-feast has-made-ready, because he
 tak'rā nirōg dehī-mē pāolak.' Kintu sē khisiailā, bhitar jāy khuj'lā
him sound body-in found.' But he got-angry, inside to-go sought
 nā. Takar bād-mē ō-kar bāp bāhār āy-ke par'bōdh kare
not. Of-that after his father out coming remonstrating to-make
 lāgal'thin, magar sē jawāb kar-ke, āpan bāp-kē kah'lai, 'dēkh,
began, but he answer making, his-own father-to said, 'see,

et'nā bachchhar dhar-ke hām tōhār sēbā kar'lē-hi; tōhār kōna
these-many years during I thy service have-done; thy any
 bāt kakh'ni laṅghan nā-kar'li; takar-mē tōe kakhān hām'rā ēgō
word never disobedience I-did-not; but-still thou ever to-me one
 chhāg'rī-ke bāchchhā nēhi dēlak jē hāmār dōst-lōk-ke sāngē ānand
goat-of young-one not gavest that my friends-of with rejoicing

kari. Magar tōhār ē bētā jē pāturīyā-ke sāng tōhār
I-may-make. But thy this son who harlots-of with thy
 sampat bar'bād kar'lek, sē jakhan ailak, takhan takar lāg-ke barā
property wasting made, he when came, then him for great
 bhōj taiyār kar'lek.' Magar sē tak'rā kah'lak, 'bētā, tūi sab-din
feast ready thou-madest.' But he to-him said, 'son, thou all-days
 hāmār sang hai, ār hāmār jē kuchh hai, sē sab tōhār.
of-me with are, and my what anything is, that all (is)-thine.

Magar khusi ō ānand kar^{nā} uchit, karan tōhar i bhāi
But happiness and rejoicing making (is-)meet, because thy this brother
 mar-gēl-rahē, bāchal-hai; herāel-gēl-rahē, milal hai.¹
had-died, revived-is; had-been-lost, found is.

In the extreme east of the Ranchi District, on the border of Manbhum, are the five sub-plateau Parganas of Silli, Baranda, Rahe, Bundu, and Tamar. A reference to the map facing p. 140 will show that the east and south-east of Ranchi is a meeting place of three overlapping forms of Aryan speech. In the south-east, the main language is the Nagpuriā Bhojpuri, which is the Aryan form of speech used in the rest of the District, but here the Jain Mānjhīs and the well-to-do cultivating and trading castes speak the Sarākī form of Bengali. In the five Parganas above-mentioned, the main Aryan language is a form of Eastern Magahī, but, here also, the Bengali Sarākī overlaps in Pargana Tamar. It may be added that, in the five Parganas, Nagpuriā is also spoken by some people, though, for the sake of clearness, this is not shown in the map. Finally, over the whole of both the South-east and the East, the general language is the non-Aryan Muṇḍārī, with which we are not at present concerned, and which is not shown in the map, as it only deals with Aryan languages.

The form of Eastern-Magahī spoken in the five Parganas is known as Pāch Parganiā. As it is strongest in Pargana Tamar, it is also called Tamariā. It closely resembles the Kuṛmālī Ṭhār of Manbhum. The principal apparent difference is the result of the characters employed in writing. In Manbhum, the character adopted is the Bengali, and the language is looked at, so to speak, through Bengali spectacles. Hence words are spelled as a Bengali would spell them, and, more especially, an ō-sound is represented as elsewhere in Manbhum, by the letter ঔ *o*. In the five Parganas, on the other hand, the Kaithī alphabet is used, and the language is looked at through Hindī spectacles, and an ō-sound is represented by the letter ओ *o*.

We also see signs of the influence of Sarākī Bengali¹ in the aspiration of words like *jhan* for *jan*, a person.

Instances of the representation of the ō-sound of the letter *o* occur on almost every line. The spelling is capricious, and this is retained, as illustrating how the pronunciation, affected by the Western Bengali, can only be represented with difficulty in the Kaithī character. Thus, we have *rōhē* for *rahē*, he was; *kōhal* and *kahal*, to say; *kot^{nā}*, for *kat^{nā}*, how many?

The Declension of nouns follows Magahī, the only exception being the Dative Plural of *chākar*, a servant, which is *chākar-gulā-gē*.

As regards Pronouns, the word for 'I' is *mōē* or *maē*. The word for 'Your Honour' is *rāur*, which is borrowed from Nagpuriā.

As to Verbs, we have *hekō* for 'I am,' which is a corruption of the Magahī *hikū*. We have also the form which was noted in Kuṛmālī Ṭhār, viz., *āhō*, I am; *āhis*, thou art; *āhē*, he is, and so on. We have, moreover, forms like *dētō-ē* he used to give; *mōrōtō-hō*, I am dying. The first person singular of the Future ends in *mū*, as in *kak^{mū}*, I will say. A final short *i* is pronounced in the preceding syllable, as in so many Bengali dialects and as in Nagpuriā. Thus, we have *kair*, having done, and

¹ *Vide ante*, Vol. V, Part I., pp. 86 and ff.

many others. Similarly there is *saūb* for *sabū*, all. The Conjunctive Participle is formed by the addition of *kōhan*, or *kahan* as in *uīth-kōhan* or *uīth-kahan*, having arisen. It will be remembered that in Sadrī Kōl we had *khan*.

This dialect is classed as a form of Magahī, but it varies so greatly in the mouths of different people, that it might sometimes be classed as a form, not of Magahī, but of Nagpuriā Bhojpurī. The following specimen is, as a glance will show, clearly Magahī and not Nagpuriā, but the list of words and sentences given subsequently on pp. 327 and following, are equally clearly Nagpuriā. In classifying the dialect, I have followed the specimen, as being less liable to be affected by the personal equation than a list of disconnected words and grammatical forms.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

PĀCH PARGANĪ OR TĀMARĪ.

(RANCHI DISTRICT.)

कोनो एक आदमी केन दुश्टो छुआ नोहे। तेकन माँहने छोटा छुआटा आपन वाप के कोहक, वाप मए वन केन जे हिंसा पामुं से मोके देउ। तेकन माँहने ओकन वाप से वन हिंसा करन देउक। बहुत दिन ना होए केर छोटा छुआटा सउव वन जामा कोरन ठेउक, आन घून गाँव के यरठ गेठक। आन से वन के गार्हा कुकाम माँहने उड़ाय देउक। आन जयन से सउव प्यय करन युक्तक, गाँव प्यव आकाठ होउक, आन से बहुत कस पाए ठागठक। जयन से सेई गाँव केन नहअठ आदमी केन पासे नहठक। आन से आदमी तेके आपन टाँड़ि सुअरन यात्रायके परगय देउक। तेकन वाद से आदमी सुअरन जे घाँस प्याग नहे सेई घाँस प्यायकहन पेट मनानुं रक्षा कनठक। आन केउ तेके देगोए नहिं। तेकन वाद जेवि बुहे पानठक, से कहठक मोन वापकेन कोणना गठप ठेवैरआ याकन जगना प्याय केन दनकान तेकन ठेक वेंसी पाएठा आन मोए रहां नूँये मोनोगो हों। मोए उरठ कोहन रहां ठेक मोन वापकेन पास जामुं, आन तेके कहमुं। वाप, मए नगवान केन पासे आन नाउनकेन पासेज पाप करन आहों, आन मए नाउन छुआ हेकों कोई कोहन कहठ वेस ना ठागे। मोके नाउनकेन गठप पावरआ याकन नकम नापू। तेकन वाद से उरठ कहन आपन वापकेन पास गेठक। किन्तु से खानके नहन केर तेकन वाप तेके देये पाए कहने कुरद जाय कहन टोटाय वरन कहन यूम प्याठक। आन छुआ तेके कहठक वाप मए नगवानकेन पासे आन गोन पासेज पाप करन आहों, आन मए नाउनकेन छुआ हेकों कोई कहन कोहन वेस ना ठागे। किन्तु वाप आपन याकनगुठागे कहठक जे सउव ठेक वेस गुगा ठारन कहन एके पिन्धावा, आन इकन हाथे अंगुठी आन गोठि नूना पिन्धाव देवा आन प्याय कहन हामने प्यसी होई। कानन मोन एहे छुआटा मोरन जाय नहे, से आउन वारय बुनठक हेजाय जाय नहे, पावठक। आन से सउव कोई प्यसी होय ठागठक॥

सेयन तेकन वड़ वेठा टाँड़ि नहे। से जाय कहन वनकेन पास पहुँथठक, आन नाय आन वाजना सुने के पाठक। कि एक हन याकन के ठारक कहन पुवठक ई सउव का। से तेके कहठक गोन मारि अय बाहे आन गोन वाप बहुत आदमीकेन प्याय

કેન યીજ ખોમા કરન આહે । કાનન તેકે વેસે પાઠક । કિંતુ સે ખિસાઠક ; મોન
 ખાયકે નાહી માનઠક । સે તેહે તેક્ન વાપ વાહિને ધાય કલન તેકે લુહાયકે ઠાઠક ।
 સે ખત્રાવ દે કલન આપન વાપ કે કલઠક દેખિન દખિન વલન ઠેક મોદં તોન સેઝા
 કનોનોહીં ; તોન દુકુમ કોખનો નાર્ક કારઠ તોહીં તાલક નાડન કીઝીનકેન છુઆઝ
 નાર્ક દેઠીં, જે મોન આપુસ કે ઠે કલન ખુસી કરી । કિંતુ તોન દહે છુઆટા ધાય
 આહે જે છુઆટા ! કસવોકેન સંગે તોન સઠવ ધન ખાય ગુઆય આહે તખન નડે
 તેક્ન ઠાઠિક વઠ્ઠા આદમીકેન ખાદકેન યીજ ખોમા કરન આહી । કિંતુ સે તેકે
 કલઠક વેઠા તૈં સઠવ દિવેર મોન સંગે આહિસ આન મોન જે આહે સે સઠવ તોન ।
 કિંતુ નીહે કરેકે ડયિત, આન ખુસી હોઈ કાનન તોન દહે નાર્ક મોરન ખાય નહે
 સેરન વાર્યા દે દેખાય ખાય નહે પાવઠક ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

PĀOH PARGANIĀ OR TAMARIĀ.

(RANCHI DISTRICT.)

Kōnō ēk ād^amī-kēr dui-tā chhuā rōhē. Tēkar māh^anē chhōṭ chhuā-tā
Certain a man-of two sons were. Them among the-younger son
 āpan bāp-kē kōh^alak, 'bāp, māē dhan-kēr jē hisā pāmū sē
his-own father-to said, 'father, I property-of which share will-get that
 mō-kē dēu.' Tēkar māh^anē ōkar bāp sē dhan hisā-kaīr dēlak. Bahut
me-to give.' Them-of among his father that property dividing gave. Many
 din nā hōt, kēi chhōṭ chhuā-tā saūb dhan jāmā-kōir-lēlak, ār
days not being, that the-younger son all property collected, and
 dhūr gāw-kē chaīl-gēlak. Ār sē dhan-kē tāhā kukām māh^anē
distant village-to went-away. And that property there evil-deeds in
 urāy-dēlak. Ār jakhan sē saūb kharach-kaīr-chuk^alak, gāwē khūb
wasted-away. And when that all he-had-spent, the-village-in great
 ākāl hōlak; ār sē bahut kaṣṭ pāe lāg^alak. Takhan sē sēi
famine took-place; and he much trouble to-get began. Then he that-very
 gāw-kēr rahaīaṭ ād^amī-kēr pāsē rah^alak. Ār sē ād^amī tē-kē āpan
village-of inhabitant man-of near lived. And that man him his-own
 tāirē suaīr chārāy-kē paīthāy-dēlak. Tēkar bād sē ād^amī, suaīr
fields-in swine feeding-for sent-away. That after that man, swine
 jē ghās khāt-rahē, 'sēi ghās khāy-kahan pēt bharāmū,'
which grass used-to-eat, 'that-very grass having-eaten belly I-will-fill,'
 ichchhā kar^alak. Ār keu tē-kē dētō-ē nāhī. Tēkar bād jēbi
a-wish made. And any-one him-to used-to-give not. That after when
 būjhe-pār^alak, sē kah^alak, 'mōr bāp-kēr kot^anā talap-lewaiiā chākar
he-came-to-senses, he said, 'my father-of how-many pay-taking servants
 jat^anā khāy-kēr dar^akār tēkar lēk bēsi pāe-lā ār
as-much eating-for (is)-necessary that than more get and
 mōē ihā bhūkhē mōrōtō-hō. Mōē uiṭh-kōhan
I here from-hunger am-dying. I arising
 ihā lēk mōr bāp-kēr pās jāmū, ār tē-kē kah^amū, "bāp,
here from my father-of near will-go, and him-to will-say, "father,
 māē Bhōg^awān-kēr pāsē ār rāur-kēr pāsē-ū pāp kaīr-āhō
I God-of near and you-of near-also sin have-done
 ār māē rāur chhuā hekō kōi-kōhan kahā bēs nā lāgē.
and I your son am anyone-to to-say good not does-appear.

Mō-kē rāur-kēr talap-pāwaiā ch ē kar rakam rākhū." " Tēkar
Me you-of pay-getting servant like keep." *That*
 hād sē uith-kahan āpan bāp-kēr pās gēlak. Kintu sē
after he arising his-own father-of near went. But he
 phārākē rahat, kēi tē-kar bāp tē-kē dēkhe-pāe-kah^{nē}
a-long-way off was, that his father him having-been-able-to-see
 kuid-jāy-kahan tōtāy dhaīr-kahan chūm khālak. Ār chhuā tē-kē
running neck taking-hold-of a-kiss ate. And son him-to
 kah^{lak}, 'bāp, maē Bhag^awān-kēr pāse ār tōr pāsē-ū pāp
said, 'father, I God-of near and thy near-too sin
 kaīr-āhō, ār mōē rāur-kēr chhuā hekō kōi-kahan kōhal bēs
have-done, and I you-of son am any-one-to to-say good
 nā lāgē.' Kintu bāp āpan chākar-gulā-gē kah^{lak} jē, 'saūb-lēk
not does-appear.' But the-father his-own servants-to said that, 'good-than
 bēs lugā lāin-kahan ē-kē pindhāwā, ār īkar hāthē āg^{thi}
good cloth bringing this-one put-on, and this-one's hand-on ring
 ār gōrē jūtā pindhāy-dēwā; ār khāy-kahan hām^{rē} khusī
and feet-on shoes put-on; and eating we happy
 hōi; kāran mōr ēhē chhuā-tā mōir-jāy-rahē, sē āur bāich-ghur^{lak};
be; because my this son dead-was, he again returned-safe;
 hejāy jāy-rahē, pāw^{lak}.' Ār sē saūbⁿ kōi khusī hōy lāg^{lak}.
lost was, is-found.' And that all men merry to-be began.
 Sēkhan tēkar baṛ bēṭā tāirē rahē. Sē āy-kahan ghar-kēr
At-that-time his elder son field-in was. He coming house-of
 pās pahūch^{lak}, ār nāch ār bāj^{nā} sune-kē pālak. Kī ēk
near approached, and dancing and music hear-to got. Then one
 jhan chākar-kē dāik-kahan puchh^{lak}, 'I saūb kā?' Sē tē-kē
man servant calling he-asked, 'This all what(is)?' He him-to
 kah^{lak}, 'Tōr bhāi āy-āhē, ār tōr bāp bahut ād^{mī}-kēr
said, 'Thy brother is-come, and thy father many men-of
 khāy-kēr chīj jāmā-kaīr-āhē. Kāran tē-kē bēsē pālak.' Kintu
eating-for things has-collected. The-reason-(is) him well he-found.' But
 sē khisālak; bhītar jāy-kē nāhī mān^{lak}. Sē-tēhē tēkar bāp
he grew-angry; inside to-go not wished. Therefore his father
 bāhirē āy-kahan tē-kē bujhāy-kē lāg^{lak}. Sē jawāb dē-kahan āpan bāp-kē
outside coming him to-conciliate began. He answer giving his-own father-to
 kah^{lak}, 'dēkhīn, ētik bachhar-lēk mōē tōr sēwā kārōtō-hō. Tōr hukum
said, 'see, so-many years-from I thy service am-doing, Thy orders
 kōkh^{nō} nāi kāit^{rōhō}. Tahāñ rāur chhigir-kēr chhuā-ū
never not I-transgressed. Nevertheless Your-Honour goat-of young-one-even
 nāi dēlī, jē mōr āpus-kē lē-kahan khusī kari. Kintu tōr ēhē chhuā-tā
not gave, that my friends having-taken merry I-may-make. But thy this son

āy-āhē, jē chhuā-tā kas^abī-kēr saṅgē tōr saūb dhan khāy-guchāy-āhē,
has-come, which son harlots-of company-in thy all fortune has-wasted,
 takhan raūrē tēkar lāgin bahut ād^amī-kēr khāe-kēr chij
at-that-time Your-Honour him for many men-of eating-of things
 jāmā-kaīr-āhī.¹ Kintu sē tē-kē kah^alak, ‘bēṭā, taī saūb dinē-i mōr saṅgē
has-collected.’ But he him-to said, ‘son, thou all days-even me with
 āhis, ār mōr jē āhē sē saūb tōr. Kintu rījhe kare-kē uchit,
art, and mine whatever is that all thine. But merry to-make (is) proper,
 ār khusi hoī, kāran tōr ēhē bhāi mōir jāy-rahē, phēir bāich-āhe;
and glad let-us-be, because thy this brother dead was, again saved-is;
 hejāy jāy-rahe, pāw^alak.
lost was, is-found.’

It has been already pointed out¹ that nearly all the 40,000 Kuṛmīs who inhabit the Orissa Tributary States, speak a form of Western Bengali, though the other Aryan-speaking inhabitants of that area have Oṛiyā for their mother tongue. In the States of Mayurbhanja and Keonjhar, however, 280 Kuṛmīs have been returned as speaking a dialect named Kuṛumālī, which, on examination, turns out to be another instance of Eastern Magahī. Here, the corrupting element is more Oṛiyā than Bengali, and, moreover, the specimens received being written in the Oṛiyā character, they have necessarily acquired a further resemblance in orthography to that language, which probably does not properly belong to them. Instances of borrowing from Oṛiyā abound, but even some of these are curious distortions. For instance, the word for ‘was,’ *helēk*, is evidently a corruption of the Magahī *halaik*, but the *a* of the first syllable has been changed to *e*, under the influence of the Oṛiyā *helā*, while Bengali has possibly had a share in changing the final *aik* to *ēk*. On the whole the dialect agrees very closely with the Kuṛmālī Thār of Manbhum. We have the same representation of an *o*-sound by *a* and the same base, *ah*, for the auxiliary verb.

It will be sufficient to give one specimen. It is the statement in a criminal court of a person accused of murder. It is written in the Oṛiyā running hand and is printed in facsimile.

¹ Vide *ante*, p. 146.

[No. 31.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

KURUMĀLĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(MAYURBHANJA STATE.)

ମୁଖ୍ୟ - ଶୁଣୁଛନ୍ତି କି: ଗୁରୁଦିନ ଗାଁର ଲୋକେ କଣ କଣ କରୁଛନ୍ତି ?

ସ୍ୱାମୀ - ଓ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ।

ମୁଖ୍ୟ - କି କି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ସମସ୍ତ ?

ସ୍ୱାମୀ - ଶୁଣୁଛନ୍ତି ଗୁରୁଦିନ ଲୋକେ କଣ କଣ କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଗୁରୁଦିନ ଲୋକେ

କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ।

ମୁଖ୍ୟ - ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ?

ସ୍ୱାମୀ - ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି

ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ।

ମୁଖ୍ୟ - ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ?

ସ୍ୱାମୀ - ଓ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ।

ମୁଖ୍ୟ - ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ଲୋକେ କିଛି କିଛି କରୁଛନ୍ତି ?

ସମ୍ବଳ - ଶୁଣୁତେ ପ୍ରକାଶିତ ସମ୍ବଳ ଉପରି ଲେଖାଯାଇଥିବା ପ୍ରକାଶିତ

ତେଣୁ ଆମେ ଶୁଣୁତେ ।

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀ - ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ସମ୍ବଳ - ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

ଶ୍ରୀମତୀଙ୍କୁ କହିବୁନା କି ନାମକୁ ମାରିଲେ ?

୨୩୩ - କହୁଁ ଯାଉ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ

କହୁଁ - ଯାଉ ଗରିବ ଗରିବ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ?

କହୁଁ - ଯାଉଁ ଯାଉଁ ଯାଉଁ ଯାଉଁ (୧) କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ (୨) କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ

(୩) କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ (୪) କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ ଯାଉଁ କିନ୍ତୁ ! କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ

କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ, କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ

କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ।

କହୁଁ - କହୁଁ କି ଯାଉ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ?

କହୁଁ - କହୁଁ କି ଯାଉ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ।

କହୁଁ - କହୁଁ (୫) କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ?

କହୁଁ - କହୁଁ (୬) କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ।

କହୁଁ - କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ?

କହୁଁ - କହୁଁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ।

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

KURUMĀLĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(MAYURBHANJA STATE.)

Saōyāl (Sawāl),—Kurāḍiā Pra. Paṇḍupāl gāw-ēk Jēnā Singh ekhyan kähā āhē?

Question,—Kurāḍiā Parganā Paṇḍupāl village-of Jēnā Singh now where is?

Jawāb,—U ekhyan mari-gēlā-hē.

Answer,—He now dead-gone-is.

Sawāl,—Kēsau kari-ke mar^alā?

Question,—How doing did-he-die?

Jawāb,—Kurāḍiā Praganā Ās^akanda gāw-ēk Budhu-rām Singh Jēnā Singh-kē

Answer,—Kurāḍiā Parganā Āskanda village-of Budhu-rām Singh Jēnā Singh

marāw^alē-āhēk akar ṭhēngāy kari-ke.

has-caused-to-die his by-club doing.

Sawāl,—Ketek ṭhēngāy mār^alēk, ō kan-ṭhinē ṭhēngāy

Question,—How-many-(times) by-club did-he-strike, and in-what-place with-the-club

māri mār^alēk?

striking did-he-kill (-him)?

Jawāb,—Jēnā Singh-ēk dehinā dhāri-k kân jariī, ēk ṭhēngā mārāitē-ī.

Answer,—Jēnā Singh's right side's ear at-the-root, one club-blow on-striking-merely.

Ahē-māirē-i ahē-ṭhinē jhārī-khas^alā.

On-that-striking-merely in-that-place he-fell-down..

Sawāl,—A-kē māri-hel-ēk khyanē tāy āikhē dekh^alē-āhas ki nihī?

Question,—Him of-being-beaten at-the-time you with-eye have-seen or not?

Jawāb,—Hā, dekh^alē-āhā.

Answer,—Yes, I-have-seen.

Sawāl,—Ē ghaṭ^anā kabē helēk, ō kati-khyanē?

Question,—This occurrence when did-it-occur, and at-what-time?

Jawāb,—Rāit ēk-gharī-k samayē. Ati-khyanē āndbār. Ō ē

Answer,—At-night of-one-hour at-the-time. At-that-time (it was-)dark. And this

ghaṭ^anā gel-ēk Rabi-bār chhārī-ke tēkar āgu-k Rabi-bār

occurrence of-the-passed Sunday not-counting of-it the-preceding-of Sunday

rāitē.

at-night.

Sawāl,—Jēnā Singh-kē Budhu-rāmē kinā-lāy mār^alēk?

Question,—Jēnā Singh Budhu-rām for-what killed?

Jawāb,—Jēnā Singh-ēk bēṭi-kē mǎy gel-ēk bachharē bihā kare-lāy sindur
Answer,—Jēnā Singh's daughter-to I of-last in-year marriage for-making vermilion
 delē-rahēi. Ō Jēnā Singh-ēk bēṭā Maṅg^{lā} Singh mar bahin Gunī-k muṇḍā
had-given. And Jēnā Singh's son Manglā Singh my sister Gunī's head
 sindur dē-rahēk. Kintu, Jēnā Singh-ēk bēṭi-kē mar saṅgē bihā
vermilion had-given. But, Jēnā Singh's daughter of-me with (in)-marriage
 nihi dēitē, pañchāit helēk. Tēkar pechhaī, Jēnā Si. akar
not giving, a-caste-assembly took-place. Of-that after, Jēnā Singh his
 bēṭi Pitēi-kē, Mitrapur bāṭē bihā dēl-ēk-khyanē mar
daughter Pitēi-to, Mitrapur on-road (in)-marriage at-the-time-of-giving my
 guṅgu-k bēṭā-bhāi Budhu-rām Singh Jēnā Singh-kē mār^{lēk}.
elder-uncle's son-brother Budhu-rām Singh Jēnā Singh killed.

Sawāl,—Jēnā Singh-kē jē mārī-helēk, ulā kan-ṭhinē?
Question,—Jēnā Singh when he-had-killed, that in-what-place?

Jawāb,—Jēnā Singh Mitrapur-lē awēi-helā, ēsan-samayē Burhā-balaṅ nadī
Answer,—Jēnā Singh Mitrapur-from was-coming, at-such-time the-Burhā-balaṅ river
 pār-hei-ke, Budhu-rām Singh-ēk sarisā bāṛi heī-ke, jē bāṭ rah^{lēk},
having-crossed, Budhu-rām Singh's mustard field through, what path was,
 ahē bāṭ heī-ke āw-ēk khyanē sarishā bāṛi pār-hei-ke,
that path along of-coming at-the-time the-mustard field having-crossed,
 ār ēk Budhiā Singh-ēk khēt-kē pahāchaitē mār^{lēk}.
another one Budhiā Singh's field-to on-arriving he-struck(-him).

Sawāl,—Taī ati-khyanē kinā karēi-helis?
Question,—You at-that-time what were-doing?

Jawāb,—Māy ati-khyanē-kuhī dāṇḍāi-rahā.
Answer,—I at-that-time was-standing.

Sawāl,—Ār uṭhinē keu rah^{lā} ki nihī?
Question,—Other there any-one was or not?

Jawāb,—Ahē-ṭhinē ēhē hājirā āsāmi : (1) Nachhaman Sing :
Answer,—At-that-place these present accused : (1) Lakshman Singh :
 (2) Rūhiā Sing : (3) Bānu Sing : (4) Pāṇḍu Sing : ēhē
 (2) Rūhiā Singh : (3) Bānu Singh : (4) Pāṇḍu Singh : these
 sab rah^{lā}. Kintu Khushālī Mājhi uṭhinē nihi rah^{lā}. Hamar
all were. But Khushālī Mājhi there not was. Me
 ṭhikalē duī kuṛi das hāt dhūri āsāmi Budhiā Singh-ēk
from two score ten cubits in-distance accused Budhiā Singh's
 sarisha bāṛi rah^{lā}.
mustard field-in he-was.

Sawāl,—Taī ki ār keu Jēnā Singh-kē mār^{lē} āki nihi?
Question,—You or other any-one Jēnā Singh beat or not?

Jawāb,—Maī ki ār hājirā āsāmiraī kēha-i nihī mār^{lē}-āhēk.
Answer,—I or other present accused-persons any-one-even not have-beaten.

Sawāl,—Ēhē (ka)-chihñē-dēl ṭhēṅga kākar?
Question,—This ka-marked club whose?

Jawāb,— Ehē (ka) -chihñē-dēl thēngā Budhu-rām Singh-ēk. Ehē-thēngāi
Answer,—This ka-marked club Budhu-rām Singh's. With-this-club
mār^alē-rahēk.
he-had-beaten.

Sawāl,—Ehē maral muṇḍā ō maṭā chādar ō mālā kākar hekēk ?
Question,—This dead head and coarse sheet and garland whose are ?
 Jawāb,—Ehē sab Jēnā Singh-ēk hekēk.
Answer,—These all Jēnā Singh's are.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Question.—Where is now Jēnā Singh of the village of Paṇḍupāl, Parganā Kurāḍihā ?

Answer.—He is now dead.

Q.—How did he die ?

A.—Budhu-rām Singh, of Āsk anda in Parganā Kurāḍihā, clubbed him to death.

Q.—How many times did he strike him, and in what part of his body ?

A.—He gave Jēnā Singh only one blow under the right ear. Immediately on receiving the blow he fell down there and then.

Q.—When he was struck, did you see it with your own eyes ?

A.—Yes. I saw it.

Q.—When did this take place, and at what hour ?

A.—At one hour of the night. It was then dark. This was on the night of the Sunday before last.

Q.—Why did Budhu-rām kill Jēnā Singh ?

A.—Last year, I applied vermilion to the forehead of Jēnā Singh's daughter, as a preliminary to marrying her. Moreover, his son, Manglā Singh, had similarly put vermilion on the head of my sister, Guni. But when afterwards Jēnā Singh refused to give his daughter to me in marriage, there was held a caste-assembly to settle the dispute. After that, Budhu-rām, who is my cousin and the son of my elder uncle, killed Jēnā Singh on the Mitrapur road, when he was giving his daughter to Pitēi.

Q.—Where did he kill Jēnā Singh ?

A.—Jēnā Singh was coming from Mitrapur. On the way, after crossing the Burhā-balang river, and after passing along the path which led through Budhu-rām's mustard-field, and entering another field belonging to Budhiā Singh, then it was that Budhu-rām struck him.

Q.—What were you doing at the time ?

A.—I was standing there.

Q.—Was anyone else there at the time ?

A.—The present accused persons were there, *viz.*, Lakshman Singh, Ruhia Singh, Banu Singh, and Pandu Singh. But Khushali Majhi was not there. He was some fifty cubits away from me, in a mustard-field.

Q.—Did you or anyone else also strike Jēnā Singh?

A.—Neither I nor any of the other accused persons struck him.

Q.—Whose is this club which is marked for identification with the letter 'Ka'?

A.—It belongs to Budhu-rām Singh. It is with it that he struck the blow.

Q.—Whose are this severed head, and this coarse sheet, and this wooden chaplet?

A.—They all belong to Jēnā Singh.

It will be observed that the last District named in the list given on p. 146 is the North-Gangetic one of Malda. Here the dialect is not spoken by Kurmis, but by other castes of South-Bihar nationality, who have crossed the Ganges and settled in that district. As in the other localities, it is distinctly a form of Magahi, and it is not clear how this form of speech has come to be spoken there. The dialect of Bihari which is spoken to the north, in Purnea, and, to the west, in Bhagalpur and the Sonthal Parganās, is Maithili, and the main language of Eastern Malda is a form of Bengali. So also to the south of the District. One explanation, which is ingenious, but which, so far as I know, is unsupported by any admitted facts, is found in a tradition that there was a wave of conquering inhabitants of Gaya and Patna, which occupied the Districts, in order, of Monghyr, Bhagalpur, the Sonthal Parganās, and Malda. In the two first Districts, they became absorbed into the allied Maithili-speaking race which then occupied the country, and adopted their language. So also in the North-western half of the Sonthal Parganās, where they were separated from the Bengalis, who encroached from the south and east, by the mountains in the centre of that District. In Malda, however, they came into contact with an alien, Bengali-speaking race, with whom they did not mix, and whose language they declined to adopt; although, in process of time, their own tongue gradually adopted some of its more striking forms.

The dialect is locally known as Hindī or as Khonṭāi, and is principally spoken by people of the Chain, Nāgar, and other similar castes in West Malda. The language of each caste differs slightly. Indeed all over Malda District, we find a curious mixture of language, different nationalities and tribes in one and the same village each speaking its own language, which may be Santālī, Bihārī, or Bengali. Even each of these three languages varies according to the caste of the speaker. Khonṭāi is reported as being spoken by 180,000 people.

Both the following specimens are written in the Bengali character. Hence it must be remembered that we are looking at Magahi through Bengali spectacles. The spelling is therefore eccentric from the point of view of one accustomed to the same language written in the Dēva-nāgarī character.

The only form which need be noticed is the word *hōy'chhi*, it is, which is borrowed from the neighbouring Maithili of Purnea.

The first specimen is the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second, a short folk-tale. Both have been most carefully written by Babu Radhesh Chandra Set.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

KHONTĀI SUB-DIALECT.

(WEST OF DISTRICT MALDA.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Babu Radhesh Chandra Set, 1898.)

এক জনাকে দু বেটা হলই। ছোট লড়কা আপন্ বাপ্কে কহলকই, বাবা, হামরা হিস্‌সাকে গিরন্তি হামরা দে। তো বাপ্ দোনকে আপন্ গিরন্তি বাঁটি দেলকই। তো থোরা দিন্ বাদ্ ছোটো বেটা আপন্ জেতনা হলই সব হাত করিকে কোই ছুর দেস চলি গেলই। তাঁহামে লুচাপানা করিকে সব তহস্নস্ করি দেলকই। তব যব একদম্ ওকর হাত খালি হোলই তো ওই দেস্‌মে বড্ডা আকাল পরলই। আর উ বড়া মুস্কিল মে গিরলই। তব উ যাকর ওই দেস্‌কে কোই সহোরিয়াকে মিললই। তো ওই সহোরিয়া বিথান্‌মে ওকরা আপন্ সুর্ চড়াওলা ভেজকই। উহা উ সুর্ খোয়কী ভুঁসিসে বড়া খুসী হোকে পেট্ ভরতিয়ই। ওঁর ওকরা কোই কুচ্ছু নহি দেতিয়ই। যব্ ওকর্ গেয়ান্ ভেলই তো আপনা আপনি বোলে লাগলই, হামর্ বাপ্কে ঘরুকে কেতা চাকর পাইট আপনে খাতিয়াই আর্ পরুকে বিলাতিয়াই, আর হাম্মা ভুকে মরেহি। হাম্মা উঠিকে বাপ্কে ভিরা যাকে ওঁকরা বোলো,—বাপ, হাম্মা সরগ ভিরা ও তোরা ভিরা পাপ্ করলিউ। আর্ হাম্মা তোরা বেটা কাহালানে লায়ক নহি হই। হাম্মা আপন রাখনি চাকর্ করি লে। তব্ উ উঠিকে আপন্ বাপ্ ভিরা আলই। লকিন উ বহৎ দূর রহতই, বাপ ওকরা দেখে পায়্‌কে দোঁড়কে লড়কাঁকে গলা ধরিকে চুম্মা খাবে লগলই। তব্ লড়কা বাপ্কে কহলকই—বাপ হাম্মা সরগ ভিরা ও তোঁর সামনে পাপ করলিয়ই, আর হাম্মা তোঁর্ লড়কা কহনে লায়ক নহি হই। লকিন্ বাপ্ আপন চাকর্কে কহলকই, আচ্ছা গোঁগাক্ আন্ ও একরা পরা দে। চল্ সব্‌কোই খানাপিনা করি ও আনন্দ করি। কাহে কি হামরা এহি লড়কা মরি গেলা হলই, আর্ ফের বাচলই। এ হেঁরা গেলা হলই, আব পালিয়ই। তব্ সব্‌কোই রং তামাসা করনে লগলই ॥

ইধর্ তো বড়া লড়কাঁ খেৎমে হলই। যব ঘর্ আবে লগলই তো ঘর্কে লগিজ্ আতে নাচনা গাওনা স্ননে পালকই। তো এক্ চাকর্কে ডাকিকে পুছকই ই সব্ কাহে হোয়ছি। চাকর্ কহলকই তোঁরা ভাই আলা হই। লড়কা ভালা ভালইসে আলই সোই, আপনা বাপ্ এক্ ভোজ্ দেলকেই। তো বড়া লড়কা বড়া রাগলই ও ঘর্ নাই সানালকই। তো বাপ্ বাহার্ আকর্ ওকরা বড়া ষিংগটা করনে লগলই। তো বড়া লড়কা বাপ্কে জবাব্ দেলকই—কি তাজ্জব, এতনা বচ্ছর হাম্মা তুমরা ঘরে খটলি ও কভি তুমরা হুকুম্ বাহার্ কাম্‌না করলি, ও তব্‌ভি আপনে হামরা কব্‌ভি একঠো পাঁঠা ভি নহি দেলন্ যো হাম্মা আপনা সাগা কুটুম্ লেকে আনন্দ করতিয়ই। আর্ তোঁর্ এই লড়কা তোঁর গরহস্তি খানগী কসবীসে তহস্নস করকও, লকিন্ উ আতেহি ওকর্ বাস্তে তু এক্ ভোজ্ দেয়লে। তব্ বাপ্ ওকরা কহলকই বেটা তু বরাবর্ হামরা সাঁত হাঁয়, হাম্মর যো কুচ্ছ্ সব্‌তোঁর্‌হি হউ। ই মোনাসিব হয়্ যো হামরা আনন্দ হেঁ ও হাঁসিখুসি করোঁ। যো তোঁর্ ভাইয়া যো মর্ গেলা হলও, সো ফের বাঁচলও; যো হেঁরা গেলা হলও, ফের মিললও ॥

[No. 32.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ.

KHONṬĀI SUB-DIALECT.

(WEST OF DISTRICT MALDA.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Babu Radhesh Chandra Set, 1898.)

Ēk janā-kē du bēṭā halaī. Chhōṭā laṛkā āppan bāp-kē
One man-to two sons were. The-younger child his-own father-to
 kahal^akaī, 'bābā, hām^arā hissā-ke girasti hām^arā dē.' Tō
said, 'father, my share-of household-property me give.' Then
 bāp dōna-kē āpan girasti bāṭi del^akaī. Tō thōrā din
father both-to his-own household-property dividing gave. Then a-few days
 bād chhōṭō bēṭā āpan jet^anā halaī, sab hāt kari-ke
after the-younger son his-own what-ever was, all hand-(in) making
 kōi dur dēs chali-gelaī. Tāhā-mē luchchā-pānā kari-ke sab
some distant country went. There licentiousness making all
 tahasnas kari-del^akaī. Tab jab ēk-dam ōkar hāt khāli hōlāi tō
waste he-made-complete. Then when completely his hand empty was then
 ōi dēs-mē baḍḍā ākāl par^alai, ār u baṛā muskil-mē gir^alai.
that country-in a-great famine fell, and he great difficulty-in fell.
 Tab u jā-kar ōi dēs-ke kōi sahoriyā-kē mil^alai. Tō ōi
Then he going that country-of a-certain townsman-to met. Then that
 sahoriyā bithān-mē ok^arā āpan suyar chaṛolā bhej^akaī. Ūhā u suyar
townsman field-in him his swine to-tend sent. Then he swine's
 khōy^aki bhūsi-sē baṛā khusī hō-ke pēṭ bhar^atiyāi; aur
food husk-with very glad being (his-)belly he-would-have-filled; and
 ok^arā kōi kuohchhu nahi detiyāi. Jab ōkar geyān bhelaī,
him-to any-one anything not used-to-give. When his senses became,
 tō āp^anā-āp^ani bōle lāg^alai, 'hāmar bāp-ke ghar-ke kettā
then himself-to to-say he-begun, 'my father's house-of how-many
 chākar-pāṭ āp^ane khātiyāi ār par-kē bilātiyāi, ār
servants themselves used-to-eat and others-to used-to-distribute, and
 hāmmā bhukkhē mare-hi. Hāmmā uṭhi-ke bāp-ke bhirā jā-ke ok^arā
I with-hunger am-dying. I rising father's near going him
 bōlō, "bāp, hāmmā sarag bhirā ō tōrā bhirā pāp
will-say, "Father, I heaven near and of-thee near sin

kar^aliu. Ār hāmmā tōrā bēṭā kāhālānē lāyak nahi hai.
committed-for-thee. Any-more I thy son of-being-called fit not I-am.
 Hāmmā āpan rākh^ani chākar karī-lē.' Tab u utṭhi-ke
Me thy retained servant having-made-keep.' Then he rising
 āpan bāp bhirā ālai. Lakin u bahut dūr rah^ataī, bāp
his-own father near came. But he very far remaining-even, the-father
 ok^arā dekhe pāy-ke daur-ke laṛ^akā-ke galā dhari-ke chummā khābe
him to-see obtaining running the-son's neck seizing kiss to-eat
 lag^alaī. Tab laṛ^akā bāp-kē kahāl^akaī, 'bāp, hāmmā swarag bhirā
began. Then the-son the-father-to said, 'father, I heaven near
 ō tōr sām^anē pāp kar^aliyai, ār hāmmā tōr laṛ^akā kah^anē
and of-thee before sin committed, any-more I thy son of-calling
 lāyak nai hā.' Lakin bāp āpan chākar-kē kahāl^akaī, 'āchchhā pōsāk ān
fit not am.' But the-father his-own servants-to said, 'good clothes bring
 ō ek^arā parā dē. Chal, sab-kōi khānā-pinā-kari, ō ānand kari.
and this-(person) putting-on give. Come, let-all-(of-us) eat-and-drink, and joy make.
 Kāhe-ki hām^arā ebi laṛ^akā mari gelā-halaī, āb pher bāch^alaī; ē hērā gelā-halaī,
Because my this son dying had-gone, now again survived; he lost had-been,
 āb pāliyai.' Tab sab-kōi rang-tāmāsā kar^anē lag^alaī.
now I-recovered-him.' Then all merriment to-make began.

Idhar tō barā laṛ^akā khēt-mē halaī. Jab ghar ābe lag^alaī,
On-this-side indeed the-elder son field-in was. When house-(to) to-come he-begun,
 tō ghar-ke lagij ātē nāch^anā gāonā sune pāl^akaī. Tō ēk chākar-kē ḍāki-ke
then house-of near coming dancing singing to-hear he-got. Then one servant cuffing
 puchh^akaī, 'i sab kāhe hōy^achhi?' Chākar kahāl^akaī, 'tōrā bhāi ālā-hai.
he-asked, 'this all why is-being-(done)?' The-servant said, 'thy brother has-come.
 Laṛ^akā bhālā-bhālāī-sē ālaī, sōi āp^anā bāp ēk bhōj del^akaī.' Tō
His-son well-and-safely returned, therefore Your-Honour's father one feast gave.' Then
 barā laṛ^akā barā rāg^alaī, ō ghar nai sāl^akaī. Tō bāp bāhār ākar
the-elder son very angry-was, and house not entered. Then the-father out coming
 ok^arā barā ghiṅg^ati kar^anē lag^alaī. Tō barā laṛ^akā bāp-kē jawāb del^akaī,
him much entreaty-to-make began. Then the-elder son the-father-to reply gave,
 'Ki tājjab! et^anā bachchhar hāmmā tum^arā gharē khaṭ^ali, ō kabhi tum^arā
'How wonderful! so-many years I your house-in served, and ever thy
 hukum bāhār kām nā kar^ali, ō tabbhi āp^ane hām^arā kabbbhi ēk-thō pāṭhā bhi
order beyond work not did, and still Your-Honour me ever one kid even
 nahi dēlan, jō hāmmā āp^anā sāgā kuṭum lē-ke ānd kar^atiyai. Ār tōr ēi
not gave, that I my friends relations taking joy might-make. And thy this
 laṛ^akā tōr gar^ahasti khān^agi kas^abi-sē tahasnas kar^akao, lakin
son thy household-property harlots strumpets-with waste made-for-thee, but
 u ātē-hi ōkar wāstē tu ēk bhōj dey^alē.' Tab bap ok^arā
he immediately-on-arriving his sake-for thou one feast gavest.' Then the-father him

kahal^akaī, ‘bēṭā, tu barābar hām^arā sāt hāy, hāmmar jō kuchh sab
said, ‘son, thou always my company-in art, my which anything-(is) all
 tōr-hi haū. Ī monāsib hay jō hām^arā ānd hō ō hāsi-khusi karō.
thine-only is-to-thee. It proper is that we joyful become and merriment make.

Jō tōr bhāiyā jō mar gelā-halaō, sō pher bāch^alaō; jō hērā
Because thy brother who dying had-gone-for-thee, he again survived-for-thee; who lost
 gelā-halaō, pher mil^alaō.
had-been-for-thee, again was-recovered-for-thee.’

[No. 33.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

KHONTĀI SUB-DIALECT.

(WEST OF DISTRICT MALDA.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Babu Radhesh Chandra Set, 1898.)

এক বদ্রাগী গিরহস্ত বড়া মাস্ পিয়ার্ করতিয়ই। এক্ দিন্ পাঁঠাকে মাস্ কিনি আনিকে আপ্নন বহুকে ওই মাস্ রাঁধনে কহিকে বাহার্ গেলই। বহু ওকর্ বাত মানিকে মাস্ রাঁধিকে ভানসা ঘরমে কোই বাসন্মে করিকে টাঁপিকে রক্খকই। লকিন্ দইবিসে এক কুত্তা ভানসা ঘর্ যাকর্, ওই বাসন্কে মাস্ থা গেলই, খোরা সা় রহলই। বহু ওই জানিকে হাকাবাকি কুত্তাকে তো হাঁকা দেলকই। লকিন্ পুরুস্ আকর্ কি কহতই, এই ডরমে কাঁপনে লগলই। আর্ কোই উপায় না দেখ্ কর্ নিটুঁর পুরুস্কে হাত সে বঁচনেকে বাস্তে ওকরা কুত্তাকে জুট্ঠা মাস্হি খাবে দেলকই। পুরুস্ মাস্ কাহে খোরা হোলই যব্ এই বাত পুছকই তো বহু জবাব দেলকই,—বাঁকি মাস্ লড়কা সাল্লা থা গেলই। লড়কা বালা থা গেলই শুনিকে গিরহস্ত্ আর্ ভালা বু়া কুছ্ নহি কহলকই ॥

লকিন্ ওই ঘরমে এক্ চালাক্ বেটী লড়কা হলাই। উ সুরুসে সব্ বাত্ জানতিয়াই। মা বাপ্কে বোলি চালি শুনিকে উ মনে মনেই সোচতে লগলাই আর্ কি করিয়াই। কুত্তা মাস্ থা লেলকই ই বাত্ কহনা মুস্কিল, না কহলা ভি বেমোনাসিব। বোললেসে মা মার্ খাতয়াই, না কহলে সে বাপ্ জুট্ঠা খাতয়ই ॥

[No. 33.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

EASTERN MAGAHĪ DIALECT.

KHONṬĀI SUB-DIALECT.

(WEST OF DISTRICT MALDA.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Babu Radhesh Chandra Set, 1898.)

Ēk bad-rāgi gir^hast barā mās piyār-kar^atiyāi. Ēk din pāṭhā-ke
One violent-tempered householder much meat liked. One day kid's
 mās kini āni-ke āppan bahu-kē ōi mās rādh^{nē} kahi-ke bābār gelai. Bahu
meat buying bringing his-own wife-to that meat to-cook saying out he-went. Wife
 ōkar bāt māni-ke, mās rādhⁱ-ke bhānsā-ghar-mē kōi bāsan-mē kari-ke dhāpi-ke
his word respecting, meat cooking cook-room-in some dish-in placing covering
 rakkh^akai. Lakin daibi-sē ēk kuttā bhānsā-ghar jā-kar, ōi bāsan-ke mās
put. But fate-by one dog cook-room entering, that dish-of meat
 khā-gelai, thōrā sā rah^alai. Bahu ōi jāni-ke hākābāki kuttā-kē tō hākā-
ate-up, little only remained. The-wife that perceiving quickly the-dog then drove-
 del^akai. Lakin purus ā-kar ki kah^ataī, ēi ḍar-mē kāp^anē lag^alai.
away. But husband having-come what shall-she-say, this fear-at to-tremble she-begun.
 Ār kōi upāy nā dekh-kar niṭṭhur purus-ke hāt-sē bāch^anē-ke wāstē, ok^arā
Other any means not having-found cruel husband's hand-from to-be-saved for, him
 kuttā-ke juṭṭhā mās-hi khābē del^akai. Purus mās kāhe thōrā holai
the-dog's leanings meat-actually to-eat she-gave. The-husband meat why short became
 jab ēi bāt puchh^akai, tō bahu jawāb del^akai, 'bāki mās laṛ^akā-bālā
when this word asked, then the-wife reply gave, 'the-remaining meat the-children
 khā-gelai.' Laṛ^akā-bālā khā-gelai suni-ke gir^hast ār bhālā burā kuchh nahi
ate-up.' Children ate-up hearing householder any-more good bad anything not
 kah^alai.
said.

Lakin ōi ghar-mē ēk chālāk bēṭi-laṛ^akā hālāi. U suru-sē sab
But that house-in one intelligent girl-child was. She the-beginning-from all
 bāt jān^atiyāi. Mā-bāp-ke bōli-chāli suni-ke, u manē manē-i
words knew. The-mother-(and)-father's talk hearing, she mind-in mind-in
 sōch^atē lag^alai, 'āb ki kariyāi? Kuttā mās khā-lel^akai. I bāt kah^anā
to-think begun, 'now what shall-I-do? Dog meat ate-up. This word to-tell
 muskil; nā kah^alā-bhi bē-monāsib. Bol^alē-sē mā mār khāt^ayāi,
(is)-difficult; not to-tell-also is-improper. From-telling (my)-mother beating will-eat,
 'na kah^alē-sē bāp juṭṭhā khāt^ayāi.'
not from-telling (my)-father leavings will-eat.'

STANDARD BHOJPURĪ.

Standard Bhojpuri centres round the town of Bhojpur, which is situated on the bank of the Ganges in the North-West of the Shahabad District. From this it extends to the east and south over the whole of that district, and is bounded in the first of these directions by the river Sone, which, however, it crosses at the south, reaching for a few miles into the District of Palamau. To the west, it crosses the frontier between the Lower Provinces and those of the north-west, and covers the whole of the south Gangetic portion of Ghazipur.

Standard Bhojpuri is also spoken north of the Ganges in the districts which border on the Ganges and are opposite Shahabad, *viz.*, Saran, Ballia, and Ghazipur. It is spoken over the whole of Ballia, over the south and the eastern half of Ghazipur (it should be remembered that this district lies on both sides of the Ganges), Western Bhojpuri similar to that spoken in Benares District being spoken in Western Ghazipur. In Saran, it is confined to the more southern parganas. As we go north, the language gradually changes to what may be called Northern Bhojpuri, which is spoken in various forms over Northern and Central Saran, and in the eastern parts of Gorakhpur. No figures are available to show the number of people in Saran, who speak each form of the dialect, nor would it be easy to do so under any circumstances, for the two forms of speech differ so slightly, and merge so gradually into each other, that there is a large area which might very properly be claimed by both. We shall not, however, be far wrong, if, subject to certain explanations to be made later on, we say that, of the 2,404,500¹ people returned from that district as speaking Bhojpuri, about a million speak the Standard form of the dialect. We may, therefore, put down the number of speakers of standard Bhojpuri as follows :—

Name of District.	Number of people speaking Standard Bhojpuri.
Shahabad	1,901,353
Palamau	50,000
Saran	1,000,000
Ballia	903,940
Ghazipur (half)	469,000
TOTAL	4,324,293

The Town and Pargana of Bhojpur, from which the Bhojpuri dialect takes its name, are situated in the Shahabad District, hence the form of the dialect which is current in that district may be considered to be the purest. The two following specimens come from Shahabad, and the language is that illustrated in the preceding grammatical sketch. Besides Bhojpuri, the local authorities reported a separate sub-dialect spoken by 171 Kharwārs, a wild tribe inhabiting the south of the district. An examination, however, of the specimen sent of the Kharwār language shows that it is the same as the ordinary Bhojpuri of the District. It is not sufficiently corrupt to entitle it to be classed as a broken dialect. The total Bhojpuri-speaking population of Shahabad is therefore 1,901,182+171 or 1,901,353.

The first specimen is a translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son. It is printed in the Dēva-nāgarī character, in which character the specimens, as received, were written. It has the advantage of distinguishing between short and long *e* and *o*.

¹ Revised figures.

[No. 34.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

SPECIMEN I.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT SHAHABAD.)

एक अदमी का दू बेटा रहे। छोटका अपना बाप से कहलस की ए बाबू-जी धन में जे हमार हिस्सा होखे से बाँट दीँ। तब ऊ दूनों के बाँट देलस। थोड़ा-ही दिन में छोटका बेटा सभ धन बटोर के दूर देस चल गइल। उहाँ सभ धन कुचाल में उड़ा देलस। जब सभ खरच काँ देलस तब ओह देस में बड़ा अकाल पड़ल। ओकरा बड़ा दुख होखे लागल। तब ऊ ओह देस का एक अदमी इहाँ जा के रहे लागल जे ओकरा के अपना खेत में सूअर चरावे खातिर भेज देलस। आउर ऊ आनन्द से ओही भूसी से आपन पेट भरित जे सूअर खात रहस। आउर ओकरा के केहु कुछ देत ना रहे। आउर जब ओकरा अपना बिचार में आइल त सूअर की कतना हमरा बाप का नोकर चाकर का रोटी खेला से बाँच जाला आ हम भूखे मूअत बांनी। हम उठव अपना बाप किहाँ जाइब आ कहब की ए बाबू-जी हम परमिसर का सोभा पाप कइलीं आ रौरी सोभा। हम एह जोग नैखीं जे राउर बेटा कहाई। हमरा के अपना नोकरन में राखीं। ऊ उठल अपना बाप किहाँ आइल। बाकी अबहीं थोड़े दूर रस्ता में अवत रहे की ओकर बाप देखलस। त छोटका के दौरल ओकरा के गला में लगा के चूमा लिवे लागल। लड़िका अपना बाप से कहलस की बाबू-जी हम इसवर का सनमुख पाप कइलीं आउर रौरी सोभा आउर अब फेर राउर बेटा कहावे जोग नैखीं। ओकर बाप अपना नोकरन से कहलस नीमन लूगा ले आर्व इनका के पेन्हार्व आ एक अंगुठी हाथ में आउर पनहो गोड़ में पेन्हार्व हमनीका साथे खात जाई आनन्द करीं। काहे की हमरा बेटा मू गइल रहे आ फेर जीअल भूलाइल रहे आ मिल गइल। आउर उन्हनीका आनन्द करे-लगले सँ ॥

ओकर बड़का भाई खेत में रहे। जैसे घर का नगीच आइल नाच राग सुनलस। एगो नोकर के बोला के पुछलस कि ई का होत बा। जबाब देलस की राउर भाई अइले ह। राउर बाप उनका के भोज देत बाड़े काहे की जीअत जागत आँगि देही नीके पहुँचले ह। ई सुन के खिसिआ गइल। भीतर ना गइल। ओकर बाप बाहर आइल आ भिनती करे लागल। त जबाब में अपना बाप से कहलस की हाए अतना दिन राउर सेवा कैलीं ना रौरा बात के उलघने कैलीं। तेहू पर रीआँ एगो पठरुआ ना देलीं जे अपना हितन का साथे आनन्द मनैतीं। बाकी जसहीं ई लड़िका राउर आइल जे सभ धन राउर पतुरिआ में उड़ा देलस रौरा ओकरा के भोज देलीं। तेह पर ओकरा के जबाब देलस की बेटा, तूँ सदई हमरा साथ बाई आउर जे कुछ हमरा पास बा से तोहरे ह। उचित ह की हमनीका आनन्द करीं आ खुस होईं एह खातिर की तोहार भाई मर गइल रहे आउर फेर जी गइल भुला गइल रहे आ फेर मिल गइल ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT SHAHABAD.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ek ad^ami-kā¹ dū bēṭā rahē. Chhoṭ^akā ap^anā bāp-sē kah^alas kī, ‘ē
One man-of two sons were. The-younger his-own father-to said that, ‘O
 bābū-jī, dhan-mē jē hamār hissā hōkhē sē bāṭ-dī.’ Tab ū dūnō.
father, property-in which my share may-be that dividing-give.’ Then he both-
 kē bāṭ-dēlas. Thōṛ-hī din-mē chhoṭ^akā bēṭā sabh dhan baṭōr-ke
to dividing-gave. A-few-even days-in the-younger son all property collecting
 dūr dēs chal-gail. Uhā sabh dhan kuchāl-mē urā-dēlas. Jab
distant country-to went-away. There all fortune evil-conduct-in he-wasted-away. When
 sabh khar^ach-kā-dēlas, tab oh dēs-mē barā akāl paṛal. Ok^arā barā dukh
all he-had-spent, then that country-in great famine fell. To-him great trouble
 hōkhē lāgal. Tab ū oh dēs-kā ēk ad^ami ihā jā-ke rahe lāgal, jē
to-be began. Then he that country-of one man near going to-live began, who
 ok^arā-kē ap^anā khēt-mē sūar charāwe khātir bhēj-dēlas, āur ū ānand-sē
him his-own field-in swine feeding for sent-away, and he pleasure-with
 ōhī bhūsī-sē āpan pēt bharit jē sūar khāt-rahās,
those-very husks-with his-own belly would-have-filled which the-swine used-to-eat,
 āur ok^arā-kē kēhu kuchh dēt-nā-rahē. Āur jab ok^arā ap^anā
and him-to any-body any-thing giving-not-was. And when to-him his-own
 bichār-mē āil ta sūjhal kī, ‘kat^anā ham^arā bāp-kā nōkar
consideration-in it-came then he-considered that, ‘how-much my father-of servants
 chākar-kā rōṭī-khailā-sē bāch-jā-lā, ā ham bhūkhē mūat-banī. Ham uṭhab
servants-of bread-eating-after remains, and I hunger-from dying-am. I will-arise
 ap^anā bāp kihā jāib ā kahab kī, “ē bābū-jī, ham Par^amēsar-kā
my-own father near will-go and will-say that, “O father; I God-of
 sōjhā pāp kaillī ā raur-ō sōjhā. Ham eh jōg naikhī
before sin did and of-Your-Honour-too before. I of-this worth not-am
 jē raur bēṭā kahāī, ham^arā-kē ap^anā nok^aran-mē
that Your-Honour’s son I-may-be-called, me thy-own servants-among
 rākhī.” Ū uṭhal ap^anā bāp kihā āil; bākī ab^ahī thōṛē-dūr
keep.” He arose his-own father near came; but yet a-little-distance-off
 rastā-mē aw^ate-rahē kī ōkar bāp dekh^alas. Ta chhohā-ke
way-in (he)-coming-was that his father saw-(him). Then being-compassionate

¹ Here the signs of the genitive is in the oblique form because *bēṭā* is in the plural.

daural, ok^arā-kē galā-mē lagā-kē chūmā lēwe lagal. Larikā ap^anā
he-ran, him neck-in enfolding kisses to-take began. The-son his-own
 bāp-sē kah^alas ki, 'bābū-ji, ham Is^awar-kā san^amukh pāp kailī āur
father-to said that, 'father, I God-of before sin did and
 raur-ō sōjhā, āur ab pher raur bēṭā kahāwe jōg
Your-Honour-too before, and now again Your-Honour's son to-be-called fit
 naikhī.' Ōkar bāp^a ap^anā nok^aran-sē kah^alas, 'nīman lūgā lē-āwā,
I-am-not.' His father his-own servants-to said, 'good clothes bring-out,
 in^akā-kē penhāwā, ā ēk āguṭhī hāth-mē āur pan^ahi gōr-mē penhāwā;
him put-on, and one ring hand-on and shoes feet-on put;
 ham^ani-kā sāthē khāt-jāī, ānand karī, kāhe-kī hamār bēṭā
(let-)us together eat, merry make, because-that my son
 mū-gail-rahē ā pher jial; bhulāil-rahē, ā mil-gail.' Aur
had-been-dead and again alive-became; had-been-lost, and found-is.' And
 unh^ani-kā ānand karē lag^alē-sā.
they merry to-make began.

Ōkar bar^akā bhāī khēt-mē rahē. Jaisē ghar-kā nagich āil nāch
His elder brother field-in was. As house-of near he-came dancing
 rāg sun^alas. Ēgō nōkar-kē bolā-ke puchh^alas kī, 'ī kā hōt-bā?'
music he-heard. One servant calling he-asked that, 'this what is-being?'
 Jabāb dēlas kī, 'raur bhāī ailē-hā. Raur bāp un^akā-
Answer he-gave that, 'Your-Honour's brother is-come. Your-Honour's father him-
 kē bhōj dēt-bārē kāhe-kī jiat jāgat āgē-dēhi
to feast is-giving because-that alive (and)-awake in-good-health
 nīkē pahūch^alē-hā.' I sun-ke khisiā-gail, bhitar nā gail.
safely he-has-arrived.' This hearing he-angry-became, inside not went.

Ōkar bāp bāhar āil ā min^atī kare-lāgal. Ta jabāb-mē
His father outside came and to-entreat-(him) began. Then answer-in
 ap^anā bāp-sē kah^alas kī, 'hāe, at^anā din raur sēwā
his-own father-to he-said that, 'alas, so-many days Your-Honour's service
 kailī; nā raurā bāt-ke ulagh^anē kailī, tēhū par
I-did; not Your-Honour's words transgression-even I-did, that-too on

rauṛ āgō paṭh^aru-ō nā dēlī jē ap^anā hitan-kā sāthē
Your-Honour one kid-even not gave that my-own friends-of with
 ānand-manaitī. Bāki jas^ahī ī larikā raur āil jē
I-might-have-rejoiced. But when-even this son of-Your-Honour came who

sabh dhan raur paturīā-mē urā-dēlas raurā ok^arā-kē
all fortune thy harlot-among squandered Your-Honour him-to
 bhōj dēlī.' Teh-par ok^arā-kē jabāb dēlas kī, 'bēṭā, tū sadāi
feast gave.' There-upon him-to answer he-gave that, 'son, thou always
 ham^arā-sāth bārā, āur jē kuchh ham^arā pās bā sē toharē hā.
me-with art, and what even me with is that thine-even is.

Uchit hā kī ham'nikā ānand karī ā khus hōī, eh khātir kī
Proper is that we merry make and pleased be, this for that
 tohār bbāī mar-gaīl-rahē, āur pher jī-gaīl; bhulā-gaīl-rahē, ā
thy brother had-died, and again alive-became; had-been-lost, and
 pher mil-gaīl.
again found-is.'

[No. 35.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

SPECIMEN II.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT SHAHABAD.)

DEPOSITION OF A WITNESS.

बूजहार अजीध्या राय सा: नवादा बेन प्र: आरे।

हम नवादा में मालिक हईं। सुदई मुदालेह के चिन्ही-ले। साबिक में मकान हमरे पट्टी में रहल हा। बटवारा भइला पर हमरे पट्टी में बा ॥

(स्नाल)। उस मकान से सुदई की कुछ सरोकार है ॥

(जवाब) कुकुओ ना। सुतरफा अगाड़ी ढोढ़ा से पावत रहलौं हों। अब सुदई से पाई-ले। ढोढ़ा दू भाई रहे। एक के नाम ढोढ़ा दोसरा के दसई। भन्दू अगाड़ियो से नौकरी चाकरी करे जात रहल हा। अबहूँ जा ले। बरिस दिन से बहुरे रहल हा। घर में दसई बहू के छोड़ गइल रहल हा। अठारह ओनइस दिन भइल मकान पर गइल रहल हा। सुदई गोबरी राय आ हम गोबरधन राय कीहाँ गइलीं। कहलीं की एकर मकान हई छोड़ दीं। मुदालेह कहलस की ना छोड़व। ओह मकान में मुदालेह के गोरू बँधा-ला। हमनोका कहला पर कहलस की जा जे मन में आवे, से करीह। हम ना छोड़व ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

. BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT SHAHABAD.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ij'hār Ajōdhyā Rāy sā(kin) Nawādā Bēn Pra(ganā)
Deposition(-of) *Ajodhya* *Rāy* *resident-of* *Nawādā* *Bēn Parganā*

Ārē.

Arrah.

Ham Nawādā-mē mālik haī. Mudai mudāleh-kē chinhi-lē.
I *Nawādā-in* *owner am.* *The-petitioner* *accused* *I-know.*
Sābik-mē makān ham'r-ē paṭṭi-mē rahal-hā. Baṭwārā bhailā-par
Formerly *house* *my-indeed* *share-in* *was.* *Partition* *occurring-on*
ham'rē paṭṭi-mē bā.
my-even *share-in* *it-is.*

(Swāl').— Us makān-sē mudai-kō kuchh sarōkār hai ?
(Question).— That *house-with* *the-petitioner-to* *any* *connection* *is ?*

(Jawāb).— Kuchhu-ō nā. Mutar'phā agārī Dhōṛhā-sē
(Answer).— Any-even *not.* *Ground-rent* *formerly* *Dhōṛhā-from*

pāwat rali'-hā. Ab mudai-sē pāi-lē. Dhōṛhā dū
getting *I-was.* *Now* *the-petitioner-from* *I-get.* *Dhōṛhā* *two*

bhāi rahē, ēk-ke nām Dhōṛhā, dos'rā-ke Dasai. Bhandū
brothers *were,* *one-of* *name* *Dhōṛhā,* *the-other-of* *Dasai.* *Bhandū*
agāriy-ō-sē nok'rī-chāk'rī kare jāt ralē-hā. Ab'hū jā-lē.
before-too-from *service* *to-do* *going* *had-been.* *Now-too* *he-goes.*

Baris din-sē bah'rē ralē-hā. Ghar-mē Dasai-bahu-kē
A-year *days-from* *out* *he-has-been.* *House-in* *Dasai's-wife*
chhōṛ-gail-ralē-hā. Aṭhārah onais din bhail makān-par gail-ralē-hā.
he-had-left. *Eighteen* *nineteen* *days* *ago* *house-to* *he-had-gone.*

Mudai Gob'ri Rāy ā ham Gōbardhan Rāy kihā
The-petitioner *Gobri* *Rāy* *and* *I* *Gōbardhan* *Rāy* *near*
gail; kah'ī kī, 'ēkar makān hā, chhōṛ-dī.' Mudāleh
went ; *we-said* *that,* *'this-one's* *house* *is,* *give-up.'* *The-accused*

¹ The questions put by the Court are in the Court-language,—Hindōstānī.

kah ^h las	kī,	‘nā	chhōrab.’	Oh	makān-mē	mudāleh-ke
said	that,	‘not	I-will-give-up.’	That	house-in	accused’s
gōrū	bādhā-lā.	Ham ^{nī} -kā	kah ^h lā-par	kah ^h las	kī,	‘jā, jē
cattle	is-tethered.	Our	saying-on	he-said	that,	‘go, which
man-mē	āwē sē	karihā;	ham nā	chhōrab.’		
mind-in	comes	that you-may-do;	I	not	will-give-up.’	

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Deposition of Ajōdhyā Rāy, of Nawādā Bēn, Pargana Arē.

I am an owner of Nawādā, and am acquainted with both the Complainant and with the Accused Person. Formerly the house (in dispute) was in my share of the village, and, when subsequently, there was a formal partition of the property, it also fell in my share.

Question.—Has the Complainant anything to do with that house?

Answer.—Nothing whatever. I used formerly to get the ground-rent for it from Dhōrhā Singh. Now I get it from the Complainant. Dhōrhā had a brother named Dasai. Bhandū used for long to be absent from home on service. He still does this, and, this time, had been away for a year. He had left Dasai’s wife in his home. Eighteen or nineteen days ago he went to the house. The Complainant, Gobri Rāy, and I went to Gōbardhan Rāy, and we said to him that the house was Bhandū’s, and that he (Gōbardhan) should give it up. The accused said he would do no such thing. His cattle are still tethered there. When we spoke to him, he said we might do what-ever came into our heads, but he would not give up the house.

It may be stated as a broad fact that, south of the Ganges, Standard Bhojpuri is bounded on the east and south by the left bank of the River Sone. Similarly the District of Shahabad is bounded on the east and south by the same river. On the south, however, the language has crossed the Sone and occupies a small strip of ground about eight miles wide on its right bank in the district of Palamau where it is spoken by about 50,000 people. Beyond this it becomes the impure Nagpuriā Bhojpuri which extends across the Ranchi Plateau of Chota Nagpur.

Although the language spoken in this small strip is standard Bhojpuri, it has a few divergencies from the examples which have just been dealt with. For this reason I give the two following specimens of the language of this tract. The first is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second is a villager’s account of his adventures in the jungle. The principal divergencies from Standard Bhojpuri are the following.

In the pronouns, the direct form of the Genitive is sometimes used instead of the oblique. Thus, we have *ham āpan* (instead of *ap^{nā}*) *bābū-jī kīhā jāž*, I will go to my father. Instead of *kichhu*, we have *kichh*, anything. For ‘he,’ we have *uhā-kā*, with a plural *unhi*.

In verbs, we may note the use of the Simple Present in the sense of the Future, thus, *jāž*, I will go, and *kahž*, I will say, instead of *jāib*, *kahaō*. The verb *hāwž*, I am,

becomes *haiwōi*. So also *haiwōd*, you are, and *haiwōē*, it is. These, however, are hardly more than differences of spelling.

The most noteworthy peculiarities occur in the conjugation of the past tense. In Standard Bhojpuri, as in all other dialects and languages of the Eastern Indo-Aryan Group, the characteristic letter of this tense is *l*. Thus, Bengali *dēkhlām*, Maithili *dekh'lāk**, Bhojpuri *dekh'lī**, all meaning 'I saw'. In Palamau, however, instead of *l* the characteristic letter is frequently *u*. Examples are *kaūi*, I committed; *pahūchuī*, I arrived; *bujhuī*, I understood; *takuī*, I looked; *dekhui*, I saw; *rahuē*, he was, they were; *bhaūē*, it became; *gaūē*, he went. The following are third persons plural, mostly in the sense of the singular; *dihuan*, they gave; *laguan*, they began; *uṭhuan*, they rose; *rahuan*, they were; *dekhuan*, they saw; *kahuan*, they said; *puchhuan*, they asked; *chahuan*, they wished. It will subsequently be seen that this form of the past is also used in Saran.

It should be observed that the past with *l* is also freely used. Thus, *dih'lī*, he, honorific, gave, and so on. In the following examples, the plural is used, in most cases, instead of the singular, *chak'lani*, they wished; *kah'lani*, they said; *chal'lani*, they went; *kaīlani*, they did; *lag'lani*, they began; *gaīlani*, they went; *aīlani*, they came.

[No. 36.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT PALAMAU.)

SPECIMEN I.

कउनो अदिमी के दुइठे लरिका रहए। उन्हि में से छोटका बाबू-जी से कहलसि की ए बाबू-जी धन में से जे किछ हमार बखरा होई से हमरा के बाँट दीं। तब उहाँका आपन धन बाँट दिहलीं। बहुत दिन ना बीतल की छोटका आपन कुल धन ले के परदेस में चल गउए और उहाँ लुचई में आपन धन उड़ा दिहलसि। जब उन्हि आपन कुल धन ओड़ा दिहुअन तब ज देस बड़ा सुखार परलि और उन्हि गरीब भ गउए। तब उन्हि जा के ज देस के एक अदिमी कीहाँ रहे लगुअन। ज अदिमी उनका के अपना खेते सूअर चरावे के भेजलसि और जे बाँकला सूअर खात रहए ओही से ज आपन पेट भरे चहलनि। केहु उनका के किछ ना देत रहए। जब उनका अकिल भउए तब कहलनि की हमरा बाबू-जी का कतना नोकर के खइला से रोटी बाँचत-होई और हम भूखे मरतानी। हम उठ के आपन बाबू-जी कीहाँ जाई और उन्हे से कहीं की हे बाबू-जी हम सरग के उलटे और रावाँ निअरे पाप कउई प्रह से अब राउर लरिका कहावे जुकुर नइखीं। मो के अपना नोकरनि में से एकठे के बरोबर करीं। उन्हि उठुअन और अपना बाबू-जी का पास चललनि। मगर जब ज फरके रहुअन तबे उन्हे कर बाबू-जी उनका देखुअन और माया कइलनि और दोर के गला में लगाइ के चुमे लगलनि। लरिका उनका से कहलसि की ए बाबू-जी सरग के उलटे और रावाँ निअरे पाप कइ चुकलीं और अब राउर लरिका कहावे जुकुर नइखीं। मगर उन कर बाबू-जी आपन नोकर में से एक-ठे से कहुअन की सब से बढ़ियाँ लूगा ले आवँ इनका के पहिरावँ। और हाथ में अँगूठी और गोड़ में जूता पहिरावँ। समे खाई और आनन करीं काहे की हमरा ई लरिका मर गइल रहुअन अब जी गइलनि। और भुला गइल रहए फिन मिल गइल। तब चैन करे लगुअन ॥

उ-बेला उन्हे कर बड़ भाई खेते रहुअन। और जब ज घर के पँजरा अइलनि तब बाजा और नाच के हौरा सुनलनि। और आपन नोकरन में से एक के बलाइ के पुकुअन की ई का हँ। तब नोकर उन्हे से कहलसि की राउर भाई अइले हा और राउर बाबू-जी नीक भोजन खिअउले हा। काहे की राउर बाबू-जी उन्हे का के कुसल अनन से पउले हा। मगर ज खोस कइले और घर में जाय ना चहुअन। एही से उन कर बाबू-जी बाहर अउअन और उनका के मनावे लगुअन। तब ज बाबू-जी के जवाब दिहले की रावाँ देखीं हम रावाँ के ढेर दिन से टहल करतानी और राउर हुकुम कबहीं ना टरलीं हँ। रावाँ हमरा-के कबहीं प्रगुड़ो पठरु भी ना दिहलीं की अपना इअर लोग के संगे चैन करीं। मगर ई राउर बेटा जे कसबी के संगे कुल धन ओरा दिहले जेबे घरे अइले तबे रावाँ उनका खातिर नीक भोजन खिअउली हँ। बाबू-जी कहुअन की ए बेटा तू तो सब दिन हमरा संगे रहत हउअ और जे किछ हमार हउए से सब तोहरे हउए। मगर अबहीं अनन करे के और खुसी होखे के चाहत रहत हा काहे की तोहार ई भाई मर गइल रहल हा फिन जिअल हा। और भुला गइल रहल हा से मिलल हा ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT PALAMAU.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kaūnō adimī-ke dui-thē larikā rahuē. Unhi-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā
A-certain man-of two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger
 bābū-jī-sē kah^alasi kī, 'ē bābū-jī, dhan-mē-sē jē-kichh hamār
father-to said that, 'O father, property-in-from what-ever my
 bakh^arā hōi sē ham^arā-kē bāṭ-dī.' Tab uhā-kā āpan
share will-be that me-to dividing-give.' Then he his-own
 dhan bāṭ-dih^alī. Babut din nā bītal kī chhoṭ^akā
property dividing-gave-(them). Many days not passed that the-younger
 āpan kul dhan lē-ke par^adēs-mē chal gaūē, āūr uhā
his-own all property taking foreign-country-into went away, and there
 luchai-mē āpan dhan urā-dih^alasi. Jab unhi āpan kul dhan
evil-deeds-in his-own fortune squandered. When he his-own all fortune
 orā-dihuan, tab ū dēsē barā sukhār parali āūr unhi
had-squandered-away; then that country-in great dryness fell and he
 garīb bha-gaūē. Tab unhi jā-ke ū dēs-ke ēk adimī kihā rahe
poor became. Then he going that country-of one man near to-live
 laguan. Ū adimī un^akā-kē ap^anā khēte sūar charāwe-kē bhej^alasi,
began. That man him his-own in-fields swine to-feed sent,
 āūr jē bok^alā sūar khāt-rahue, ōhī-sē ū āpan pēt bhare
and what husks swine used-to-eat, those-even-with he his-own belly to-fill
 chah^alani. Kēhu un^akā-kē kichh nā dēt-rahue. Jab un-kā
wished. Anybody him-to anything not used-to-give. When him-to
 akil bhaūē tab kah^alani kī, 'ham^arā bābū-jī-kā kat^anā nōkar-ke
wisdom became then he-said that, 'my father-of how-many servants-of
 khailā-sē rōṭī bāchat-hōi, āūr ham bhūkhē martāni. Ham
eating-after bread might-be-saved, and I hunger-from am-dying. I
 uṭh-ke āpan bābū-jī kihā jāī, āūr unh-sē kahī kī, "hē
arising my-own father of-near will-go, and him-to I-will-say that, "O
 bābū-jī, ham Sar^ag-ke ul^atē āūr rāwā niarē pāp kauī;
father, I Heaven-of opposite and of-Your-Honour near sin have-done ;

eh-sē ab rāur larikā kahāwe jukur naikhī. Mō-kē
this-for now Your-Honour's son to-be-called fit I-not-am. Me
 ap'nā nok'rani-mē-sē ēk-thē ke barōbar karī." Unhi uṭhuan āūr
thine-own servants-in-from one of-(to) equal make." He arose and
 ap'nā bābū-jī-kā pās chal'lani. Magar jab ū phar'kē rahuan tabē
his-own father-of near started. But when he far-off was then-even
 unh-kar bābū-jī un-kā dekhuan āūr māyā kaīlani, āūr daur-ke galā-mē
his father him saw and pity did, and running neck-in
 lagāi-ke chume lag'lani. Larikā un'kā-sē kah'lasī kī, 'ē bābū-jī,
applying to-kiss began. The-son him-to said that, 'O father,
 Sar'g-ke ul'tē āūr rāwā niarē pāp kāi-chuk'lī, āūr ab
Heaven-of opposite and of-Your-Honour near sin I-have-done, and now
 rāur larikā kahāwe jukur naikhī.' Magar un-kar bābū-jī
Your-Honour's son to-be-called fit I-not-am.' But his father
 āpan nokar-mē-sē ēk-thē-sē kahuan kī, 'sab-sē barhiā lūgā
his-own servants-in-from one-to said that, 'all-than good clothes
 lē-āwā, in'kā-kē pahirāwā, āūr hāth-mē āgūṭhī āūr gōr-mē jūtā
bring, him-on put, and hand-in ring and feet-in shoes
 pahirāwā. Sabhē khāī, āūr ānan karī; kāhe-kī hamār ī
put. (Let-us)-all eat, and rejoicing make; because my this
 larikā mar gaīl-rahuan, ab jī gaīlani, āūr bhulā gaīl-rahūē, phin mil-
son dead had-been, now alive became, and lost had-been, again found-
 gaīl.' Tab chain kare laguan.
became.' Then merriment to-do they-began.

Ū-bēlā unh-kar bar bhāi khētē rahuan. Āūr jab ū
That-time his elder brother in-field was. And when he
 ghar-ke pāj'rā aīlani tab bājā āūr nāch-ke haurā sun'lani, āūr
house-of near came then music and dancing-of noise he-heard, and
 āpan nokaran-mē-sē ēk-kē balāi-ke puchhuan kī, 'ī kā
his-own servants-in-from one-to calling asked that, 'this what
 hā?' Tab nōkar unh-sē kah'lasī kī, 'rāur bhāi aīlē
is?' Then servant him-to said that, 'Your-Honour's brother come
 hā, āūr rāur bābū-jī nīk bhōjan khiaulē-hā
is, and Your-Honour's father a-good dinner has-caused-to-eat
 kāhe-kī rāur bābū-jī unh'kā-kē kusal-anan-sē paūlē-hā.
because Your-Honour's father him health-joy-with found-has.
 Magar ū khīs kaīlē, āūr ghar-mē jāy nā chahuan.
But he anger did, and house-into to-go not wished.

Ēhī-sē un-kar bābū-jī bāhar aūan āūr un-kā-kē
This-indeed-because his father outside came and him
 manāwe laguan. Tab ū bābū-jī-kē jawāb dihlē kī,
to-appease began. Then he father-to answer gave that,

'rāwā, dēkhī, ham rāwā-kē dhēr din-sē tahal
'Your-Honour, look, I Your-Honour-to many days-since service
 kar^atānī, āūr rāur hukum kab^ahī 'nā tar^alī-hā.
am-doing, and Your-Honour's orders ever-even not have-transgressed.
 Rāwā ham^arā-kē kab^ahī egurō paṭh^arū bhī nā dih^alī kī
Your-Honour me-to ever-even one-even kid even not gave that
 ap^anā iār lōg-ke saṅgē chain karī. Magar i
my-own friend's people-of with rejoicing I-may-make. But this
 rāur bēṭā jē kas^abi-ke saṅgē kul dhan orā-dih^alē,
Your-Honour's son who harlots-of with all fortune squandered-away,
 jabē gharē ailē, tabē rāwā un-kā-khātir nīk bhōjan
just-as house-to came, just-then Your-Honour him-for a-good dinner
 khiaūlī-hā. Bābū-jī kahuan kī, 'ē bēṭā, tū tō sab din
has-caused-to-eat. Father said that, 'O son, thou indeed all days
 ham^arā saṅgē rahat-haūā, āūr jē-kichh hamār haūwē sē sabh
me with remaining-art, and whatever mine is that all
 toharē haūwē. Magar ab^ahī anan kare-kē āūr khusī
thine-indeed is. But now rejoicing making-for and joy
 hōkhe-kē chāhat-rahāt-hā, kāhe-kī tohār i bhāī mar-gaīl-rahāl-hā,
being-for it-is-proper, because thy this brother had-died,
 phin jīal-hā; āūr bhulā-gaīl-rahāl-hā, sē milāl-hā.
again alive-is; and lost-had-been, he has-been-found.'

[No. 37.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARI.

BHOJPURI DIALECT.

(DISTRICT PALAMAU.)

SPECIMEN II.

ए भाया हम का कहौं । भूटे डर से अइसन डेरात रहई की जे कर हाल हम ना कहि सकीं । का भउए की काल्हि जब हमनिका पहार के पँजरे पँजरे पेठिया से आवत रहई तब पहार के उपरौ बाघ बड़े जोर से गरजत रहए । हमनिका ढेर अदिमी रहलीं किछ डर ना लागल । मगर आजु ओही रह ते हम आपन मामा का गाँवे ठीक दू-पहरे अकेले गइल रहई । जब पहार के तरे नदी अरे पहुँचई । तब अचके बड़ो हड़हड़ी बन में नदी ओरे सुनाइलि जेहि से हमार जीव सुघ में ना रहल । हम बुझई की बाघ आइल और हमरा के धइलस । हमरा हाथ में तरवार रहल मगर जून ना मिलल की मिथान से बहरे निकालीं । करेजा काँपे लागल, डर का मारे हम सुख गइलीं । बाघ के बे-देखले टकटको लाग गइलि । मगर थोरिका देरो में जब हम ओह ओर तकुई तो का देखुई की प्रगुड़ा बूढ़ सौंताल नदी के पानो जे पहार के उपरे से गिरत रहए, मछरो मारे के बान्हत रहए, ओहर से जे पथल निचवाँ फेंकत रहए सेई बीसी-हाँ हाथ निचवाँ खरबराते आवत रहए । जब ई तकुई तो जीव में साहस भउए और देह में फुरती अउए । हम अपने ई बात इआद करि के आपन साहस पर हंसत बागीं ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT PALAMAU.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

E bhāyā, ham kā kahĩ; jhūthē dar-sē aīsan ḍerāt
 O brother, I what may-say; false-even fear-with so afraid
 rahuĩ kī jē-kar hāl ham nā kahi sakĩ. Kā
 I-was that of-which the-condition I not to-say am-able. What
 bhaūē kī kālhi jab hamⁿi-kā pahār-ke pāj^rrē pāj^rrē
 became that yesterday when we hill-of near near
 peṭhiyā-sē āwat rahuĩ, tab pahār-ke up^rā bāgh baṛē jōr-sē
 market-from coming were, then hill-of on tiger great force-with
 gar^ajat rahuē. Hamⁿi-kā ḍhēr adimī rah^lĩ, kichh ḍar
 roaring was. We many men were, any fear
 nā lāgal. Magar āju ōhī rah-tē ham āpan māmā-kā
 not seized(-us). But to-day that-very road-by I my-own maternal-uncle-of
 gāwē ṭhik dū-pah^rrē akōlē gaĩl-rahui. Jab pahār-ke tarē
 to-village just at-noon alone gone-was. When hill-of below
 nadi-arē pahūchui, tab achakkē baṛī har^hari ban-mē nadi
 on-this-river-side I-reached then suddenly great disturbance forest-in river
 ōrē sunāili, jebī-sē hamār jiw sudh-mē nā rahal. Ham
 towards was-heard, which-from my mind sense-in not remained. I
 bujhuĩ kī bāgh āil āūr ham^rā-kē dhaĩlas, Ham^rā hāth-mē taruār
 thought that tiger came and me caught. My hand-in sword
 rahal, magar jūn nā milal kī miān-sē bah^rrē nikālĩ.
 was, but opportunity not was-found that sheath-of out I-may-take-it-out.
 Karējā kāpe lāgal, ḍar-kā mārē ham sūkh gaĩlĩ, bāgh-kē
 Liver to-shudder began, fear-of through I dried-up I-went, tiger
 bē-dekh^lē tak^ttaki lāg gaĩli. Magar thorikā dēri-mē jab ham
 without-seeing motionlessness seized me. But little time-in when I
 oh ōr takuĩ, tō kā dekhui kī egurā būrḥ Saūtāl nadi-ke
 that side looked, then what did-I-see that one old Santāl river-of
 pānī jē pahār-ke up^rrē-sē girat rahuē machh^h-ri-mārē-kē bānhat
 water which hill-of above-from falling was fish-to-kill embanking
 rahuē. Ōhar-sē jē pathal nich^wā phēkat rahuē, sēi
 was. That-side-from which stone downward throwing was-(he), they-(very)

bisōhā	hāth	nich ^a wā	khar ^a barātē	āwat	rahuē.			
<i>for-scores</i>	<i>(of)-cubits</i>	<i>downward</i>	<i>crashing</i>	<i>coming</i>	<i>were.</i>			
Jab	ī	taku-ī	tō	jīw-mē	sāhas	bhaūwē	āūr	dēh-mē
<i>When</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>I-saw-(I)</i>	<i>then</i>	<i>heart-in</i>	<i>courage</i>	<i>became</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>body-intc</i>
phurutī	aūē.	Ham	ap ^a nē	ī	bāt	iād-kari-ke	āpan	sāhas-par
<i>agility</i>	<i>came.</i>	<i>I</i>	<i>my-self</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>thing</i>	<i>remembering</i>	<i>my-own</i>	<i>courage-at</i>
hāsat-bānī.								
<i>laughing-am.</i>								

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Brother, what can I say ? I was so terrified by an imaginary fear that it is impossible for me to describe it. It so happened that yesterday, when we were returning from market along the hill-side, we heard a tiger roaring very loudly above us. As we were a large company, none of us felt any fear. But, to-day, I was going alone along that very road to my uncle's village, and had reached the foot of the hill by the river, when, all at once, I heard a tremendous noise in the forest, which altogether turned my soul out of its senses. I thought to myself that the tiger had come, and had already caught me. I had a sword in my hand, but I had no time to draw it out of its sheath. My heart began to tremble, and I dried up through fear. Although I had not seen the tiger, I became motionless and fascinated by his supposed presence. A little while after, when I looked in that direction, what should I see, but an old Santal, who had been damming up the water which fell from the upper part of the hill, in order to catch fish. He had been throwing down stones from there, and they had come crashing down for scores of cubits. When I saw that, my heart was again filled with courage, and my limbs regained their wonted activity. When I remember this, I keep laughing at my own courageousness.

The dialect of the eastern half of Ghazipur, both north and south of the Ganges, is practically the same as that of Shahabad. This will be evident from the following version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son. The only special points which require notice are the forms of the Relative Pronoun and of its Correlative, which are *jewan* and *tewan*, instead of *jawan* and *tawan* respectively. We may also note the third person singular of the Verb Substantive, which is *bāi* instead of *bā*. These distinctions do not entitle us to class the language of eastern Ghazipur as a dialect separate from that of Shahabad. Ghazipur is a border district between the Standard Bhojpuri spoken in Ballia and the western form of the dialect spoken in Benares District. In the eastern Parganas of Muhammadabad and Gadha the dialect is the same as that of Ballia, while in the west, in Pargana Mahraich, it is the same as that of Benares District. The total number of speakers of Bhojpuri in Ghazipur is 938,000, of whom half, or 469,000, may be estimated as speaking the Standard, and half as speaking the western Sub-dialect.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT GHAZIPUR.)

(Babu Bholanath Ray, 1898.)

एगो अदिमी का दुसरे वेठा रहे। ओ में से छोटा ठिका अपना बाप से कहसि की ए बाप अन धन में जेवन हमान वचना होये जेवन बाँटि द। एव जे धन में वचना विठगार दिहनि। थोड़िक दिन में छोटा वेठवा कुहलि धन जो दखन वठानि के पनदेस यति गार। ओहिजा गार के आपन कुहलि धन जो दखन थुड़ी में थुकि दिहसि। एव कुहलि ओनार गार, एव ओ देस में वड़ा सूया पड़त एव कंगार हो गार एव ओहिजा के गङ्गन कोहे गारन। जे अपना धन में सूअन यनावे धानि मेजनि। जेवन वोक्ता सूअन धानि रहों जेवना से पेट नने के ओकन मन जन रहे। केह ओकना किछु ना देन रहे। एव ओकन आँधी धुँधि और सोयसि की हमना बाप कोहे केना मजुना धार के जोअन बाँटि और हम के दाना नश्ये पून। अब हम अपना बाप कोहाँ जाँवो और उन से कहवी कि, ओ बापु हम गोहन और मगवान के वड़ा पाप करे बाँटो अब यह ठाँक नश्यो कि गोहन वेठा कहाँ हमना के अपना मजुन में जान। एव उठि के अपना बाप कोहे यठनि अवहो सुखे रहेनि की एवै उन जन बाप उन के देखनि। बापका छोह ठाँक और दौड़ के उठा दिहनि और यूना दिहनि। एव जे वेठा बाप से कहसि ए बाप हम मगवान और गोहन सामने पाप करे बाँटो और अब हम गोहन वेठा कहाँ ठाँक नश्यो। एव ओकन बाप अपना ओकन से कहसि की नोन ठुगा ठे आन और इनका के पहिनाए और यठ हम सन केहू धाड़ और पोहो और मौज करो। काहेको ई हमान वेठा मनि गार रहेनि है और सेन जो गारनि है, मुठा गार रहेनि है सेन भिठि गारनि है। और एव जे वयाव वजावे ठाँकनि ॥

ओकन वड़का वेठा एव धन में रहे। एव उहाँ से यति के धन के गोएठ आर। एव जे बाजा और नायि के सोन सुनसि। और एव अपना एक ओकन के वठार के पुछसि की ई सन का होए वार। एव जे ओकना से कहसि की गोहन माई अरन है और गोहन बाप मौज जन बाँटि काहे की उनका के मठा यंग पत्रन है। एव जे धिसिआर गार, और धन ना जाए।

गव ओकन वाप वाहन निकलि आरठ और ओकना के येनउनी करठन । गव जे
 अपना वाप से कहठनि देखीं हम एगना वनिस नाउन सेवा करीं कवहीं नाउन
 आग्या ना ठनहीं गवहं नउआं हमना के एको वकना ना दिहहीं की हम अपना
 रथान के साथ मौज करीं ठेकन जवहीं नाउन ई वेठा अरठनि मे नाउन
 सन वन वेसा के साथ उड़ा दिहठन गेह पन नउआं उनकरा प्यागिन मौज
 दिहहीं । गव जे ओकना से कहठन की हे वेठा न हमना साथ वनावन वाड़
 और जे कुछ हमान वार से गोलने ह । और ई हमनोका याही का हमनोका
 पुस होइ और आनन्द करीं काहे की ई गोलान भाई मनि गारठ नहठनि है
 और सेन जिअठनि मुठार गारठ नहठनि है और सेन मिठठनि ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT GHAZIPUR.)

TRANSLITERATION.

(Babu Bholanath Ray, 1898.)

Egō adimi-kā dui betā rah¹lē. Ō-mē-sē chhoṭ²kā larikā ap^{nā} bāp sē kah¹lasi kī, ‘ē bāp an-dhan¹-mē jewan hamār bakh¹rā hōkhē tewan bāṭi-dā.’ Tab ū dhan-mē bakh¹rā bil¹gāi dihlani. Thorik din-mē chhoṭ²kā beṭwā kulhi dhan o daulat baṭōri-ke par¹dēs chali gail. Ohi-jā jāi-ke āpan kulhi dhan o daulat phakarī-mē phūki dihlasi. Jab kulhi orāi gail, tab ō dēs-mē barā sūkhā paral. Tab kaṅgāl hō-gail. Tab ohi-jā-ke ṭhākur kihē gailan. Ū ap^{nā} khēt-mē sūar charāwe kbātir bhej¹lani. Jewan bok¹lā sūar khāti-rah¹lī tewanā-sē pēt bhaie-kē ō-kar man karat-rahē. Kēhu ok¹rā-kē kichhu nā dēt-rahē. Tab ō-kar ākhi khulali āūr soch¹lasi kī, ‘ham¹rā bāp kihē ket¹nā majūrā khāi-ke jiat bāre-sā āūr ham-kē dānā naikhē jūrat.’² Ab ham ap^{nā} bāp kihē jāibī āūr un-sē kah¹bī kī, “Ō bāpu, ham tohār āūr Bhag¹wān-ke barā pāp kailē-bāṭī. Ab eh lāek naikhī kī tohār betā kahāī. Ham¹rā-kē ap^{nā} majūran-mē jānā.” Tab uṭhi-ke ap^{nā} bāp kihē chal¹lani. Ab-hī phailawē rah¹lani kī tabbai un-kar bāp un-kē dekh¹lani. Bāp-kā chhōh lāgal, āūr daurī ke uṭhā lih¹lani, āūr chūmā dihlani. Tab ū betā bāp-sē kah¹lasi, ‘ē bāp, ham Bhag¹wān āūr toh¹rā sām¹nē pāp kailē-bāṭī, āūr ab ham tohār betā kahāwe lāek naikhī.’ Tab ō-kar bāp ap^{nā} nōkar-sē kah¹lasi kī, ‘nīman lūgā lē-āwā āūr in¹kā-kē pahināwā, āūr chalā, ham sabh kēhu kbāī āūr pihī, āūr mauj karī, kāhe-kī i hamār betā mari gail rah¹lani haī, au phēr jī gailani haī; bhulā-gail-rah¹lani haī, phēr mili-gailani-haī. Āūr tab ū badhāw bajāwe lag¹lani.

Ō-kar bar¹kā betā tab khēt-mē rahē. Jab uhā-sē chali-ke ghar-ke goērā āili, tab ū bājā āūr nāchi ke sōr sun¹lasi; āūr tab ap^{nā} ēk nōkar-kē balāi-ke puchh¹lasi kī, ‘i sabh kā hōt bāi?’ Tab ū ok¹rā-sē kah¹lasi kī, ‘tohār bhāi ailan haī āūr tohār bāp mauj karat bārani, kāhe-kī un-k¹rā-kē bhalā chaṅgā paūlan haī.’ Tab ū khisiāi gail, āūr ghar nā jāē. Tab ō-kar bāp bāhar nik¹li āil, āūr ok¹rā-kē cheraūri kailan. Tab ū ap^{nā} bāp-sē kah¹lani, ‘ḍekhī, ham et¹nā baris rāur sēwā kailī, kab¹hī rāur āgyā nā ṭar¹lī; tab-hū rauā ham¹rā-kē ēkō bak¹rā nā dihlī kī ham ap^{nā} iāran-ke sāth mauj karī. Lēkin-jab-hī rāur i betā ailani, jē rāur sabh dhan bēsā-ke sāth urā dihlān, tēhū-par rauā un-k¹rā kbātir bhōj dihlī.’ Tab ū ok¹rā-sē kah¹lan kī, ‘hē betā, tū ham¹rā sāth barābar bārā, āūr jē kuchh hamār bāi sē toh¹r-ē hā. Āūr i ham¹ni-kā chāhi kī ham¹ni-kā khus hōī āūr ānand karī; kāhe-kī i tohār bhāi mari gail rah¹lani haī, āūr phēr jialani; bhulāi gail rah¹lani haī, āūr phēr mil¹lani.’

¹ Grain and wealth.² To me grain (i.e. food) is not available.

Opposite Shahabad, on the north bank of the River Ganges, lies the North-Western Provinces District of Ballia. It is closely connected with the Bhojpur Pargana by many ties, historical and traditional, and the language spoken in it is practically the same as that of Shahabad. This will be manifest from the following specimens, which are in the Dēva-nāgarī character.

Here and there, we see traces of the form of Bhojpurī which is common over the rest of the north Gangetic area. For instance, while the servant says to the elder brother *rāur bhāi āil bārē* quite correctly after the Shahabad fashion, the father uses the Sāran idiom, *bātē* instead of *bārē* in addressing the elder son.

[No. 39.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BALLIA.)

SPECIMEN I.

कवनों अदिमी-के दुइगो बेटा रहे। उन्हनी में से छोटका अपना बाप से कहलसि जे ए बाबू-जी धन में से जे हमार बखरा होखे से हमरा के दे द। तब ऊ आपन धन उन्हनी के बाँट दिहले। बहुत दिन ना बीते पावल की छोटका बेटा सभ कुछ जवर कइ के दूर देस आपन राह पकड़लसि। उहाँ लुचई में आपन दिन बितावत आपन धन उड़ा दिहलसि। अवर जब ऊ सभ उड़ा चूकल तब ओह देस में बड़ा अकाल पड़ल अवर ऊ कंगाल हो गइल। अवर उहाँ के रहनिहारन में से एगो कीहाँ रहे लागल। ऊ अपना खेत में सूअर चरावे के ओ के भेजि दिहलसि। ऊ ओही छीमी से जे सूअर खात रहल स आपन पेट भरे चहलसि अवर दोसर केहु किछु ना दे। तब ओकरा चेत भइल की हमरा बाप का बहुत नोकरन का अधिक रोटी हो-ला अवर हम भूख से मरत बानीं। हम ऊठि के अपना बाप के पास जाइवि अवर उनिकरा से कहवि की ए बाबू हम सरग के उलिटा अवर रउरा सामने पाप कइले बानीं। अब हम राउर लरिका कहावे जोग नइखीं। हम के अपना नोकरन में से एगो के बराबर मानीं। तब ऊ उठि के अपना बाप के पास गइल। लेकिन जब तक ऊ दूरे रहे ओकर बाप ओकरा पर दया कइलसि अवर दौरि के ओकरा के अपना गला में लागि के चुमलसि। लरिका ओकरा से कहलसि ए बाबू हम सरग के उलिटा अवर रउरा सामने पाप कइले बानीं। अवर अब राउर लरिका कहावे जोग नइखीं। बाकी ओकर बाप अपना अदिमिन से कहले की सब से अच्छा कपड़ा निकालि के ओकरा-के पहिनाव अवर ओकरा अंगुरी में अंगुठी ओ गोड़ में जूता पहिनाव अवर हमनीका खाई पीई चैन करीं। काहे की ई हमार बेटा मरल रहल हा फिरि जीअल। भूलि गइल रहल हा फिरि मिलल हा। तब ऊ लोग खुसी करे लागल ॥

ओकर जेठका लरिका खेत में रहे। और जब ऊ आवत खाँ घर के निअरा पहुँचल तब नाच ओ बाजा के भनक ओकरा कान में पहुँचल। और ऊ अपना अदिमिन में से एगो के अपना निअरा बोलाइ के पुकलसि की ई का हँवे। ऊ नोकर उनिकरा से कहलसि की राउर भाई आइल बाड़े। अवर राउर बाप नीमन भोज कइले हा एह खातिर की ऊ उनिकरा के भला चंगा पउले हा। लेकिन ऊ खासि कइलसि अवर भीतर ना जाए चहलसि। तब ओकर बाप बाहर आइ के मनावे लागल। ऊ अपना बाप के कहलसि की देखीं हम एतना बरिस से राउर सेवा करत बानीं और रउरा बात के कबहीं ना टरलीं और रउवाँ एको पठियो ना कबहीं दिहलीं की हम अपना संगिन के साथ खुसी करीं। लेकिन ई राउर लरिका जे कसबी के साथ राउर धन खोइ घललसि जब आइल तबहीं रउवाँ ओकरा खातिर अच्छा भोज कइलीं। बाप ओकरा से कहलसि की ए बेटा तू हमरा साथ हरदम रह-ल और जे किछु हमार हँ से तोहार हँ। लेकिन हमनी के खुसी कइल ओ आराम कइल भल बाटे काहे की ई तोहार भाई मुअल रहल हा फिरि जीअल हा। भलल रहल हा फिरि मिलल हा ॥

[No. 39.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BALLIA.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kaw'nō adimī-kē dui-gō bēṭā rahē. Unh'nī-mē-sē chhot'kā
A-certain man-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger
 ap'nā bāp-sē kah'lasi jē, 'ē bābū-jī, dhan-mē-sē jē hamār
his-own father-to said that, 'O father, property-in-from what my
 bakh'rā hōkhē sē ham'rā-kē dē-dā.' Tab ū āpan dhan unh'nī-
share may-be that me-to give.' Then he his-own property them-
 kē bāṭi-dih'lē. Bahut din nā bite pāwal kī chhot'kā bēṭā
to dividing-gave. Many days not to-pass got that the-younger son
 sabh-kuchh jawar-kaī-ke dūr dēs āpan rāh pakar'lasi. Uhā
all-things collecting a-distant country-to his-own way took. There
 luchai-mē āpan din bitāwat āpan dhan urā-dih'lasi. Awar
evil-conduct-in his-own days causing-to-pass his-own fortune he-squandered. And
 jab ū sabh urā-chūkal tab oh dēs-mē barā akāl parāl,
when he all had-spent then that country-in a-great famine fell,
 awar ū kangāl hō-gail. Awar uhā-ke rah'nihāran-mē-sē ēgō kihā
and he poor became. And there-of inhabitants-in-from one near
 rahe lāgal. Ū ap'nā khēt-mē sūar charāwe-kē ō-kē bhēji-
to-live he-began. He his-own fields-in swine feeding-for him sent-
 dih'lasi. Ū oh-i chbīmī-sē jē sūar khāt-rah'lē-sā āpan
away. He those-very husks-with which swine used-to-eat his-own
 pēt bhare chah'lasi, awar dōsar kēhu kichhu nā
belly to-fill wished, and other any-one anything not
 dē. Tab ok'rā chēt-bhail kī, 'ham'rā bāp-kā
used-to-give-(him). Then him senses-became that, 'my father-of
 bahut nok'ran-kā adhik rōṭi hō-lā awar ham bhūkh-sē
many servants much bread is and I hunger-from
 marat-bānī. Ham ūṭhi-ke ap'nā bāp-ke pās jāibi, awar
am-dying. I arising my-own father-of near will-go, and
 unik'rā-sē kahabi kī, 'ē Bābū, ham sarag-ke uliṭā
him-to I-will-say that, 'O Father, I heaven-of against

awar raūrā sām'nē pāp kailē-bānī. Ab ham rāur
and of-Your-Honour before sin have-done. Now I Your-Honour's
 larikā kahāwe jōg naīkhī. Ham-kē ap'nā nok'ran-mē-sē
son to-be-called worthy am-not. Me thine-own servants-among-from
 ēgō-ke barābar mānī.' Tab ū uṭhi-ke ap'nā bāp-ke pās
one-of equal-to consider.' Then he having-arisen his-own father-of near
 gail. Lēkin jab-tak ū dūrē rahē okar bāp ok'rā-par dayā
went. But while he at-a-distance was his father him-on compassion
 kailasi, awar dauri-ke ok'rā-kē ap'nā galā-mē lāgi-ke chum'lasi.
made, and having-run him his-own neck-on having-applied kissed.
 Larikā ok'rā-sē kah'lasi, 'ē Bābū, ham sarag-ke ulitā awar
The-son him-to said, 'O Father, I heaven-of against and
 raūrā sām'nē pāp kailē-bānī, awar ab rāur larikā kabāwe jōg
of-Your-Honour before sin have-done, and now Your-Honour's son to-be-called worthy
 naīkhī.' Bāki okar bāp ap'nā adimin-sē kah'lē kī, 'sab-sē achchhā kap'rā nikālī-
not-am.' But his father his-own men-to said that, 'all-than good clothes taking-
 ke ok'rā-kē pahināwā, awar ok'rā āguri mē āguthī ō goṛ-mē jūtā
out him put-on, and his finger-in (on) a-ring and feet-on shoes
 pahināwā, awar ham'nī-kā khāī pīī chain karī, kāhe kī i hamār
put-on, and (let)-us eat drink (and) merriment make, because that this my
 bēṭā maral rahal-hā, phiri jial; bhūli gail-rahāl-hā, milal-hā.' Tab ū lōg
son dead had-been, again became-alive; lost had-been, found-is.' Then those people
 khusī kare lāgal.
rejoicing to-make began.

Okar jēṭh'kā larikā khēt-mē rahē. Āūr jab ū āwat-khā
His elder son field-in was. And when he coming-in
 ghar-ke niarā pahūchal tab nāch ō bājā-ke bhanak ok'rā kān-mē
house-of near approached then dancing and music-of faint-sound his ear-into
 pahūchal; āūr ū ap'nā adimin-mē-sē ēgō-kē ap'nā niarā bolāi-ke puchh'lasi kī,
arrived; and he his-own men-in-from one himself near calling asked that,
 'ī kā hāwē?' Ū nōkar unik'rā-sē kah'lasi kī, 'rāur bhāī āil bārē
'this what is?' That servant him-to said that, 'Your-Honour's brother come is
 awar rāur bāp niman bhōj kailē-hā, eh khātir kī ū unik'rā-kē
and Your-Honour's father good feast has-made, this for that he him
 bhalā-chaṅgā paūlē-hā.' Lēkin ū khīsi kailasi awar bhitar nā jāe chah'lasi. Tab
in-good-health has-found.' But he anger made and inside not-to-go wished. Then
 okar bāp bāhar āi-ke manāwe lāgal. Ū ap'nā bāp-kē kah'lasi kī,
his father outside coming to-appease began. He his-own father-to said that,
 'dēkh, ham et'nā baris-sē rāur sēwā karat-bānī āūr rāūrā
'see, I so-many years-since Your-Honour's service am-doing and Your-Honour's
 bāt-kē kah'hī nā ṭar'lī āūr raūwā ēkō paṭhiyō nā kab'hī
words ever-even not transgressed and Your-Honour one-even kid-even not ever

dih¹lī ki ham ap^ana saṅgin-ke sāth khusī karī. Lēkin i rāur
gave that I my-own friends-of with merriment might-make. But this Your-Honour's
 larikā jē kas^{bī}-ke sāth rāur dhan khōi-ghal¹lasi, jabē
son who harlots-of with Your-Honour's wealth has-lost, when-even
 āil tab^{hī} rāuwā ok^{rā} khātir achchhā bhōj kaīlī. Bāp ok^{rā}-sē
he-came then-even Your-Honour him for good feast made. The-father him-to
 kah¹lasi kī, 'ē bēṭā, tū ham^{rā} sāth har dam rahālā, āūr jē kichhu hamār
said that, 'O Son, thou me with every moment livest, and what thing mine
 hā sē tohār hā. Lēkin ham^{nī}-kē khusī-kaīl ō āram kaīl bhal bāṭē
is that thine is. But for-us merriment-making and pleasure making good is
 kāhe-kī i tohār bhāi mual rahal-hā, phiri jāl-hā; bhūlal rahal-hā, phiri
because this thy brother dead had-been, again alive-is; lost had-been, again
 milal-hā.'
found-is.'

The next specimen, also from Ballia, is a villager's wail over hard times.

[No. 40.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRÎ.

BHOJPURÎ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BALLIA.)

SPECIMEN II.

कपिल-देव आजु तोहरा के ढेर दिन पर हम देखत बानीं । अतना दिन तूँ काँहाँ रहल ह्य । जब तब हम तोहरा वारे में तोहरा गाँव के लोगन से पूछत रहलीं ह्यँ मगर केहु हाल साफ ना बतावत रहल ह्य । अब कई तोहरा घर के सभ बेकति अच्छी तरे बाड़ीं नूँ ॥

जीबोध भइया तूँ का पूछत बाड़ । जब हमरा हाल के सुनब त तोहरो दुख बिआपो ओ आँखिन में से लोर गिरावे लगब । जब हम प्रठाँ से घरे गइलीं तब से गिरहती के काम में बभलीं । राति दिन ग्रह काम में हम बानीं । दोसर केहु हमरा घर में अइसन नइखे जेकरा से हम के एको लेहजा के आराम मिली । काहे से की हमरा बाप के अँखिये जवाब दे दिहलिस ओ हमरा जेठ जना भाई हमरा पहुँचला का पहिले-ही परदेस चलि गइले अवर तब से एको चिठियो न भेजली ह्य । हमार महतारो ओ अउरी बेकति उनिकरा हाल चाल का ना पाउला से बेहाल बाड़ीं । हमार काका जो अपना लरिका बाला समेत अलगे रहे ले । एही सब ओजह से हम राति दिन फिकिरि ओ तरदुत से पिसाइल रही-ले । अबहीं दुइ दिन बीतल ह्य को हम राति खाँ कपरवथी का मारे खेत में अगोरे ना गइलीं । चारिगो बोभा लागल गोहूँ के हमरा खेत में से चीर काटि ले गइले ह्य स । महाराज के तहसिलदार मालगुजारी खातिर दुइ पियादा तनात कइले बाड़े । एको कउड़ी हमरा पासे नइखे को उनि के दीआउ । मामा भी परसीं अइले ओ उनिकरा से जब हम कुछ रुपया मँगलीं त उ साफे इनकार कइले । खोसा हँ को घर के मारल वन में गइलीं । वन में लागल आगि ॥

[No. 40.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BALLIA.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kapil Dēv ! āju toh'rā-kē qhēr din par ham dēkhat-bāñī.
Kapil Dēv ! to-day you many days after I seeing-am.

At'nā din tū kābhā rah'lā-hā ? Jab-tab ham toh'rā bārē-mē
So-many days you where were ? Some-times I you about
 toh'rā gāw-ke lōgan-sē pūchhat rah'lī-hā, magar kēhu hāl sāph
your village-of people-from asking was, but any-body news plainly
 nā batāwat-rahāl-hā. Ab kahā, toh'rā ghar-ke - sabh bekati achchhī tarē
not telling-was. Now say, your house-of all persons good ways-in
 bārī, nū ?
are, (or) not ?

Jībōdh bhaīyā, tū kā pūchhat bārā ?¹ Jab ham'rā hāl-kē
Jībōdh brother, you what asking are ? When my accounts
 sun'bā ta toh'rō dukh biāpī, ō ākhin-mē-sē lōr
you-will-hear then your-also anxiety will-fill(-you), and eyes-in-from tears
 girāwe lag'bā. Jab ham eṭhā-sē gharē gailī
to-cause-to-drop you-will-begin. When I here-from home-to went,
 tab-sē gir'hatī-ke kām-mē bajh'lī. Rāti din ehi kām-mē
then-from household-of work-in was-I-entangled. Night (and) day this work-in
 ham bāñī. Dōsar kēhu ham'rā ghar-mē āisan naikhē jek'rā-sē
I am. Another anyone my house-in such is-not whom-from
 ham-kē ēkō leh'jā-ke āram mili; kāhe-sē-kī ham'rā bāp-ke ākhiyē
me-to one-even moment-of ease will-be-got; because my father-of eyes-even
 jawāb dē-dih'lis, ō ham'rā jēth janā bhāi ham'rā pahūch'lā-kā
replies gave, and my elder man brother my reaching-of
 pahilē-hī par'dēs chālī-gailē, awar tab-sē ēkō chīṭhiyō
before-even foreign-land-to went-away, and that-time-since one-even letter-even
 nā bhej'lē hā. Hamār mah'tāri ō aūri bekati unik'rā hāl-chāl-kā
not he-sent-has. My mother and other female-persons his news
 nā paūlā-sē bēhāl bārī. Hamār kākā-jī ap'nā larikā
not getting-from uneasy are. My uncle his-own children

¹ Kā pūchhat bārā means 'what you are enquiring about is so bad that the less said about it the better.'² I.e. have become useless.

bālā samēt al^{gē} rahē-lē. Ēhi sab ojah-sē ham rāti-din
wife with separate lives. These all causes-from I night-day
 phikiri ō tār^{dut}-sē pisāil rahi-lē. Ab^{hī} dui din bītal-
anxiety and trouble-with crushed remain. Now-only two days passed-
 hā ki ham rāti-khā kapar-bathī-kā-mārē khēt-mē agōre nā
have that I night-at headache-from field-in to-look-after not
 gailī. Chāri-gō bōjhā lāgal gōhū-ke ham^{rā} khēt-mē-sē chōr kāti
went. Four bundles standing wheat-of my field-in-from thieves cutting
 lē-gailē-hā-sā. Mah^{rāj}-ke Tah^{sildār} māl^{gujārī} khātir
taken-away-have. The-Mahārāja-of rent-collector rent for
 dui piyādā tanāt kailē-bārē. Ēkō kauṛī ham^{rā} pasē naīkhē ki
two peons quartered has. One-even cowry me with not-is that
 uni-kē diāu. Māmā bhi par^{sō} aīlē ō unik^a-
him-to may-be-given. The-paternal-uncle also the-day-before came and him-
 rā-sē jab ham kuchh rup^{yā} māg^{lī} ta ū sāphē in^{kār}-kailē. Khisā
from when I some money asked then he plainly refused. The-proverb
 hā ki, 'ghar-ke mārāl ban-mē gailī; ban-mē lāgali āgi.'
is that, 'home-of beaten forest-in I-went; forest-in was-set fire.'

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

To-day I see you, Kapil-dēo, after a long time. Where have you been so long? I now and then asked about you from your fellow-villagers, but no one gave a clear account. Tell me whether all your family is well.

Brother Jibōdh, what do you ask me! When you know about me, grief will overcome you also, and you will drop tears from your eyes. When I went home from this place, I became entangled myself in agriculture. By day and night I worked at it. There is no one in my family to relieve me for a moment from the toil; for my father's eyes have become useless, and my elder brother went off elsewhere, before I reached home, and has sent no letter since then. My mother and the rest of the family are unhappy because they hear no news from him. My uncle with his wife and children lives separately. For these reasons care and trouble crush me both day and night. Only two days ago I could not go to watch my field in the night on account of a headache. Thieves therefore cut away four bundles from my standing wheat crop. The rent-collector of the Mahārāja has quartered two peons on me to realize the rent, but I have not a cowry to pay them. My maternal uncle also came the day before yesterday and when I asked him for some money he flatly refused. Mine is only an instance of the saying, 'I was beaten at home and went to the jungle. When I got there the jungle took fire.'

¹ Out of the frying-pan into the fire.

The District of Saran lies on the north of the Ganges, opposite the east side of Shahabad, and the west side of Patna. I have already stated, *ante*, p. 186, that the language of the portion of Saran which borders on the Ganges is Standard Bhojpurī. This statement, however, requires a certain amount of modification.

A reference to the map will show that the language of Muzaffarpur, which lies to the east of Saran, across the river Gandak, is western Maithilī, which, as has been shown, is largely infected with Bhojpurī, and is in fact, a border form of speech between the two dialects. Again, the language of Patna, opposite the south-east corner of Saran, is Magahī. Hence, as might be expected, the language of the east of Saran is tinged with Maithilī peculiarities, and that of the south-east with Magahī ones. To give specimens of all such mixed forms of speech would extend the volumes of the Survey beyond reasonable limits. It must suffice, in the case of Saran, to deal, in detail, with the two main forms of speech, that of the south, and that of the north. For a more minute account of the various forms of speech current in the District, see *Notes on the Vernacular Dialects spoken in the District of Saran*, by Babu Girindra-nāth Dutt, in the *Journal* of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, Vol. lxvi, 1897, Part I, pp. 194 and ff. It is to this gentleman that I am indebted for the specimens here given, which represent the Standard Bhojpurī spoken in the south of the district, over against Shahabad.

SPECIMEN I.

(Babu Girindra-nath Dutt, 1898.)

५५—म ५५—भा३—१५—प्रा५५—

५३५५—प३—१५—५३५५—प५—स

म५५—५३५५—५—प५—५५५—

म५५—प३५—प्रा५५—प५—प५—

प३—५३५—प५—५५—प५—५३५५—

प५५—प५—५३५५—५३५—५३५

प३५५—प्रा५—प३५५—प्रा५५५—प५—

प३५—प५—५३५५—५३५५—प३५—प५

५३५५—प्रा५५५५—प५—प३५—म३५५

प३५—प्रा५५—५३५—प्रा५—प्रा५५—प्रा५५—

इ—वाप—इमा—न—ए गो—नमस्तुते

न—मामा—मा—नम—नमना—

वाप—नम—गुरु—गुरुदादा—रुठ

नमस्तुते—वाप—न—नम—मल्ल—

दमा—न—मा—न—नम—नम—

दमा—मल्ल—नम—नम—नम—

वाप—इम—इमा—न—मा—

मल्ल—मा—मा—नम—मल्ल—

मा—मा—नम—मल्ल—मा—

मल्ल—मा—नम—मल्ल—मा—

मल्ल—मा—नम—मल्ल—मा—

मल्ल—मा—नम—मल्ल—मा—

मल्ल—मा—नम—मल्ल—मा—

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT SARAN.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Girindra-nāth Dutt, 1898.)

Ek ad'mi kōi rahē. Ok'rā dui-gō bēṭā rahē. Choṭ'kā bāp-sē ap'nā
A man certain was. To-him two sons were. The-younger the-father-to his-own
 kah'las ki, 'dhan hamār ādhā bāṭ-dā.' Ōkar bāp dhan
said that, 'the-wealth my half dividing-give.' His father the-wealth
 bāṭ-dihal. Thōrē din-mē chhoṭ'kā babuā dhan ekatṭhā kar-ke
dividing-gave. A-few days-in the-younger son the-wealth together having-made
 bah'rā chal-gailē. Ohā gailē luchābāji-mē sajē dhan
forth went-away. There he-went in-riotous-living the-entire wealth
 urāe-dih'lē. Sajē dhan un-kar sadh-gail, tab barā
he-squandered. The-entire wealth his spent-was, then a-great
 akāl paral oh dēs-mō. Garib hōe-gailē, ō jini-kēhu kihā
famine fell that country-in. Poor he-became, and somebody near
 rahe lag'lē. Ihē kah'lē ki, 'khēt-mē sūar charāwā.' Suariā-ke
to-dwell began. This-one said that, 'the-field-in swine feed.' The-swine-of
 dhēṛhi jē khāe-kē rahē, sē ap'ne lag'lē khāe.
the-husks which eating-for were, those he-himself began to-eat.
 Kēhu kuchhu dēt nā rahē. Tab un-kā akil khulal, ū kah'lē
Anyone anything giving not was. Then his senses opened, he said
 ki, 'ham'rā bāp-ke majūrā-lōg-ke dhēr rōṭi bāch jā-lā. Ab ham
that, 'my father's servant-people-of much bread surplus goes. Now I
 bhūkhē muat-bānī. Ham ap'nā bāp kihā uṭh-ke jāib. Un-kā-sē
of-hunger dying-am. I my-own father near having-risen will-go. Him-to
 jāe-ke kahab ki, "ham barā pāp kaīlī Baikunṭh-kā, adhikā raūrā
having-gone I-will-say that, "I great sin did Heaven-of, moreover Your-Honour
 sām'nē. Rāur bēṭā kahāwe lāek naīkhī. Hē bāp,
before. Your-Honour's son to-be-called fit I-am-not. O father,
 ham'rā-kē ē-gō banihārē-kē sāmān jānī." ' Tab ap'nā bāp-kanē
me one servant-to equal consider." ' Then his-own father-near
 gailē. Phaīlāwā rah'lē tāis-hi bāp-kē chhōh lāgal.
he-went. At-a-distance he-was then-even the-father-to compassion was-attached-

Dawar-ke kōrā-mē dhaī-ke chūmā dēwe lag^llē. Bētā kah^llan kī, 'hē bāp, ham
Running lap-in seizing kisses to-give he-began. The-son said that, 'O father, I
 sar^g-ke kām raūrā āgē nā kailī-hā, raūrā āgē
heaven-of duty Your-Honour's before not have-done, Your-Honour's before
 pāp kailī-hā. Ab pher raūrā bētā kahāwe lāek nā rah^llī.
sin have-done. Now again Your-Honour's son to-be-called fit not I-was.'
 Lēkin ō-kar bāp kah^llan nōkar-kē kī, 'nīman kap^rā
But his father said the-servants-to that, 'excellent clothes
 nikāl-ke pahire-kē dā : logⁿi in-kā-ke hāth-mē āguṭhi
having-brought-out wearing-for give : you-people his hand-on a-ring
 pahirā-dā, gōr-mē jutā pahirā-dā. Hamⁿi khāī, khusi karī. Kāhe
put-on, feet-on shoe put-on. (Let) us eat, happiness make. Because
 kī hamār bētā mar-gail-rah^llē-hā, tā jī-gailē-hā ; bhulā-gail-rah^llē-hā,
that my son had-died, indeed has-lived ; had-been-lost,
 sē milal-hā.' Tab khusi kare lag^llē-hā.
he has-been-found.' Then happiness to-make they-began.

Un-kar jēth bētā khēt-mē rah^llē. Ghar-kā nagich ailē, tab
His elder son field-in was. The-house-of near he-came, then
 nāch bājā un-kā kār-sē sunāil. Apⁿā nōkar-mē-sē
dancing music his ears-by were-heard. His-own servants-in-from
 balāe-ke puchh^llē kī, 'hō, i kawan tamāsā hōt-bātē?' Ū
having-called he-asked that, 'ho, this what strange-thing is-occurring?' He
 kah^llan kī, 'rāur bhāī ailē-hā. Rāur bāp nīman
said that, 'Your-Honour's brother has-come. Your-Honour's father excellent
 bhōjan karaulē-hā, ehi-wāstē jē khusi sāth sē ailē
dinner has-caused-to-be-made, this-on-account-of that happiness with he has-
 hā.' Lēkin ū khisiā-ke gharē nā gailan. Ehi-wāstē
come.' But he being-angry in-the-house not went. This-on-account-of
 unhi-ke bāp bāhar ā-ke manāwe lag^llē. Ū apⁿā bāp-sē
his father outside having-come to-appease began. He his-own father-to
 bol^llē kī, 'dēkhī, barisan-sē rāur sēwā kailī-hā ; raūrā
said that, 'see, years-from Your-Honour's service I-have-done ; Your-Honour's
 bāt-kē kab^hi tar^llī-hā nā. Raūā ē-gō paṭharu-ō nā di^hlī.
word ever I-have-disobeyed not. Your-Honour a-single kid-even not has-
 hā, kī apⁿā iār-kē khilāī. Lēkin ihē rāur
given, that my-own friends-to I-may-give-to-eat. But this Your-Honour's
 bētā jē bārē, raṇḍi-kā sāth sajē dhan nok^sān kar-dih^llē, jaisē
son who is, harlots-of with the-entire wealth destruction has-made, just-as
 ailē-hā tāis^hi nīman bhōjan karaulī-hā.
he-has-come at-that-very-time an-excellent dinner thou-hast-caused-to-be-made.'
 Un-kar bāp kah^llē-hā kī, 'tū tō barōbar saṅgē bar^llē-bārā ;
His father said that, 'thou indeed always with-(me) remainest ;

jē-kuchhu	hamār	hāwē,	sē	sajē	tohār	hā.	Lēkin	tohār
<i>whatever</i>	<i>mine</i>	<i>is,</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>entire</i>	<i>thine</i>	<i>is.</i>	<i>But</i>	<i>thy</i>
bhāi	mar-gail-rah ¹ lē-hā,	sē	jī-gailē-hā,	ab	anand	khusī	kar ² nā	
<i>brother</i>	<i>had-died,</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>has-lived,</i>	<i>now</i>	<i>rejoicing</i>	<i>happiness</i>	<i>making</i>	
chāhī. ³								
<i>is-proper.³</i>								

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT SARAN.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Babu Girindra-nāth Dutt, 1898.)

एगो सिआन रहले, एगो गाए रखले रहले । न उनकर जाग ठोगा पुख्क
 ए नार्ह कैसे मोटाइठ वाड, कहठन की हम कुजिने का बेना मुंह चोईले, एक गाँठ
 नोजो आँकन यवाईले, गंगाजी के पानी एक यिनुआ पोले, दाँत गहनागौठ । सिआन ठोगा
 कहले की दाँत हमान पून दिहठन । यठ योइनीकनो के मारो । गौठ ठोगा नो न
 मोटाइठ । ब्रोकन जागिआ गैरए के मुआ दीहले ।

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ē-gō siār rah'lē. Ē-gō gāe rakh'lē-rah'lē. Tā un-kar
A jackal there-was. A cow he-used-to-keep. Then his
 jāt-lōg puchhal, 'ē bhāī, kaisē motāil bārā ?' Kah'lan kī, 'ham
caste-people asked, 'o brother, how fattened are-you?' He-said that, 'I
 phajire-kā bērā mūh dhōi-lē, ēk gāl rōj-ō ākar chabāi-lē,
morning-of at-the-hour face wash, one mouthful daily-also gravel I-chew,
 Gāngā-jī ke pānī ēk chiruā pī-lē, dāt bhah'rā-gail.' Siār-lōg kah'lē.
Ganges of water one handful I-drink, teeth have-fallen-out.' The-jackal-people said
 kī, 'dāt hamār tūr-dih'lan. Chālā chodanikarō-kē mārī.' Gail lōg. Tō
that, 'teeth of-us he-broke. Come the-vile-one let-us-kill.' Went the-people. Then
 nā bhēṭail. Ō-kar jatiā gailē-kē muā-dih'lē.
not they-found-him. His caste-fellows the-cow killed.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

There was once upon a time a jackal who kept a cow (and lived upon its milk). Then the other jackals, his caste-fellows, asked him, saying, 'O brother, how have you got so fat?' He replied, 'every morning I wash my face. Every day I also chew a mouthful of gravel, and drink a handful of Ganges water. The result is that my teeth have all dropped out.' The other jackals said, 'this fellow has broken our teeth.' Come, let us kill the base one.' They went (to look for him), but could not find him. So the jackals, his caste-fellows, killed the cow.

¹ The jackal is chaffing them. His tribe is notorious for impiety. He pretends that he has got so fat, not by drinking the milk of the cow, but by pious practices. He lives upon the purest food, and as he no longer requires to eat flesh, his teeth have dropped out as useless incumbrances. The absence of his teeth he puts forth as an additional proof of his piety.

² *Anglice*, he has pulled our legs.

NORTHERN STANDARD BHOJPURĪ.

This form of speech slightly differs from the true Standard Bhojpurī with which we have just been dealing. It may be called the speech of the Doab of the Gandak and the Gogra, omitting the tract of country immediately opposite Shahabad. This Doab includes the Districts of Saran, Gorakhpur and Basti, and the language varies slightly as we go north-west. The language of Central and North Saran, and of a portion of Tahsil Deoria in Gorakhpur, may be considered the model of the south-eastern part of this tract.

It has well-marked peculiarities which deserve notice. As we go further north, into Gorakhpur, we find two distinct sub-dialects, that to the east being commonly known as Gorakhpurī; and that to the west as Sarwariā. The latter extends still further to the west, and covers the whole of the Basti District, being, if we except the Thārū dialects of Gonda and Bahraich, the extreme north-western outpost of Bihārī. The eastern dialect of Gorakhpur, or Gorakhpurī, differs only slightly from that of Central and Northern Saran. All these various forms of speech will be found on the map facing page 1.

The following are the approximate figures for the population speaking the various forms of Northern Standard Bhojpurī:—

Name of District.	Approximate population speaking Northern Standard Bhojpurī.
Saran	1,404,500
Gorakhpur, Northern Standard Bhojpurī of Deoria, about	100,000
" Gorakhpurī	1,307,500
" Sarwariā	1,569,307
Basti, Sarwariā	1,783,844
Total	6,165,151

The dialect spoken in Central and North Saran is fully explained in the Bhojpurī Grammar of the present writer. It will suffice to mention a few of the principal points in which it differs from the Standard Bhojpurī of Shahabad.

I.—NOUNS—

The plural is sometimes formed by adding the syllable *sā*. Thus *ghōṛā-sā*, horses. In Standard Bhojpurī it is more usual to employ this suffix with verbs than with nouns.

II.—PRONOUNS—

Besides *ham*, I, *hamē* is also used. Besides the standard forms for 'this', Saran has also *hañ*, genitive *hē-kar*, oblique form *hē* or *hek'rā*. Similarly, for 'that', we find *haū*, *heū*, *haiūē*, *heuhē*, or *ūhē*, with a genitive, *hō-kar*, and an oblique form *hō* or *hok'rā*. For 'anyone', we sometimes meet *kōi*, and for the adjective 'what' *kauan*.

III.—VERBS—

A.—Auxiliary Verbs.

The Verb Substantive *bārē*, he is, often takes the form *bātē* in all districts north of the Ganges, though the form *bārē* is also used. We thus get forms like *bātē*, or *bānē*, I am; *bāṭā*, you are, and so on.

NORTHERN STANDARD BHOJPURĪ.

This form of speech slightly differs from the true Standard Bhojpurī with which we have just been dealing. It may be called the speech of the Doab of the Gandak and the Gogra, omitting the tract of country immediately opposite Shahabad. This Doab includes the Districts of Saran, Gorakhpur and Basti, and the language varies slightly as we go north-west. The language of Central and North Saran, and of a portion of Tahsil Deoria in Gorakhpur, may be considered the model of the south-eastern part of this tract.

It has well-marked peculiarities which deserve notice. As we go further north, into Gorakhpur, we find two distinct sub-dialects, that to the east being commonly known as Gorakhpurī; and that to the west as Sarwariā. The latter extends still further to the west, and covers the whole of the Basti District, being, if we except the Thārū dialects of Gonda and Bahraich, the extreme north-western outpost of Bihārī. The eastern dialect of Gorakhpur, or Gorakhpurī, differs only slightly from that of Central and Northern Saran. All these various forms of speech will be found on the map facing page 1.

The following are the approximate figures for the population speaking the various forms of Northern Standard Bhojpurī :—

Name of District.	Approximate population speaking Northern Standard Bhojpurī.
Saran	1,404,500
Gorakhpur, Northern Standard Bhojpurī of Deoria, about	100,000
„ Gorakhpurī	1,307,500
„ Sarwariā	1,569,307
Basti, Sarwariā	1,783,844
Total	6,165,151

The dialect spoken in Central and North Saran is fully explained in the Bhojpuri Grammar of the present writer. It will suffice to mention a few of the principal points in which it differs from the Standard Bhojpurī of Shahabad.

I.—NOUNS—

The plural is sometimes formed by adding the syllable *sā*. Thus *ghōrā-sā*, horses. In Standard Bhojpurī it is more usual to employ this suffix with verbs than with nouns.

II.—PRONOUNS—

Besides *ham*, I, *hamē* is also used. Besides the standard forms for ‘this’, Saran has also *haī*, genitive *hē-kar*, oblique form *hē* or *hek̐rā*. Similarly, for ‘that’, we find *haū*, *heū*, *haūē*, *heuhē*, or *ūhē*, with a genitive, *hō-kar*, and an oblique form *hō* or *hok̐rā*. For ‘anyone’, we sometimes meet *kōī*, and for the adjective ‘what’ *kawan*.

III.—VERBS—

A.—Auxiliary Verbs.

The Verb Substantive *bārē*, he is, often takes the form *bātē* in all districts north of the Ganges, though the form *bārē* is also used. We thus get forms like *bāṭē*, or *bānē*, I am; *bāṭā*, you are, and so on.

B.—Finite Verbs.

Simple Present.—Optional forms used in Saran are, 2nd Sing., *dekhue*, *dekhues*; 3rd Sing., *dēkhuē*, *dēkhai*; 3rd Plur., *dēkhen*.

Past.—This, as has been remarked in the case of the Palamau specimens, besides having a form whose characteristic letter is *l*, has also a form whose characteristic letter is *u*. The following are the optional forms of this tense in use in Saran. 2nd Sing., *dekh'les*, *dekhue*; 3rd Sing., *dekhue*; 1st Plur., *dekhui*; 2nd Plur., *dekhuaḥ*, *dekhua*; 3rd Plur., *dekh'len*, *dekhuan*.

The following forms in use in Saran are due to the influence of the Maithilī spoken to the east of the Gaṇḍak.

1st person,—*ham dekh'liyain*. Only used when the object of the verb is in the third person and special respect is shown to it. Thus, *ham rājā-kē dekh'liyain*, I saw His Majesty the King.

Ham dekh'liyāwā. Only used when the object of the verb is in the second person, and special respect is shown to it. Thus, *ham raūrā-kē dekh'liyāwā*, I saw your Honour.

2nd person, *tū dekh'lahus*. Only used when contempt is shown to the object in the third person. Thus, *tū maliyā-kē dekh'lahus*, you saw the wretched gardener.

Tū dekh'lahun. Only used when respect is shown to the object in the third person. Thus, *tū rājā-kē dekh'lahun*, you saw His Majesty.

Past Conditional.—2nd Sing., *dekh'tes*. 3rd Plur., *dekh'ten*.

Generally speaking, Saran uses the suffixes *hā*, *hā*, *hā*, *hā*, etc., much more freely than Shahabad. They appear in all the Past tenses, and not only in the Perfect and Pluperfect. Thus, the Imperfect may be *ham-dēkhat rah'lî hā*, I was seeing.

The characteristic feature of the Saran dialect is the use of the Past Tense with *u*, instead of that with *l*. This peculiarity extends to the Deoria Tahsil of Gorakhpur, but is not met with elsewhere in that district.

The following specimen comes from Deoria; note the frequent use of this *u*-Past. One or two forms may also be noted which properly belong to the Western Bhojpurī spoken across the Gogra. Such are the Instrumental in *an* as in *bhūkhan*, by hunger, and the third person in *aĩ*, as in *rahuaĩ*, they were. It has not been thought necessary to give an interlinear translation.

[No. 43.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DEORIA, GORAKHPUR DISTRICT.)

(Pandit Murlī-dhar Nāgar, 1898.)

एक अदिमी के दुइ छँवड़ रहएँ। उन्हन में से लहुरका कहए की ए काका घर के धन में जवन हमरा बखरा होखै तवन दे दीं। ऊ आपन सगरी धन उन्हन के बाँटि दिहए। थोरे दिन भउए की लहुरका छँवड़ा सगरी धन अपने पाले ले-के बड़े लम्बे बहरा चलि गउए। उहवाँ सगरी धन बदमासी में लुटा दिहए। जब सगरी धन ओरा गउए त ओ देस में अकाल परए। गरीब हो गउए। त ओ देस के एगो बसिन्दा केहाँ रहे लगए। ऊ ओकरा के सूअरि चरावे के अपना खेत में भेजि दिहए। ओकरा मन में अउए की सूअरि जवन छाल खातारी ओही से आपन पेट भरती। अवर केहु ओकरा के खाये के ना देत रहए। त ऊ होस करए आ कहए की हमरा बाप कीहाँ दुकेतना बनिहार के खाये से अधिक रोटी मिलतारै आ हम भूखन मरतानी। हम अपना बाप के लगे उठि के जाव आ उनका से कहबि की हे बाप हम भगवान आगे आ तोहरी हजूर में बाउर काम कइले बानीं। हम तोहरा छँवड़ कहावे लायक ना बानीं। हमरा के अपने बनिहारन में एक के तरे राखीं। तब उठि के अपने बाप के लगे चलए। अबहीं फर-कहीं रहए की उन के बाप के उनका देखि के छोह लगए। आ दवरि के गर में गर मिला लिहए। चुसए चटए। त छँवड़ा कहए की हे बाप हम अपने भगवान के उलटा आ तोहरा अगाड़ी बाउर काम कइले बानीं। अब ए लायक ना बानीं की तोहरा छँवड़ कहाई। लेकिन बाप अपने नोकर चाकर से कहए की खूब बढ़ियाँ कपड़ा निकारि इनकरा के पहिराव आ हाथ में अँगूठी और गोड़ में जूता पहिराव अवर सुख से खाई। काहे से की हमरा बेटा मूअल रहए अब जी गउए। भुलाइल रहए मिलि गउए। तब सब केहु खुसी करे लगएँ।

उन के बड़का छँवड़ा खेत में रहए। जब घर के लग अउए त बाजा आ नाँच के अवाज सुनए। आ ऊ अपने नोकर में से एगो के बुला के पुकए, ई का है। त लोग बतलै की तोहरा भाई अइलै ई। तोहरा बाप आछा २ खियललै हउअनि। काहे की उनका सब तरे आछा पडलै। लेकिन ऊ खिसिया गउए आ भीतर ना आवे चहुए। त उनका बाप बहरा हो के मनावे लगए। ऊ बाप के जवाब दिहए की देख हम प्रतना दिन से तोहार खिजमति करतानी आ कवनी तोहरा हुकुम ना टरई। बाकी तू कबहीं एको भैरी के बाचा ना दिहई की अपने सँघतियन के संगे खुसी खइतीं पियतीं। लेकिन तोहरा बेटा जे हरजाइन में तोहरा धन माटी मिला दिहए जवना घरी ऊ अउए ओही घरी रवाँ आछा भोजन करई। बाप कहलनि की तू सब दिना हमरा लगे बाई आ जवन हमरा है तवन तोहरा है। लेकिन खुसी करे के अवर खुस होखे के जरूर चाही काहे से की ई तोहार भाई मूअल रहए से जी गउए भुलाइल रहए से मिलि गउए ॥

[No. 43.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DEORIA, GORAKHPUR DISTRICT.)

TRANSLITERATION.

(Pandit Murli-dhar Nāgar, 1898.)

Ēk adimi-kē dui chhāwār rahuaĩ. Unhan-mē-sē lahur^{ka} kahuē ki ‘ē kākā, ghar-ke dhan-mē jawan hamār bakh^{ra} hōkhai tawan dē-dī.’ Ū āpansag^{ri} dhan unhan-kē bāṭi dihuē. Thōrai din bhaūē ki lahur^{ka} chhāw^{ra} sag^{ri} dhan ap^{ne} pālē lē-ke barē lammē bah^{ra} chali gaūē. U^hwā sag^{ri} dhan bad^{masi}-mē luṭā dihuē. Jab sag^{ri} dhan orā gaūē, tā ō dēs-mē akāl paruē; garib hō gaūē. Tā ō dēs ke ēgō basinnā kehā rahe laguē. Ū ok^{ra}-kē sūari charāwe-kē ap^{nā} khēt-mē bhēji dihuē. Ok^{ra} man-mē aūē ki ‘sūari jawan chhāl khātārī ōhī-sē āpan pēt bhar^{tī}.’ Awar kēhu ok^{ra}-kē khāye-kē nā dēt rahuē. Tā ū hōs karuē, ā kahuē ki ‘ham^{ra} bāp kihā duket^{nā} banihār-kē khāye-sē adhik rōṭi mil^{tāra} ā ham bhūkhan mar^{tāni}. Ham ap^{nā} bāp-ke lagē uṭhi-ke jāb ā un^{kā}-sē kahabi ki, “hē bāp ham Bhag^{wān} āgē ā toh^{ri} hajūr-mē-bāur kām kailē-bānī. Ham toh^{ra} chhāwār kahāwe lāyak nā bānī. Ham^{ra}-kē ap^{ne} banihāran-mē ēk-ke-tarē rākhī.”’ Tab uṭhi-ke ap^{ne} bāp-kē lagē chaluē. Ab^{hi} phar^{kahi} rahuē ki un-ke bāp-kē un^{kā} dākhi-ke chhōh laguē. Ā dawari-ke gar-mē gar milā lihuē, chumuē chaṭuē. Tā chhāw^{ra} kahuē ki, ‘hē bāp ham ap^{ne} Bhag^{wān}-ke ul^{tā} ā toh^{ra} agārī bāur kām kailē bānī. Ab ē lāyak nā-bānī ki toh^{ra} chhāwār kahāī.’ Lēkin bāp ap^{ne} nōkar ehākar-sē kahuē ki ‘khūb barhiyā kap^{ra} nikāri in-karā-kē pahirāwā ā hāth-mē āgūṭhī aur gōr-mē jūtā pahirāwā, awar sukh-sē khāī kāhe-sē ki ham^{ra} bēṭā mūal rahuē, ab jī gaūē; bhulāil rahuē, mili gaūē.’ Tab sab kēhu khusī kare laguaĩ.

Un-ke bar^{kā} chhāw^{ra} khēt-mē rahuē. Jab ghar ke lag aūē tā bājā ā nāch ke awāj sunuē ā ū ap^{ne} nōkar-mē sē ēgō-kē bulā-ke puchhuē, ‘ī kā hai?’ Tā lōg bataūlāī ki ‘toh^{ra} bhāī aīlāī-hā. Toh^{ra} bāp āchhā āchhā khiyaūlāī haūani kāhe-ki un^{kā} sab tarē āchhā paūlāī.’ Lēkin ū khisiyā gaūē ā bhītar nā āwe chahuē. Tā un^{kā} bāp bah^{ra} hō-ke manāwe laguē. Ū bāp-kē jabāb dihuē ki ‘dēkhā ham et^{nā} din-sē tohār khij^{mati} kar^{tāni} ā kaw^{nō} toh^{ra} hukum nā ṭaruī. Bāki tū kab^{hi} ēkō bhēri-ke bāchā nā dihuā ki ap^{ne} sāgh^{tiyan} ke saṅgē khusī khaīṭī piyatī. Lēkin toh^{ra} bēṭā jē har^{jāin}-mē toh^{ra} dhan māṭi milā dihuē, jaw^{nā} gharī ū aūē, ōhī gharī rawā āchhā bhōjan karuī.’ Bāp kah^{lani} ki ‘tū sab dinā ham^{ra} lagē bārā, ā jawan ham^{ra} hai tawan toh^{ra} hai. Lēkin khusī kare-kē awar khus hōkhe-kē jarūr chāhī kāhe-sē ki ī tohār bhāī mūal rahuē, sē jī gaūē; bhulāil rahuē, sē mili gaūē.’

GORAKHPURĪ.

Although the preceding specimen comes from the Gorakhpur District, it should not be taken as a sample of its language. It is only spoken in the south-east corner, in a small portion of Tahsil Deoria, and is really an example of the dialect of the north-west of Saran. As we go north and west from this point, the use of the letter *u* in the Past Tense of verbs is abandoned, and we find a return to the letter *l* as in the South Saran and Shahabad. Omitting from consideration this small overflow of dialect from Saran, we find two kinds of Bhojpuri spoken in Gorakhpur, separated by a line running nearly north and south through the centre of the District. To the east of that line, the language is the ordinary Bhojpuri of North-West Bihar, except that the *u*-form of the Past Tense is not used. To the west of that line, the local dialect is that known elsewhere as Sarwariā which is also spoken in the adjoining District of Basti, and which will be dealt with later on.

As regards the Bhojpuri of the east of the District, it is, to speak more definitely, the language of the two Tahsils of Padrauna and of Deoria and of about two-thirds of the Tahsil of Hata. The language of the rest of the District is Sarwariā. The population figures of the District may be estimated as follows:—

Northern Standard Bhojpuri	1,407,500	(including about 100,000 speakers of the Saran Dialect.)
Sarwariā	1,569,307	
Eastern Hindi (spoken by middle class Musalmans)	9,989	
Urdū (spoken by educated Musalmans)	6,204	
Other languages	1,057	
TOTAL	2,994,057	

These figures take no account of the secret languages spoken by wandering tribes of Dōms and Naṭs, which have not been separated out in the local return. The languages spoken by Dōms and Naṭs are not of importance, and specimens will be given from other Districts.

AUTHORITIES—

A brief sketch of the local form of Bhojpuri will be found on p. 372 of the District Gazetteer. The language is generally described by Dr. Buchanan Hamilton, in vol. II of Montgomery Martin's *Eastern Indian* on p. 429.

Two specimens of the dialect spoken in Eastern Gorakhpur are here given. The first is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son. It is printed in the Kaithī character, and is a facsimile of the writing in current use in the District. A transliteration has also been given, but, after the other translated specimens, it has been considered useless to give an interlinear translation. The second specimen is a piece of folk-lore showing how the jackal outwitted the alligator. It is interesting to note that the incidents closely correspond to the adventures of 'Brer Tarpin' and of 'Brer Rabbit and Brer Wolf' in the Negro stories of Uncle Remus. In this case an interlinear translation as well as a free paraphrase has been given.

As might be expected, there are a few local peculiarities in the dialect. The one which most prominently strikes the eye is the method adopted for writing the broad *ā*-sound, which is so marked a feature of Bhojpuri. It is represented by writing the letter *a* twice. Thus *aa*. Examples are *dāa* for *dā*, *lāa* for *lā*, *pahirāwāa* for *pahirāwā*, and many others. The only other point regarding pronunciation which is worthy of note is that the letter *r* is preferred to *ṛ*. Thus we have *paral*, it fell, instead of *paṛal*.

Instead of *tek^arā*, the oblique form of *sē*, he, we find *sek^ara*. Instead of *kuchhu*, we find *kuchh*.

As usual in the North-Gangetic Districts, forms like *bāṭē* and the like are preferred to the southern *bāṭē*, he is. The form with *r*, is, however, also used. There is a third person plural *bānē*, they are, or, honorifically, he is, which is based on the optional form of the first person, *bānē*.

There is a third person plural in *ē*, which has been borrowed from the trans-Gogra *ai* previously alluded to, see p. 225. Thus, *rak^alē*, they were. It has a feminine in *i*, as in *kak^alī*, she said, used honorifically. It should be noted that, in the second specimen, *nāki*, the word translated 'alligator,' is feminine. Hence the verbs which it governs are in the feminine gender.

Another instance of borrowing from the trans-Gogra dialect is the use of the Instrumental case in *an*, in *bhūkhan*, by hunger.

SPECIMEN I.

(*Pandit Murli-dhar Nāgar, 1898.*)

[illegible]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(EAST OF DISTRICT GORAKHPUR.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION.

(Pandit Murli-dhar Nāgar, 1898.)

Ēk adimī-kē dui bēṭā rah¹lē. Unhan-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā kah¹las kī, ‘ē dādā ghar-ke dhan-mē jawan hamār bakh^arā hō-lā tawan ham-kē dē-dā.’ Ū dhan unhan-mē bāṭ di¹las. Thor^akī din pāchhē chhoṭ^akā put^awā sag^arī dhan baṭōri-ke baṛī dūr bah^arā nikari gaīl. A uh^awā sagarī dhan bad^amāsi-mē luṭā di¹las. Jab sag^arī dhan orā gaīl tab ō dēs-mē akāl paral ā ū garib hō-gaīl. Tab ō dēs-ke ēgō barē adimī kihē chali gaīlē. Ū unkā-kē sūari charāwe-kē ap^anā khēt-mē bhēj di¹las. Ōkar man karē kī sūari jawan chhāl khātārī ōhi-sē āpan pēt bhar^atī. Kēhū ō-kē khāe-kē nāhī dēt rahal. Tab hōs kaīlas, ā kah¹las kī, ‘ham^arā bāp kehā du-keṭ^anā majūr-kē khāe-sē adhikā rōṭī mil^atārē ā ham bhūkhan mar^atārī. Ham ap^anā bāp-ke lagē uṭhi-ke jāib ā ō-sē kahab kī “ham Bhag^awān ā toharī hajūr-mē bāur kām kaīlī, ā ē lāek naīkhī kī tohār bēṭā kahāī. Ham^arā-kē ap^anā majūran-mē rākhi-lā.” Tab uṭhi-ke ap^anā bāp-ke lagē chal^alē. Ab-hī phar^akahī rah¹lē kī un-kā bāp-kā un-kē dēkhi-ke chhōh lāgal ā dauri-ke gar-mē gar milā lih^alē, ā baṛī bēṛ lē chum^alē chuṭ^alē. Bēṭā kah¹lē kī, ‘hē bāp ham Bhag^awān kā ā toh^arā mokābil bāur kām kaīlī ab ē lāek naīkhī kī tohār bēṭā kahāī. Bāp ap^anā nōkar chākar-sē kah¹lē kī, ‘khūb baṛhiā kap^arā nikārī lē-āwā ā in^akē pahirāwā. Jā hāth-mē āguṭhī ā gōrē-mē jūtā pahirāwā, awar sukh-sē khāī. Kāhe-sē kī hamār bēṭā mūal rahal hā, ab jī gaīl; bhulāil rahal, ab mil gaīl.’ Tab sab kēhū khus hō gaīlē.

Un-kā¹ bar^akā put^awā khēt-mē rahal. Jab ghar-ke lagē āil tā bājā nāch sune-mē āil. Tā ap^anē nokar-mē-sē ēgō-kē bulā-ke puchh¹las kī ‘ī kā hai?’ Tā lōg bataūlē kī, ‘tohār bhāī āilē haī. Tohār bāp achhā achhā khiāūlē-hē, kī un-kā achhā paūlē-hē.’ Ū ehi par bigari gaīlē ā bhitar nāhī āwe chah¹lē. Tā un-kā bāp bah^arā ā-ke manāwe lag^alē. Ū bāp-kē jabāb la(gaū)lē kī, ‘dēkhā, ham et^anā din-sē tohār khid^amat kar^atāni ā kaw^anō tohār hukum nāhī ṭar^alī, bāki tū kab^ahī ekō bhēri-ke bāchā nāhī di¹hā-lā kī ap^anā sāghatīan-ke sāngē khusī-sē khaīṭī piatī. Ā jab ī tohār bēṭā āil-hē jē tohār dhan khēl kūd-mē māṭī milāy di¹las sek^arā-kē jaw^anā gharī ū āil taunā gharī raūā achhā bhōjan karaūlī.’ Bāp kah¹lan kī, ‘sunā, tū sab dinā ham^arā lagē barā ā jawan hamār-hē tawan tohār-hē. Lēkin khus hōkhe-kē jarūr chāhī, kāhe-sē kī ī tohār bhāī mūal rahal-hē, sē jī gaīlan; bhulāil rah¹lē-hē, sē mili-gaīlē.’

¹ Mistake for *un-ke*.

[No. 45.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(EAST OF DISTRICT GORAKHPUR.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Pandit Murlī-dhar Nāgar, 1898.)

एगो सियार आ एगो नाकि में बड़ी संघत रहल। रात दिन बरबबर एक संगी लोग रहें। ना उन के ऊ बिसारे ना उन के ऊ छाड़ें। कुछ दिन एही तरे बीत गइल। एक बेर कवनो बात में बिगार हो गइल, आ बिगारो अइसन भइल की एक के देखे में एक नअ। नाकि कहलीं की हे सियार तू हम से का लपटियाइल बाड़अ, तोहरे अइसन हम बीस जने के ठाढ़े लील जाईलें। सियार भरना दिहलें की तू का हअऊ। हम बड़े बड़े के देख लेइव। तोहारा देहि के जोर बा हमरा अकिल के बा। तोहारा से जवन बने तवन करिहअ। हम तोहारा के मना नइखीं करत। हमरा के राम बानें। फिर एही तरे दूनो जने कलह कइ के आपन आपन राह लिहलें। नाकि नही में चलि गइलीं सियार बन में ॥

नही के तोरे एगो पीपर के पेड़ रहे। ओकर सोरि कुछ दूरि ले पानी में चलि गइल रहल आ कुछ ऊपर रहे। एक दिन सियार राम ओही सोरि पर बइठ के पानो पीयत रहलें। तब लेक नाकि देख लिहलस आ डुबले डुबल आ के उन के गोड़ धइलस। सियार अपने मन में कहलस की नाकि तअ आपन दाँव लिहलसि अब कवन उपाय करीं। फेर कहलें की, हे नाकि तू भल बाड़ू। धरे के गोड़ तअ धइलू हअ सोरि। बस नाकि गोड़ छोड़ि के सोरि हउहा के धइ लिहलीं। सियार मुँह रिगावत भागि गइलें आ नाकि हाथ मलि के रहि गइलीं ॥

अब बयर अउरी बढि गइल। एक दिन नाकि सियार के मानि में जा के बइठि गइलीं। सियार अवते महुँकि से बूझि गइलें की नाकि बइठल बाड़ीं। कहलें की हे भया हमार मानि गुंगुआत रहलि हअ। आजु काहे नइखीं गुंगुआत। तब लेक नाकि गुंगुअइलीं। सियार कहलें की अब हमार मानो लेहलू। अच्छा एही में रहअ आ ई कहि के चालि दिहलें आ मानि में के रहल छाँड़ि दिहलें ॥

तब एगो पतई के गाँज में जे गोड़ बटोरलन से रहे लगलें। नाकि जोह लगा के गाँजो में पहुँचलि। पीछे सियार अइलें। तअ गाँज के पतई खड़बड़ देखि के बूझि गइलें की एह में नाकि आ गइल बाटीं। कहलें की हे भया आगे तअ हमार गाँज खरखरात रहल। आजु काहे नइखीं खरखरात। तब ले नाकि पत्ता खरखरइवे तअ कइलीं। सियार कहलें, अच्छा तअ बूझि गइलीं। बस करअ, दउरल चलि-गइल। तनिकी एक आगि ले आ के गाँज फूँक दिहलें। नाकि ओही में भसम हो गइलीं ॥

अकिल के आगे जोर कुछ ना काम करेला ॥

[No. 45.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(EAST OF DISTRICT GORAKHPUR.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Pandit Murlī-dhar Nāgar, 1898.)

Ēgō siyār ā ēgō nāki-mē̃ baṛī saṅghat rahal. Rāt din barabbar
One jackal and one alligator-in great friendship was. Night day always
 ēk-saṅgē lōg rahē. Nā un-kē ū bisārē nā un-kē ū. chhārē. Kuchh
together (these-)people lived. Not her he forgets not him she leaves. Some
 din ēhī tarē bit-gail. Ēk bēr kaw'nō̃ bāt-mē̃ bigār
days in-this-very way passed. One time some thing-in enmity
 hō-gail. Ā bigār-ō aisan bhaīl kī ēk-kē
took-place. And the-enmity-also of-such-a-nature became that one
 dēkhē-mē̃ ēk nā. Nāki kah'lī kī, 'hē siyār, tū
seeing-in the-other not.¹ The-alligator said that, 'O jackal, you
 ham-sē kā lap'tiyāil bārā? Toh'r-ē aisan ham bis janē-kē thārhe
me-with why entangled are?' Thee like I twenty individuals standing
 līl-jāi-lē.² Siyār bhar'nā-dih'lē kī, 'tū kā
(i.e. entirely) am-accustomed to-eat-up.' The-jackal staked-the-word that, 'you what
 hāū? Ham baṛē baṛē-kē dēkh-lēib.³ Toh'rā dēhi-ke jōr bā, ham'rā akil-
are? I great-men great-men will-see. Thine body-of strength is, mine wisdom-
 ke bā. Toh'rā-sē jawan banē tawan karihā. Ham toh'rā-kē manā
of is. You-by what can-be-done that you-may-do. I you-to forbidding
 naikhī karat. Ham'rā-kē Rām bānē.⁴ Phir ēhī tarē dūnō janē
not am-doing. Me-to Rām is.' Again in-this-very way both-even people
 kallah-kāi-ke āpan āpan rāh lih'lē. Nāki naddi-mē̃ chali gailī,
quarrelling their-own their-own way took. The-alligator river-into went away,
 siyār ban-mē̃.
the-jackal forest-in.

¹ This means 'one could not brook the sight of the other', i.e., each desired the annihilation of the other.

² *Lap'tiyāil bārā* is spoken when one bears a long grudge against another on account of imaginary wrongs. The other sense in which it is used is 'when one lies in wait for the other to do wrong or injury to him.' Here the phrase has been used in the latter sense. The sentence therefore means, 'It is of no avail to you to lie in wait for me.'

³ *Tū kā, etc.—dēkh lēib*, you are nothing to me. I can face those who are really great in cunning and power.

Naddi-ke tirē ēgō pipar-ke pēr rahē. Ō-kar sōri kuchh dūri-lē
River-of bank-on one pipal-of tree was. Its root some distance-to
 pāni-mē chali-gail-rahāl, ā kuchh ūpar rahē. Ēk din siyār-Rām¹ ōhī
water-into had-gone, and some above was. One day jackal that-very
 sōri-par baith-ke pāni piyat rah²lē. Tab-lek nāki dēkh-
root-on sitting water drinking was. In-the-meantime the-alligator happened-
 lih³las ā dub⁴lē-dubal ā-ke un-ke gōr dhailas. Siyār ap⁵ne
to-see (him) and diving coming his foot caught. The-jackal his-own
 man-mē kah⁵las kī, 'nāki tā āpan dāw lih⁵lasi, ab kawan
mind-in said that, 'the-alligator to-be-sure her-own turn³ took, now what
 upāy karī?' Pher kah⁵lē kī, 'hē nāki, tū bhal⁵ bārū; dhare-kē
device may-I-do?' Again he-said that, 'O alligator, you good are; [holding-for
 gōr tā dhailū-hā sōri.' Bas⁴ nāki gōr chhōri-ke sōri
feet to-be-sure you-have-caught the-root.' Enough the-alligator feet letting-go the-root
 haūhā-ke dhāi-lih⁵lī. Siyār mūh rigāwat bhāgi-gailē, ā
eagerly⁵ caught. The-jackal with-face making-(him)-angry ran-away, and
 nāki hāth mali-ke rahi-gailī.
the-alligator hand rubbing remained.

Ab bayar aūr-i barhi-gail. Ek din nāki siyār-ke māni-mē
Now the-enmity more-even increased. One day the-alligator the-jackal-of den-in
 jā-ke baithi-gailī. Siyār aw⁵tē mahāki-sē būjhi-gailē kī nāki
going sat-down. The-jackal on-coming the-scent-from understood that the-alligator
 baithal-bārī. Kah⁵lē kī, 'hē bhayā, hamār māni gūguāt-rahali-hā,
is-seated. Said-he that, 'O brother, my den was-making-a-sound-like-gū-gū,
 āju kāhe naikhī gūguāt?' Tab-lek nāki
to-day why is-not making-a-sound-like-gū-gū?' In-the-meantime the-alligator
 gūguailī. Siyār kah⁵lē kī, 'ab hamār mān-ō leh⁵lū.
made-a-sound-like-gū-gū. The-jackal said that, 'now my den-also you-took.
 Achchhā, ēhī-mē rahā.' Ā ī kahi-ke chāli-dih⁵lē, ā māni-mē-ke
All-right, this-very-in live.' And this saying he-went-away, and den-in-of
 rahāl ohhāri-dih⁵lē.
living gave-up.

Tab ēgō patai-ke gāj-mē jē Gōr batōre-lan sē rahe lag⁵lē.
Then one leaves-of pile-in which Gonds collect he to-live began.
 Nāki jōh-lagā-ke gājō-mē pahūchali. Pichhē siyār
The-alligator search-applying the-pile-also-into went. Afterwards the-jackal

¹ In relating a tale the heroes of it are sometimes jokingly given the title of *Rām*, especially when they are cunning animals of the pattern of a jackal or a fox. But *Rām* is only added to the name of a male hero. To the name of a heroine *Rānī* is added, or sometimes *Dē*.

² *Dāw lēb*, to take revenge upon.

³ *Tū bhal bārū* means 'you are a great fool.'

⁴ *Bas*=thereupon suddenly.

⁵ *Haūhā ke* is used when one makes a mess of a thing by too great haste.

aīlē; tā gāj-ke patai khar^abaṛ dēkhi-ke būjhi-gailē kī
 came; then pile-of leaves upset seeing understood that
 ēh-ū-mē nāki ā-gail-bāṭī, Kah^alē kī, 'hē bhayā,' āgē tā
 this-also-in the-alligator has-come. He-said that, 'O brother, formerly to-be-sure
 hamār gāj khar^akharāt-rahāl. Āju kāhe nāikhī khar^akharāt?' Tab-lē
 my pile was-rustling. To-day why not-is rustling?' In-the-meantime
 nāki pattā khar^akharāibē tā kailī. Siyār kah^alē,
 the-alligator leaves to-rustle actually made. The-jackal said,
 'achohhā, tā būjhi-gailī. Bas-karā.' Dāural chali-gail tani-kī-ēk
 'well, then I-have-understood. Put-a-stop-to-it.' Running, he-went a-little
 āgi lē-ā-ke gāj phūk-dih^alē. Nāki ohī-mē bhasam hō-gailī.
 fire bringing the-pile set-fire-to. The-alligator that-very-in ashes became.
 Akil-ke āgē jōr kuchh nā kām kare-lā.
 Wisdom-of before brute-force any not work does.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Once upon a time there lived a jackal and a she-alligator in great friendship. Night and day lived they together; neither did he forget her, nor she leave him. In this way they lived for some time, till all of a sudden they quarrelled. So hot became the strife between them, that one could not bear the sight of the other. Said the alligator, 'O jackal, what is the use of your lying in wait for me? Why, my regular meal is twenty people like you.' Said the jackal, 'what are you? I am not afraid of any big animal. Your body may be strong, but it is I who have the brains. Do what you please. I don't ask you to stop. God will take care of me.' So wrangling in this way each went off on his own way. The alligator took to the river, and the jackal to the forest.

Now, on the bank of the river there was a fig-tree, with a root which projected over the stream, partly in the water, and partly out. One day master jackal was sitting on this root having a drink, when the alligator caught sight of him, and with a dive seized hold of his foot. Then said the jackal to himself, 'I' faith, the alligator has got her revenge now. What is the best thing for me to do?' Then he added aloud 'hulloa, alligator, you're a genius, you are. You thought you were going to catch my foot, and you have only caught hold of the root of the tree.' That was enough for the alligator. She let go his foot and grabbed at the root, while the jackal marched away making faces at her. All that she could do was to rub her hands together in disgust at the trick.

So the enmity increased more and more, and one day the alligator set out, and sat down in the jackal's den. When he came home, he perceived her scent, and guessed that she was sitting inside. To make sure, he said, 'well, upon my word. My den always said 'gū gū,' and to-day it says nothing at all.' Then the alligator cried out 'gū gū,' and the jackal knew she was there. Said he, 'so you've taken my den too,' and went off and gave up living in it.

Then he made a home in a heap of dry leaves which had been collected by the Gonds. Here, too, the alligator traced him out, and one day hid herself in the pile

to wait for him. When he came home, he found the leaves all upset, and guessed that she was there. Said he, 'I' faith, my heap of leaves always rustled before. Why it is not rustling to-day?' So the alligator made the leaves rustle, and the jackal said to himself, 'all right, now I know what's up. This must be stopped.' So off he ran, and fetched a little fire, with which he lit the pile of leaves, so that the alligator was burnt to ashes.

The moral of this is that brute force is of no avail against mother-wit.

SARWARIĀ.

Sarwariā, properly means the language of the Saruār country, but the name is not quite accurate, for the dialect which it connotes is not spoken over the whole of the Saruār tract, and is, moreover, spoken in parts of the country to which the name Saruār does not properly apply. Sarwariā is, however, a name sanctioned by the Census Report, and is a convenient one. I hence use it with the above explanation.

The word 'Saruār' is a corruption of *Sarayū-pāra*, or Trans-Sarayū; that is to say, the tract of country on the far side of the Sarayū or Gōgrā River, looking from the city of Ajudhiā, the ancient Ayōdhyā, near the modern town of Fyzabad. Strictly speaking, it therefore includes the whole of the districts of Bahraich, Gonda, Basti, Gorakhpur, and Saran, but, owing to a local tradition, it now-a-days only means the country on the left bank of the Gogra between Ajudhiā in Fyzabad, and Majhauri in Gorakhpur. The story runs that when Rāma-chandra returned to Ayōdhyā from his exile the local Brāhman refused to sacrifice for him, on the ground that he was guilty of killing Rāvana who was himself a member of their caste. He then imported some Brāhman from Kanauj, who performed the sacrifice, but who were promptly put out of caste for doing so by their brethren. They appealed to Rāma, who stood on the bank of the Gōgrā at Ayōdhyā, and shot an arrow across the river towards the east. It fell near Majhauri in the south-east of the Gorakhpur District, and he declared that all the land from the Sarayū, *i.e.*, the modern Gōgrā, to the place where the arrow fell should belong to these Brāhman and their heirs for ever. Hence arose the well-known caste of Sarwariā Brāhman, and the country held by them is considered the true Saruār country to the present day.

The Sarwariā sub-dialect of Bhojpurī is spoken all over the district of Basti, and over the western half of Gorakhpur. A glance at the map will show that only a small portion of the Basti district falls within the traditional Saruār tract, while on the other hand, the latter extends, in Gorakhpur, beyond the limits of the Sarwariā sub-dialect, and into the area in which the Northern Bhojpurī of Eastern Gorakhpur is spoken.

The population speaking Sarwariā is estimated as follows :—

Name of District.	Number of persons estimated as speaking Sarwariā.
Basti	1,783,844
Gorakhpur	1,569,807
TOTAL	3,353,151

Taking the form of the dialect spoken in Basti, as the most extreme variety, we find that it differs from the Bhojpurī of East Gorakhpur principally in vocabulary. The words for things in common use frequently differ considerably. This will be observed in the two following specimens, and it is not necessary to draw attention to specific instances.

There are also, however, some differences of Grammar. The principal are the following. With them, I shall also mention the points in which the Basti dialect differs from Standard Bhojpuri.

We see the same reluctance to use the cerebral *r* in Basti that we observed in Gorakhpur. Thus, we find *paral*, it fell, used instead of *paral*. The termination of the genitive is *kāi*, with an oblique form *kē*. This is borrowed from Western Bhojpuri. Thus, *dañu-kai*, of God, but *bāp-kē lagē*, near the father. As in Gorakhpur, the instrumental singular ends in *an*, as in *bhūkhan*, by hunger. Adjectives sometimes change for gender. Thus, we have *fasil achchhi-hai*, the harvest is good.

There are several peculiarities in the declension of pronouns. The oblique form of the genitive always ends in *ē* instead of *ā*. Thus *ham^{rē} bāp-kē ihā*, near my father. So, *tuh^{rē}*, *ok^{rē}*, *in-kē*, *ap^{nē}*; and similarly, *taunē-sē*, from this. For the second personal pronoun honorific, instead of *rawā*, etc., Sarwariā has *tū*, genitive *tuhār*, obl., *tuhē* or *tuh^{rē}*. The third personal pronoun is *ū*, with an oblique form *ō* or *wah* instead of *oh*. The relative and correlative pronouns are *jaun* and *taun*, instead of *jē* and *sē*. Their oblique forms are *jaunē* and *taunē*. *Kāo* is 'what?', *kuchh* is 'anything', and *kit^{nā}* is 'how many.' Most of these pronominal peculiarities are also shared in common with Western Bhojpuri.

In verbs, the most noteworthy peculiarity of the Basti dialect is that the third person singular of the Past ends in *is* instead of in *as*. Thus, *kah^{lis}*, he said; so also, *dih^{lis}*, *lih^{lis}*, *pūchh^{lis}*, *kālis*, and others. In one instance, we have the Eastern Hindi *urāis*, he squandered, instead of *uraulis*. The Respectful Imperative ends in *au* as in *rākhau*. The Past Conditional may be the same in form as the present participle, here, too, following Eastern Hindi. Thus, we have *manāit*, for *manait^ī*, might have made. The termination of the Conjunctive Participle may be *ke*, as in *jāy-ke*, having gone, or *kāi*, as in *dēkhi-kāi*, having seen. The oblique case of the verbal noun ends in *āi*, instead of in *e*. Thus, *charāwāi-kē*, for feeding.

It is important to notice that the Potential Passive is formed by adding *woā* and not *ā* to the root of the verb; thus, *kah^{wāi}*, I may be called, instead of the standard Bhojpuri *kahāi*.

The form of the Verb Substantive with *t* is, as usual north of the Ganges, preferred to that with *r*. Thus, *bātē*, he is, and so on.

Of the two following specimens of the Sarwariā of the Basti District, the first is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second a letter written by one native of the district to another.

[No. 46.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

SARWABĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BASTI.)

SPECIMEN I.

एक मनई के दुइ बेटवा रहलें। व्ह में से छोटका बेटवा बाप से कहलिस कि बाप धन में जीन हमार बखरा होय तीन हम के मिलै। तब बाप ओ के बाँटि दिहलिस। और थोरिक दिन बितलें छोटका बेटवा सब जीन कुछ रहल तीन लै के एक दूर देस में गइल और उहाँ आपन माल सब बदमाशी में उड़ाय दिहलिस। जब सब ओराय गइल तब व्ह देस में अकाल परल और ऊ गरीब हो गइल। तब ऊ एक बड़ मनई के इहाँ गइल। तब ऊ बड़ मनई ओ के सूअर चरावै के कहि दिहलें। और ओकरे मन में रहल कि जीन बोकला सूअर खाति बाय तीन से आपन पेट भरल करीं कि केहू ओ के कुछ नाहीं देत रहल। तब ऊ होस में आय गइल कि हमरे बाप के इहाँ कितना मजूर जीअत खात बाटै और हम भूखन मरत बाटीं। हम अपन बाप के लगें जाय के कहब कि हम दइउ के ओ तुहार कौन कसूर कइलीं। अब अइसन नाहीं बाटीं कि तुहार बेटवा कहवाईं। अब तू हम के अपने मजूरन में राखी। तब ऊ अपने बाप के पास गइल और ऊ इतने लामे रहल तबबइ ओकर बाप देखि के मोह में आय के गटईं लगाय लिहलिस ओ चुम्मा-लिहलिस। और बेटवा बाप से कहलिस कि हम दइउ के ओ तुहरे कसूर कइलीं और एहि जोग नाहीं बाटीं कि तुहार बेटवा कहवाईं। तब बाप अपने मनई से कहलिस कि नीक से नीक कपड़ा निकासि के इन के पहिराव और इन के हाथ में सुनरी गोड़ में जूता पहिराव जीने में हम खाईं ओ खुस होईं। काहें कि हमार ई बेटवा मनो मरल रहल जीअल ओ हेराइल रहल मिलल। ऊ सब खुस भइल ॥

तब बड़का बेटवा जीन खेत में रहल ऊ जब घर के लगें आइल और गाइब बजाइब सुनि के एक मनई के बोलाय के पुँछलिस कि ई काव होत बाय। तब ऊ कहलिस कि तुहार भाई आइल है और तुहार बाप बहुत खातिर कइलें हैं काहें से कि भला चंगा पडलें हैं। तब ऊ रिसिआय के घर में नाहीं गइल। तब ओकर बाप बहराँ आय के मनुहार कइलिस। तब ऊ बाप से कहलिस कि देखीं इतने दिन से हम तुहार खिदमत करत बाटीं और कब्बों तुहरे मन के बाहर नाहीं चललीं। तीन कब्बों एकी छेगड़ी के बन्धो हम के नाहीं दिहल कि अपने बेओहरिकन के साथे खुसी मनाइत और जब तुहार ई बेटवा आइल जीन तुहार धन दौलत पतुरिअन में उड़ाइस तेकर बहुत खातिर कइल। तब ऊ कहलिस कि ए बेटवा तू सदाँ हमरे साथ बाट। और जीन हमार है तीन सब तुहार होय। और खुसी मनावै ओ खुस होवै के चाही काहें कि तुहार छोट भाई मरल रहल जीअल है और हेराय गइल रहल और मिलल है ॥

[No. 46.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

SARWARIĀ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BASTI.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ek manai-kē dui beṭwā rah^{la}ī. Wah-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā beṭwā
One man-to two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger son
 bāp-sē kah^{li} ki, 'bāp, dhan-mē jaun hamār bakh^{rā} hōy, taun
the-father-to said that, 'father, the-wealth-in what my share may-be, that
 ham-kē milai.' Tab bāp ō-kē bāṭi di^hlis. Āūr thōrik
me-to be-given.' Then the-father him-to having-divided gave. And a-few
 din biṭ^{lē} chhoṭ^akā beṭwā sab jaun kuchh rahal, taun
days on-passing the-younger son all what any-thing was, that
 lāi-ke ēk dūr dēs-mē gaīl, āūr uhā āpan māl sab
having-taken a far country-in went, and there his-own property all
 bad^{mā}si-mē urāy-di^hlis. Jab sab orāy-gaīl tab wah dēs-mē akāl
debauchery-in squandered. When all was-squandered then that country-in a-famine
 paral, āūr ū garib hō-gaīl. Tab ū ēk baṭ-manai-ke ihā gaīl. Tab ū
fell, and he poor became. Then he a rich-man-of near went. Then that
 baṭ-manai ō-kē sūar charāwāi-kē kahi-di^hlaī, āūr ok^{rē} man-mē rahal ki,
rich-man him swine feeding-for told, and his mind-in it-was that,
 'jaun bok^{lā} sūari khāti-bāy, taunē-sē āpan pēt bharal karī,'
'what husks the-swine are-eating, those-with my-own belly filled I-may-make,'
 ki kēhū ō-kē kuchh nāhī dēt-ralal. Tab ū hōs-mē āy-gaīl-ki,
for any-one him-to any-thing not giving-was. Then he sense-in came that,
 'ham^{rē} bāp-kē ihā kit^{nā} majūr jiat khāt bāṭaī, 'āūr ham
'my father's near how-many servants living eating are, and I
 bhūkhan marat bāṭī. Ham ap^{nē} bāp-kē lagē jāy-ke kahab ki,
by-hunger dying am. I my-own father-of near having-gone will-say that,
 "ham daū-kāi o tuhār kaun kasūr kaīl. Ab aīsan nāhī bāṭī ki
"I God-of and of-thee what fault did. Now such not I-am that
 tuhār beṭwā kah^{wā}ī. Ab tū ham-kē ap^{nē} majūran-mē rākhaū."
thy son I-may-be-called. Now thou me thine-own servants-among keep."
 Tab ū ap^{nē} bāp-kē pās gaīl āūr ū it^{nē} lāmē rahal tabbaī ō-kar
Then he his-own father-of near went and he when far was then-even his

bēp dēkhi-kāi mōh-mē āy-ke gaṭai lagāy lih^{lis},
father having-seen pity-in having-come embracing having-applied took,
 o chummā lih^{lis}. Āūr beṭ^{wā} bāp-sē kah^{lis} ki, 'ham Daū kāi o
and kisses took. And the-son the-father-to said that, 'I God of and
 tuh^{rē} kasūr kaīlī, āūr ehi jōg nāhī bāṭī ki tuhār beṭ^{wā}
of-thee fault did, and this worthy not I-am that thy son
 kah^{wāī}.' Tab bāp ap^{nē} manāi-sē kah^{lis} ki, 'nik-sē nik
I-may-be-called.' Then the-father his-own men-to said that, 'good-than good
 kap^{rā} nikāsi-ke in-kē pahirāwā, āūr in-kē hāth-mē
clothes having-brought-out this-person-to put-on, and this-person's hand-on
 mun^{rī}, gōṛ-mē jūtā pahirāwā, jaunē-mē ham khāī o khus hōī;
a-ring, feet-on shoes put-on, so-that we may-eat and happy be;
 kāhē ki hamār ī beṭ^{wā} manō maral-rahāl, jīal; o herāil-rahāl,
because that my this son as-it-were had-died, lived; he had-been-lost,
 milal.' Ū sab khus bhaīl.
was-found.' They all happy became.

Tab bar^{kā} beṭ^{wā} jaun khēt-mē rahāl, ū jab ghar-
Then the-elder son who the-field-in was, he when the-house-
 kē lagē āil, āūr gāib bajāib suni-ke, ēk manāi-kē
of near came, and singing music having-heard, one man-to
 bolāy-ke pūchh^{lis} ki, 'ī kāw hōt-bāy?' Tab ū kah^{lis} ki,
having-called he-asked that, 'this what is-being?' Then he said that,
 'tuhār bhāī āil-hai, āūr tuhār bāp bahut khātir kaīlāī-haī;
'thy brother come-is, and thy father much affection has-made;
 kāhē-sē ki bhalā changā paūlāī-haī.' Tab ū risiāy-ke
because that good healthy he-has-found-(him).' Then he having-become-angry
 ghar-mē nāhī gāil. Tab ō-kar bāp bah^{rā} āy-ke manuhār
the-house-in not went. Then his father outside having-come remonstrating
 kaīlis. Tab ū bāp-sē kah^{lis} ki, 'dēkhī, it^{nē} din-sē
did. Then he the-father-to said that, 'see, so-many days-from
 ham tuhār khid^{mat} karat-bāṭī, āūr kabbō tuh^{rē} man-kē bāhar
I thy service doing-am, and ever thy mind-of outside
 nāhī chal^ī; taun kabbō ekkō chheg^{rī}-kāī bachch-ō
not went; still er a-single she-goat's young-one-even
 ham-kē nāhī dih^{lā} ki ap^{nē} beoharikan-kē sāthē khusī
me-to not thou-gavest that my-own friends-of with happiness
 manāit. Āūr jab tuhār ī beṭ^{wā} āil, jaun tuhār
I-might-have-made. And when thy this son came, who thy
 dhan daulat paturian-mē urāis, tē-kar bahut khātir
wealth property harlots-on has-squandered, his much affection
 kaīlā.' Tab ū kah^{lis} ki, 'ē beṭ^{wā}, tū sadā ham^{rē}
you-made.' Then he said that, 'O son, thou always me

sāth	bāṭā,	āūr	jaun	hamār	hai,	taun	sab	tuhār	hōy.
<i>with</i>	<i>art,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>what</i>	<i>mine</i>	<i>is,</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>all</i>	<i>thine</i>	<i>is.</i>
Āūr	khusī	manāwāī	o	khus	hōwāī-kē			chāhī,	
<i>And</i>	<i>happiness</i>	<i>making</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>happy</i>	<i>being-for</i>			<i>is-to-be-wished,</i>	
kāhē-ki	tuhār	chhōṭ	bhāī	maral-raham,				jīal-hai ;	
<i>because-that</i>	<i>thy</i>	<i>younger</i>	<i>brother</i>	<i>had-died,</i>				<i>has-lived ;</i>	
āūr	herāy-gāīl-raham,	āūr	milal-hai.'						
<i>and</i>	<i>had-been-lost,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>has-been-found.'</i>						

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP,

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

SARWARĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BASTI.)

SPECIMEN II.

स्वस्ति श्री शिवकुमार लाल जीव के लि० जगत नारायण लाल कै सलाम । कुसल आराम दोनों तरफ़ के नेक चाही । आगे इहाँ के हाल अस है कि खेत बारी सब बोइ गइल ओ फ़सिल अच्छी है ओ कटै के जून आय गइल । से देखत चिड़ी के तूँ दुइ हरवाह ले के इहाँ तक आइ जाव, जौने से सब खेत कटि जाय । ओ असौँ जवन पत्थर गिरल है तवने से भगवान हमार गाँव बँचाय दिहलैँ ओ फ़सिल में कवनो रोग दोख नाहीं लगल है । ओ और हाल सब अच्छा है । जियादे शुभ । मि० फागुन सुदी १३ सन १३०५ साल ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Swasti.	Śrī	Śiv-kumār	Lāljiw-kē	li(khitam ¹)	Jagat-narāyan
<i>It-is-well.</i>	<i>Śrī</i>	<i>Śiv-kumār</i>	<i>Lālji-to</i>	<i>are-written</i>	<i>Jagat-narāyan</i>
Lāl-kāi	salām.	Kusal	ārām	dōñō	taraf-kāi nek chāhi.
<i>Lāl's</i>	<i>compliments.</i>	<i>Welfare</i>	<i>comfort</i>	<i>both</i>	<i>sides-of good are-to-be-wished.</i>
Āgē,	ihā-kāi	hāl	as	hai	ki khēt bārī sab bōi-gail,
<i>Moreover, here-of</i>	<i>affairs such</i>	<i>are</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>fields farms</i>	<i>all are-sown,</i>
o	fasil	achchhi	hai,	o	kaṭāi-kāi jūn āy-gail.
<i>and the-harvest</i>	<i>good</i>	<i>is,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>cutting-for</i>	<i>the-time has-come.</i>
Sē	dēkhat	chitṭhi-kē	tū	dui	har*wāh lāi-ke ihā tak
<i>Therefore seeing</i>	<i>the-letter</i>	<i>you</i>	<i>two</i>	<i>labourers</i>	<i>taking here to</i>
āi-jāw,	jaunē-sē	sab	khēt	kaṭi-jāy.	O asō jawan
<i>come, so-that</i>	<i>all</i>	<i>fields</i>	<i>may-be-cut.</i>	<i>And this-year</i>	<i>what</i>
patthar	giral-hai	taw*nē-sē	Bhag*wān	hamār	gāw bāchāy-dih*laī.
<i>hail has-fallen</i>	<i>from-that</i>	<i>God</i>	<i>my</i>	<i>village</i>	<i>has-preserved.</i>
O	fasil-mē	kaw*nō	rōg	dōkh	nāhī lagal-hai. O
<i>And the-harvest-in</i>	<i>any</i>	<i>disease</i>	<i>defect</i>	<i>not</i>	<i>has-attached. And</i>
āūr	hāl	sab	achchhā	hai.	Jiyādē śubh. Mi(tī) Phāgun
<i>other affairs all</i>	<i>good</i>	<i>are.</i>	<i>Further</i>	<i>blessings.</i>	<i>Date Phāgun</i>
sudī 13,	san	1305	sāl.		
<i>light-half 13,</i>	<i>Fasli-year</i>	<i>1305</i>	<i>year.</i>		

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

It is well. The compliments of Jagat-nārāyan Lāl to Śiv-kumār Lāl. May both the writer and the recipient of this letter be prosperous. Moreover, the state of affairs

¹ A Sanskrit Past Participle Neuter, commonly used at the beginning of letters.

here is that all the fields have been sown, and have borne a fine harvest, which is now ready for reaping. Therefore, immediately on receipt of this letter, come here with two labouring men, so that all the fields may be cut. God Almighty has protected my village from the hail which fell this year, and there is no disease or defect in the crop. Everything else is prospering. Further blessings. Dated the 13th of the bright half of Phāgun, 1305 F. S.

The following version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son is in the dialect spoken in South-West Gorakhpur, which forms a portion of the true Saruār tract. It has been made by Pandit Rām-gharīb Chaubē, who is a native of that part of the country. As might be expected, while in the main closely corresponding with the dialect of Basti, it has some points of resemblance with the language of Eastern Gorakhpur. The most striking point of difference from the language of Basti, is that the third person singular of the Past Tense of Transitive verbs, ends in *as*, as in Standard Bhojpuri, and not in *is*, as in the dialect of that district. Thus, *kah'las*, not *kah'lis*, he said. Among minor points, we may notice the occasional use of *rāūr*, instead of *tuhār*, for the genitive of the second personal pronoun honorific, the latter being the Sarwariā, and the former, the Standard Bhojpuri form. Instead of *un*, the usual plural oblique form of the third personal pronoun, we have the slightly different *on*, while the singular oblique form is *ohi*, and not *wah*, as in Basti. The only other point worthy of special note is that the Potential Passive is formed, as in Standard Bhojpuri, by the addition of *ā* to the root, and not, as in Basti, by the addition of *'wā*. Thus, *kahāĩ*, not *kah'wāĩ*, I may be called.

The specimen is printed in the Dēva-nāgarī character, and a transliteration is given of it.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

SARWARĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(SOUTH-WESTERN GORAKHPUR.)

(Pandit Rām-gharīb Chaubē, 1899.)

एक जने के दुइठों बेटा रहैं। ओहि में से छोटका अपने बाप से कहलस, की हे बाबू जी घर के धन दौलति में जवन हमार बखरा होय तवन हम के बाँटि द'। तब ओकर बाप ओकर बखरा ओ-के बाँटि दिहलस। थोरिक दिन में छोटका बेटा आपन कुलि धन एकट्ठा कै के परदेस निकसि गइल, और उहाँ आपन कुलि धन कुकरम में उड़ा दिहलस। जब ऊ आपन सर्वस उड़ा चुकल तब ओहि देस में बड़ा अकाल पड़ल। तब ऊ बड़ा दलिहर हो गइल। तब ऊ ओहि देस के एक धनी अदिमी के इहाँ जा के रहे लागल। ऊ धनी अदिमी ओ के अपने खेतें सूअरि चरावै के भेजि दिहलस। उहाँ ओकर मन ओहि घास पात के देखि के जवन सूअरि खाति रहलीं डोलि गइल और मन में कहै लागल की हम के जो ईहो मिलत त खाती। लेकिन ओ के केहू किछु नाहीं देत रहल। तब ओकरे सुभल और ऊ अपने मन में कहलस की देख हमरे बाप के केतना मजूरन के प्रतना खाये के मिलत बा की ऊ भरि पेट खइवो करै-लैं अवर बचइवो करै-लैं। अवर हम इहाँ भुक्खन मरत बाटीं। आर्व चलीं अब अपने बापे किहाँ आ उन से कहौ की हे बाबू जी हम भगवान के परतिकूल अवर तोहरे अगाड़ीं पाप के चुकलीं, अब हम प्रह लायक नाहीं बाटीं की तोहार बेटवा कहाई। से अब तू हम के अपने एक चकरिहा के तरे राख। प्रइसन सोचि के ऊ अपने बाप के लगे चलल। जब लामहीं रहल तब ओकर बाप ओ के देखि के मारे छोह के दौरि के ओकरे लगे गइल और भेंट अँकवारि लिहलस और चुम्मे चाटे लागल। तब बेटा कहै लागल की हे बाबू जी हम भगवान के परतिकूल अवर तोहरे अगाड़ीं पाप के चुकलीं अवर अब प्रह लायक नाहीं बाटीं की तोहार बेटा कहाई। से अब हम के अपने एक मजूर के तरे राख। ओकर बाप ई सुनि के अपने एक नोकर से कहलस की सब से नोक कपड़ा निकारि लै आर्व और इन के पहिराव। अवर इन के हाथ में अंगुठी अवर गोड़े में पनहीं पहिराव। अवर चल सभे खाई पीई अवर खुसी करी। तब सब जने खुसी मनावै लगलें॥

ओकर बड़का बेटा खेत में रहल। जब घर के लगे आइल त नाचि अवर बाजा कै भनक ओकरे काने पड़ल। तब ऊ अपने एक नोकर के बुलाय के पुछलस की ई का होत हवै। नोकर कहलस की राउर भाई जी अइलें हैं अवर राउर बाबू जी ओन के निमित्तिक भोज करत बाटें। काहे से की ओन के आँग देहे अवर कुसल अनन्द से पउलें हैं। ऊ ई सुनि के रिसिया गइलें अवर घर के भितर जाये के मन नाहीं कइलें। तब ओन के बाप बहरा अइलें अवर ओन के मनावै लगलें। तब ऊ अपने बाप से कहलें हे बाबू जी देख हम प्रतना दिन से तोहार सेवा सुबित करत चलि आवत हई और कब्बो तोहार प्रको इकुम नाहीं टरलीं। तबो तू हम के प्रको भेड़ी के बच्ची नाहीं दिहल की हम अपने संघतिन के साथे आनन्द करी। बाकी ज्योंही तोहार ई बेटा आइल त्योंही तू ओन के खातिर भोज कइल ह। ई नाहीं सोचल की ई तोहार उहे बेटउआ हउअे के तोहार धन कुकरम में नष्ट कै दिहलें। तब बाप बोखल

की हे बेटा तू हमरे संगे सदाँ से बाटँ अवर जवन कुछ हमार है तवन तुहार है । और ई तोहार भाई मानों मरि के जीअल है अवर भुला के मिलल है ए सेँ हमरन के चाही की खुसी करीँ अवर आनन्द मनाइ ॥

TRANSLITERATION.

Ēk janē-kē dui-thō bēṭā rahaī. Ohi-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā ap^{nē} bāp-sē kah^{las} kī ‘hē bābū-jī ghar-kē dhan daulati-mē jawan hamār bakh^{rā} hōy tawan ham-kē bāṭi dā.’ Tab ō-kar bāp ō-kar bakh^{rā} ō-kē bāṭi di^hlas. Thōrik din-mē chhoṭ^akā bēṭā āpan kuli dhan ekaṭṭhā kāk-ke par^{dēs} nikasi-gail, āūr uhā āpan kuli dhan kukaram-mē urā di^hlas. Jab ū āpan sarbas urā chukal tab ohi dēs-mē barā akāl paṛal. Tab ū barā daliddar hō-gail. Tab ū ohi dēs-kē ēk dhanī adimī-kē ihā jā-ke rahāī lāgal. Ū dhanī adimī ō-kē ap^{nē} khētē sūari charawāī-kē bhējī di^hlas. Uhā ō-kar man ohi ghās pāt-kē dēkhi-ke jawan sūari khāti-rah^{lī} ḍoli gail, āūr man-mē kahāī lāgal kī ham-kē jō ihō milat tā khāṭī. Lēkin ō-kē kēhū kichhu nāhī dēt rahal. Tab ok^{rē} sūjhal āūr ū ap^{nē} man-mē kah^{las} kī, ‘dēkhā, ham^{rē} bāp-kē ket^{nā} majūran-kē et^{nā} khāye-kē milat bā, kī ū bhari pēt khaibō karāī-lāī awar bachaibō karāī-lāī. Awar ham ihā bhukkhan marat bāṭī. Āwā chalī ab ap^{nē} bāpai kihā ā un-sē kahī kī, “hē bābū-jī ham Bhag^{wān}-kē paratikūl awar toh^{rē} agāī pāp kāk chuk^{lī}, ab ham eh lāyak nāhī bāṭī kī tohār beṭ^{wā} kahāī. Sē ab tū ham-kē ap^{nē} ēk chakarihā-kē tarē rākhā.” Eisan sōchi-ke ū ap^{nē} bāp-kē lagē chalal. Jab lām^{hī} rahal tabbāi ō-kar bāp ō-kē dēkhi-ke mārē chhōh-kē dauri-ke ok^{rē} lagē gail āūr bhēt āk^{wāri} lih^{las} āūr chummāī chāṭāī lāgal. Tab bēṭā kahāī lāgal kī, ‘hē bābū-jī, ham Bhag^{wān} kē paratikūl awar toh^{rē} agāī pāp kāk chuk^{lī} awar ab eh lāyak nāhī bāṭī kī tohār bēṭā kahāī. Sē ab ham-kē ap^{nē} ēk majūr-kē tarē rākhā.’ Ō-kar bāp ī suni-ke ap^{nē} ēk nōkar-sē kah^{las} kī, ‘sab-sē nīk kap^{rā} nikāri lāī āwā āūr in-kē pahirāwā. Awar in-kē hāth-mē āguṭhī awar gōrē-mē pan^{hī} pahirāwā. Awar chalā, sabhē khāī pīī awar khusī karī.’ Tab sab janē khusī manāwāī lag^{lāī}.

Ō-kar bar^{kā} bēṭā khēt-mē rahal. Jab ghar-kē lagē āil tā nāchi awar bājā kāk bhanak ok^{rē} kānē paṛali. Tab ā ap^{nē} ēk nōkar-kē bulāy-ke puchh^{las} kī ‘ī kā hōt hāwai?’ Nōkar kah^{las} kī ‘rāur bhāī-jī āilāī-hāī, awar rāur bābū-jī on-kē nimittik bhōj karat bāṭāī. Kāhē-sē-kī on-kē āgē dēhē awar kusal anand sē paūlāī-hāī.’ Ū ī suni-ke risiyā gailāī awar ghar-kē bhittar jāye-kāk man nāhī kailāī. Tab on-kāk bāp bah^{rā} āilāī awar on-kē manāwāī lag^{lāī}. Tab ū ap^{nē} bāp-sē kah^{las} kī, ‘hē bābū-jī, dēkhā, ham et^{nā} din-sē tohār sēwā subit karat chālī āwat hāī, āūr kabbō tohār ekkō hukum nāhī ṭar^{lī}. Tabbō tū ham-kē ekkō bhēri kāk bachch-ō nāhī di^hlā kī ham ap^{nē} sāgh^{tin}-kē sāthē ānand karī. Bākī jyō-hī tohār ī bēṭā āil tyō-hī tū on-kē khātir bhōj kailā-hā. Ī nāhī soch^{lā} kī ī tohār uhai beṭ^{wā} haūāī jē tohār dhan kukaram-mē nasṭ kāk di^hlāī. Tab bāp bōlal kī, ‘hē bēṭā, tū ham^{rē} sāngē sadā-sē bāṭā awar jawan kuchh hamār hai, tawan tuhār hai. Āūr ī tohār bhāī mānō mari-ke jīal hai; awar bhulā-ke milal hai; ē-sē ham^{ran}-kē chāhī kī khusī karī awar ānand manāī.’

WESTERN BHOJPURĪ OR PŪRBĪ.

The Bhojpurī spoken in the Districts of Fyzabad, Jaunpur, Azamgarh, and Benares, in the centre of Mirzapur, and the West of Ghazipur differs in many particulars from the Standard Bhojpurī of Shahabad. The most striking point is the abandonment of the oblique form of nouns and pronouns which ends in *ā*, and which is so characteristic of all the dialects of Bihārī, and the substitution of an oblique form in *ē*, such as we meet in Standard Hindī. Western Bhojpurī is, in fact, the most Western outpost of the Eastern group of the Indo-Aryan family of languages, and possesses some of the features of its cousins to its West.

Western Bhojpurī has been admirably and most fully illustrated by Mr. J. R. Reid, and also forms the foundation of Dr. Hoernle's *Gaudian Grammar*. We thus possess more full information regarding it than we have about any form of the Bihārī language except, perhaps, Maithili. It is a pity that Mr. Reid's grammar should be buried in a comparatively inaccessible settlement report.

The following is the estimated number of speakers of Western Bhojpurī :—

Name of District.	Number of Speakers.
Azamgarh	1,594,500
Fyzabad	250,000
Jaunpur	80,000
Benares	736,000
Ghazipur	469,000
Mirzapur	810,000
TOTAL .	3,939,500

AUTHORITIES—

HOERNLE, A. F. R., C.I.E.,—*A Comparative Grammar of the Gaudian Languages*. London, 1880.
Contains a grammar of Western Bhojpurī, under the name of 'Eastern Hindī.'

REID, J. R., I.C.S.,—*Report on the Settlement Operations in the District of Azamgarh*. Allahabad, 1881.
Appendix II contains a complete account of the dialect of the District. Appendix III, which has been separately printed, consists of a full Vocabulary of the same.

In Jaunpur and Fyzabad the dialect is spoken only in the extreme east of the District. In the rest of these two districts a form of Eastern Hindī is spoken. Regarding Ghazipur, *vide ante*, p. 201, and regarding Mirzapur, *post*, p. 264.

The following are the principal points in which Western Bhojpurī differs from the Standard form of the dialect. For further particulars, the student is referred to Mr. Reid's grammar from which most of these notes are taken.

I.—NOUNS—

The Plural is usually the same as the Singular, the typical termination *an*, being seldom used.

The postposition for the genitive is *ka* or *kāĩ* (instead of *kē*) with an oblique form *kē* (instead of *kā*). It may be stated as a general rule that, while in Standard Bhojpurī the oblique form of many nouns and pronouns ends in *ā*, in Western Bhojpurī it ends in *ē*.

Thus—

Standard Bhojpurī—

Kap̃t̃i k̃ā mar̃lā-ke kuchhu-ō dōkh nāh̃ĩ;

Western Bhojpurī—

Kap̃t̃i kē mar̃lē-kāĩ kichha-ū dōkh nāh̃ĩ, there is no sin in (*lit.* of) slaying a deceiver.

Standard Bhojpurī—

Ap̃nā bāp-sē kah̃lan;

Western Bhojpurī—

Ap̃nē bāp-sē kah̃laĩ, he said to his father.

Standard Bhojpurī—

Oh dēs-kā ēk sahar-kā rah̃waiyā-kā pās;

Western Bhojpurī—

Oh dēs-kē ēk sahar-kē rah̃waiyā-kē pās, near an inhabitant of a city of that country.

Nouns have the usual Locative Singular in *ē*, as *gharē*, in a house, and also an Instrumental Singular in *an*, as *bhūkhan*, by hunger. Both the long and the redundant form of the noun are frequently used. Thus, *beṭ̃wā* or *beṭ̃auā*, the son. The redundant form sometimes ends (in the west of the District) in *aunā* or *iwā*. Thus, *ghoraunā*, the horse; *panīwā*, the water. The long and redundant forms usually give the force of the definite article, as above translated. For instance, *ēk nōkar-kē bulā-ke*, having called a servant; *nōkar̃wā kah̃las*, the servant said.

II.—ADJECTIVES—

Adjectives change for gender and case as in Standard Hindī. Thus, *barē bēṭē k̃āĩ ghar*, the house of the elder son; *barī bēṭī*, an elder daughter; *bis barē barē ghar*, twenty very big houses.

III.—PRONOUNS—

	I		Thou		Your Honour.	He, she (near).	He, she (remote).	It (near).	It (remote).
	Inferior.	Superior.	Inferior.	Superior.					
Sing.									
Nom.	<i>maĩ, mō</i>	<i>ham, hamē</i>	<i>taĩ,</i>	<i>tũh, tũ</i>	<i>raurē, raurā, rauā</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>itthū, ithuā</i>	<i>otthū, othuĩ.</i>
Obl.	<i>mō, mō</i>	<i>ham, hamē, hamuā</i>	<i>tū,</i>	<i>tũh, tũh</i>	<i>raurē, raurā, rauā</i>	<i>ē, ehi, in, inhaĩ</i>	<i>ō, ohi, un,¹ unhaĩ</i>	<i>itthū, ithuā</i>	<i>otthū, othuā.</i>
Gen.	<i>mōr,</i>	<i>hamār</i>	<i>tōr,</i>	<i>tuhār, tohār</i>	<i>raurē-kāi, etc.</i>	<i>ē-kar, in-kar</i>	<i>ō-kar, un-kar</i>	<i>itthū-kāi, etc.</i>	<i>otthū-kāi, etc.</i>
Plur.									
Nom.	<i>hamman, ham^ahan, ham^anē</i>	<i>ham^arē, ham^aran</i>	<i>tũhan, tũhanē</i>	<i>tuh^arē, tuh^aran</i>	<i>rauran, rauan</i>	<i>inhan, inh^anē, in-k^arē, in-k^aran</i>	<i>unhan, unh^anē, un-k^arē, un-k^aran</i>	<i>itthuan</i>	<i>otthuan</i>
Obl.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.

¹ or *on*, and so throughout.

	This	That	Self	Who	Like <i>jē</i> are declined <i>tē</i> or <i>sē</i> , he (correlative), and <i>kē</i> , who? The Nominative Singular of the first is <i>tē</i> , <i>sē</i> , <i>taun</i> . Its obl. plur. is <i>tinhan</i> , <i>sinkhan</i> , or <i>taunan</i> .
Sing.					
Nom.	<i>kaĩ</i>	<i>kaū</i>	<i>āp, āpū, apuē, ap^anā, ap^anē</i>	<i>jē, jawn</i>	
Obl.	<i>hē, hin</i>	<i>hō, hun</i>	<i>āpan, ap^anē</i>	<i>jē, jehi, jin, jawnē, jāhē</i>	
Gen.	<i>hē-kar, hin-kar</i>	<i>hō-kar, hun-kar</i>	<i>āpan</i>	<i>jē-kar, jin-kar, jawnē-kāi, jāhē-kāi</i>	
Plur.					
Nom.	<i>hinhan, inh^anē, hin-k^arē, hin-k^aran</i>	<i>hunhan, unh^anē, hun-k^arē, hun-k^aran</i>	<i>apan, ap^anan</i>	<i>jinhan, inh^anē, jin-k^arē, jin-k^aran, jawnan, jaunhan, jāūn^anē, jāūnh^anē</i>	
Obl.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	Ditto.	

In all the above, the Genitive Singular has a feminine in *i*, as *mōrī bēfī*, my daughter. The oblique form ends in *ē*, as *mōrē bāp-kē*, to my father. As usual, the oblique genitive can be used as a declensional base. Thus *mōrē-kē*, and so on. The oblique form of *hamār* is *ham^arē*, of *tuhār*, *tuh^arē*, of *ē-kar*, *e-k^arē*, and so on.

The relative and correlative pronouns have neuter forms, viz., *jithū* or *jithuā*, *sithū* or *sithuā*, *tithū* or *tithuā*, which are declined exactly like *itthū*. The neuter Interrogative Pronoun is *kā*, *kitthū*, or *kithuā*, what? obl., *kāhē*, *kitthū* or *kithuā*. Any one is *kew*, *kehu*, or *kaunō*. Anything is *kichh*, *kichchū*, or *kichhaū*. In both of these two last, the oblique form is the same as the nominative.

IV.—VERBS—

We find the first person singular much more generally used than in Standard Bhojpuri.

The Verb Substantive is as follows :—

Present, I am, etc.—

	FORM I.				FORM II.			
	Sing.		Plur.		Sing.		Plur.	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
(1)	<i>bāṭṭ</i>	<i>bāṭiṁ</i>	<i>bāṭi</i>	.....	<i>hauṭ</i>	<i>hauṁ</i>	<i>hauṭ</i>	.....
(2)	<i>bāṭē</i>	<i>bāṭi, bāṭis</i>	<i>bāṭā</i>	<i>bāṭū, bāṭiū</i>	<i>hauē</i>	<i>hauṭ, hāṭi, hauis</i>	<i>hauā</i>	<i>hauū, hamiū</i>
(3)	<i>bā</i>							
	<i>bāy</i>	<i>bāi</i>	<i>bāṭaṭ</i>	<i>bāṭiṭ</i>	<i>hau, hāw</i>	.....	<i>hauaṭ</i>	<i>hauṭi, hāṭi</i>

In the first form *r* may be substituted for *ṭ*. Thus *bārṭ*, and so on throughout. This is principally in the east of the District. Note that, in Western Bhojpurī the first person plural throughout ends in *i*, not in *ṭ*.

The Past tense is *rah'ṭṭ*, I was, which is conjugated regularly like the past tense of a neuter verb.

The following are the principal tenses of the Finite verb. Only Masculine forms are given. The Feminine forms are formed on the analogy of *bāṭṭ*, above.

	Simple Present and Present Conditional, I see; (if) I see.		Present Indicative, I see, etc.	
	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
(1)	<i>dēkhṭ</i>	<i>dēkhṭi</i>	<i>dēkhāi-lṭ</i>	<i>dēkhṭi-lṭ</i>
(2)	<i>dēkh</i>	<i>dēkhā</i>	<i>dēkhāi-lē</i>	<i>dēkhāi-lā</i>
(3)	<i>dēkhai, dēkhō</i>	<i>dēkhaṭ</i>	<i>dēkhāi-lā</i> (fem. <i>dēkhāi-lī</i>)	<i>dēkhāi-laṭ</i>
	Past, I saw, etc.		Future, I shall see, etc.	
	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
(1)	<i>dekḥ'lṭ</i>	<i>dekḥ'lī</i>	<i>dekḥ'bṭ</i>	<i>dēkhāb, dekḥ'baṭ</i>
(2)	<i>dekḥ'lē</i>	<i>dekḥ'lā</i>	<i>dekḥ'bē</i>	<i>dekḥ'bā</i>
(3)	<i>dekḥ'las, dekḥ'les</i> (fem. <i>dekḥ'lasī</i>)	<i>dekḥ'laṭ, dekḥ'lan</i>	<i>dēkhṭi</i>	<i>dekḥiḥaṭ</i>

Past Conditional, (if) I had seen.			<i>Imperative—Present—Sing. dēkh, dēkhu; Plur. dēkhā, Future—Sing. dekhīhē; Plur. dekhīhā. Present Definite—dēkhat bāṭṭ, or dēkhālāṭṭ, or dēkhat hauṭ. Imperfect—dēkhat rahālṭ. Perfect—dēkhālē bāṭṭ (or hauṭ). Pluperfect—dēkhālē rahālṭ.</i>
	Sing.	Plur.	
(1)	dekhālṭ	dekhāl, dēkhit	
(2)	dekhālē	dekhālā	
(3)	dēkhat	dekhālāṭ	
Past Tense of a Neuter verb, I fell, etc.			<i>Perfect—giral bāṭṭ. Pluperfect—giral rahālṭ.</i>
	Sing.	Plur.	
(1)	girālṭ	girāl	
(2)	girālē	girālā	
(3)	giral (Fem. girālī)	girālāṭ, girālān	

The rest of the Conjugation is as in Standard Bhojpurī, except that the oblique forms of the Verbal nouns are as follows :—

- (1) *dēkh*, — oblique form, *dēkhe*, or *dēkhāi*.
- (2) *dēkhal*, — oblique form, *dekhālē*.
- (3) *dēkhab*, — oblique form, *dekhālāi*.

The Perfect sometimes has forms like *aīlāi-hāi*, he (hon.) has come; *kāīlāi hāi*, he (hon.) has done.

As regards the irregular verbs they are as in Standard Bhojpurī, except that beside the form *dihālās*, he gave, I have noted *dehālās*, as also used. The verb for 'to begin' is *lagal*, not *lāgal*. 'I will go' is *jāb*.

The two following specimens are in the dialect illustrated in the foregoing grammatical sketch. The only thing to note is the attempt made to represent the peculiar *ā* sound by a long *ā*. Thus *dā*, give, is written दā. In transcribing such cases, I shall write *ā* not *ā*. The specimens are printed in Kaithī type. The first is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second is a statement made by a person accused in a criminal case and recorded in his own language.

They were written in Azamgarh, and may be taken as specimens of the dialect of that District and of Fyzabad. The western boundary of Bhojpurī in the latter district may be taken to be a line drawn from Tanda to the trijunction point of the Districts of Fyzabad, Sultanpur, and Azamgarh.

[No. 49.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT AZAMGARH.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Babu Rama Smaran Lal, 1898.)

एक अम्मी के दू बेटा १६०। ओ में से छोटका अपने बाप से कहलस की
ए बाप हमने बपूना के जवन माँ असवाव हो गवन हम के दा, एही पन बपूना
दूनों बेटन के आपन वन बाँट देलस। बहुत दिन ना बीतै पावठ की छोटका बेटा
कुठ आपन वन बटोर के कउनों दून देस के निकठ गइठ और आपन वन बपूना
याँ में उड़ा पुड़ा उठलस। जब कुठ ओकर वन ओना गइठ एव ओह देस में
बहुत कूठ पड़ठ, ओ उ दाना के मोहगाज होवै ठगठ। एव ज जा के ओह देस के
एक सहन के नहराआ के पास पहुँचठ। ज अम्मी ओ के अपने ब्या में सूवन यनावै
के दासने मेज देलस। ओकर ई दसा हो गइठ की जवन सुआनआ मुसी ब्या
१६० जही जाँ ओ के मिठा गो ज ओही से आपन पेठ ब्यूसी से नाना, ठेकिन रहो
ना ओ के केव देग १६०। जब ओ के येग गइठ गो ज अपने मन में कहलस की
केपना नोकनिहा मजदुनिहा हमने बाप के बाँट जेकने ब्या के बहुत हव वठिक
वय जाठा ओ हम नूयन मनए हई। हम यठव अपने बाप किहाँ जाव ओ कहव की
ए बाप हम गोहने आगे ओ दइउ के पाप करठो, एह ठाएक नश्यो की अब हम के
केव गोहान बेटा कहै। अपने नोकनिहा मजदुनिहा में से हम के समुह के नक्या।
रहै कह के ज उठठ ओ अपने बाप किहाँ आइठ। जब दूने १६० एवै ओकर बाप ओ के
देखलस। ओ के दनद गइठ, दउठ क गइठ, ओकने गठे ठगठ ओ ओ के चुमलस। एव
बेटाओ अपने बाप से कहलस की ए बाप हम गोहने हजून ओ दइउ के पाप
करठो, अब गोहान बेटा कहवै ठाएक नश्यो। ठेकिन बपूना अपने नोकन से कहलस
की जवन अक्का से अक्का कपड़ा हो गवन ठिआ के ओन के पहिनावन जा ओ उन
के हाथ में अंगूठी ओ पैर में जूना पहिनावा ओ सब केहु आवा ब्या जाइ ओ
ब्यूसी कर्नो, काहे से की ई हमान बेटा मन के सेन जोअठ है, हेनाए के सेन
मिठठ है। एही पन सब केहु ब्यूसी कने ठगठ।

वड़का वेठा ओह घड़ा भोगे नहो । जब आरठ घने के नजोये पहुँचो गो
 देखोस की वाजा बजण हव नाय होण हव । एव एक नोकन के वोठा के पुच्छोस
 ई का होण हव । एव नोकनवा कहोस को, गोहान नाई अरें हैं ओही पन गोहान
 वाप सब कन नेवणा करैं हैं की गोहने नाई से सही सठामण गूँठ नरठ है ।
 ए पन वड़का वेठा के नंज गारठ, ओ जे घन में जखै नमजै । एव ओकन
 वाप आरठ ओ यिनवनी भिनगो कने ठगो । एव वड़का वेठा अपने वाप के जवाव
 देखोस, मठा देखा एगना दिन करठ वनस एक हम गोहान बिदमण करी,
 कवनो गोहान कहना ना टगो ओ गूँकवों हम के एक डो वकनो कै वय्यो ना
 देखो की हम अपने संगिन के ठे के भुसो करिण । अब गोहान ई वेठा जैसे आरठ
 है जे गोहान यन दउठण कसुवी पगुनआ में झूँक उठोस, एरसे 'हं' दावण ओकने
 वदे करठा है । एव वपवा वड़के वेठोआ से कहोस की ए वेठा गूं गो हनमै
 हमने साथ वाठा ओन जवन कुछ हमान हव, सब गोहान हव । ई गोहान नाई
 मन के जोअठ है, हेनाए के छिन भिठठ है, गो नोनासिव ईहै नहो की हम ठोग
 भुसो करी ओ भुस होई ॥

[No. 49.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT AZAMGARH.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Rama Smaran Lal, 1898.)

Ek ad'mī-kē dū bēṭā rahal. Ō-mē-sē chhoṭ'kā ap'nē bāp-sē
One man-of two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger his-own father-to
 kah'las kī, 'ē bāp, ham'rē bakh'rā-kāi jawan māl as'bāb hō tawan ham-kē
said that, 'O father, my share-of what property goods may-be that me-to
 dā.' Ehi-par bap'wā dūnō bēṭan-kē āpan dhan bāṭ deh'las.
give.' This-upon the-father both sons-to his-own property dividing gave.
 Bahut din nā bitāi pāwal kī chhoṭ'ka bēṭā kul āpan dhan
Many days not to-pass were-allowed that the-younger son all his-own property
 baṭor-ke kaūnō dūr dēs-kē nikal-gaīl, aur āpan dhan kharāb chāl-mē
collecting some far-off country-to went-out, and his-own fortune bad conduct-in
 urā-purā-dal'las. Jab kul ōkar dhan orā-gaīl tab oh dēs-mē bahut
squandered. When all his fortune was-exhausted then that country-in much
 kāl paral, o ū dānā-kāi moh'tāj hōwāi lagal. Tab ū jā-ke oh
famine fell, and he grain-of poor to-be began. Then he going that
 dēs-kē ēk sahar-kē rah'wāiā-kē pās pahūchal. Ū ad'mī ō-kē ap'nē khēt-mē
country-of one city-of inhabitant-of near reached. That man him his-own field-in
 sūar charāwāi-kē-wāstē bhēj-deh'las. Ō-kar i dasā hō-gaīl kī jawan suariā
swine to-feed sent-away. His this condition became that what swine
 bhūsi khāt-rah'ī ūh-ō jō ō-kē milat tō ū ōhī-sē āpan
husks used-to-eat that-even if him-to was-given then he that-very-with his-own
 pēt khusī-sē bharat, lēkin ih-ō nā ō-kē kew dēt-rahāl.
belly pleasure-with would-have-filled, but this-even not him-to anybody used-to-give.
 Jab ō-kē chēt bhāil, tō ū ap'nē man-mē kah'las kī, 'ket'nā
When him-to senses became, then he his-own mind-in said that, 'how-many
 nolarihā maj'durihā ham'rē bāp-kē bāṭāi, jek'rē khāe-kē bahut
servants day-labourers my father-of are, with-whom (food) for-eating much

hāw, balik bach-jā-lā, o ham bhūkhan marat-bāi. Ham chalab,
is, and-also is-saved, and I by-hunger dying-am. I will-start,
 ap'nē bāp kihā jāb o kahab kī, "ē bāp, ham toh'rē āgē
my-own father near I-will-go and I-will-say that, "O father, I thee before
 o Daū-kāi pāp kaili; eh lāek naīkhī kī ab ham-kē kew
and God-of sin have-done; this-(for) fit not-am that now me any-body
 tohār bētā kahai. Ap'nē nokarihā maj'durihā-mē-sē ham-kē samujh-ke
thy son may-call. Thy-own servants day-labourers-in-from me knowing
 rakkhā." ' ' Thai kah-ke ū uṭhal o ap'nē bāp kihā āil. Jab
keep." " This (very) saying he arose and his-own father near came. When
 dūrai rahal, tabai ō-kar bāp ō-kē dekh¹las. Ō-kē darad
far-off-even he-was, then-even his father him saw. Him-to compassion
 bhaīl. Daūr-ke gail. Ok'rē galē lagal, o ō-kē chum¹las. Tab
became. Running he-went. His neck-on applied,¹ and him kissed. Then
 betauā ap'nē bāp-sē kah¹las kī, 'ē bāp, ham toh'rē hajūr o Daū-
the-son his-own father-to said that, 'O father, I thy presence-in and God-
 kāi pāp kaili. Ab tohār bētā kahāwāi lāek naīkhī.' Lēkin bap'wā
of sin did. Now thy son to-be-called worthy I-not-am.' But the-father
 ap'nē nok¹ran-sē kah¹las kī, 'jawan achchhā-sē achchhā kap'rā hō,
his-own servants-to said that, 'what good-than good clothes there-may-be,
 tawan liā-ke on-kē pahirāwat-jā, o on-kē hāth-mē āguthi o
those having-brought him-to cause-to-be-clothed, and his hand-on a-ring and
 pair-mē jūtā pahirāwā, o sab-kehu āwā, khāt-jāī o khusī karī.
feet-on shoes put-on, and every-one come, let-us-eat and merriment let-us-make.
 Kāhē-sē-kī i hamār bētā mar-ke phēr jīal-hai; herāe-ke
Because this my son having-died again become-alive-is; having-been-lost
 phēr milal hai.' Ehi-par sab kehu khusī karāī lagal.
again found is.' This-upon all persons merriment to-make began.

Bar¹kā bētā oh gharī khētē rahal. Jab āil gharē-kē
The-elder son (at)-that hour the-field-in was. When he-came the-house-of
 nagīchē pahūchal, to dekh¹las kī bājā bajat-hāw,
near he-arrived, then he-saw that musical-instruments are-being-played-upon,
 nāch hōt hāw. Tāb ēk nōkar-kē bolā-ke puchh¹las, 'i kā
dance being-(carried-on) is. Then one servant calling he-asked, 'this what
 hōt hāw?' Tab nokar¹wā kah¹las kī, 'tohār bhāi āilāī-haī. Ohī-par
being-(done) is?' Then the-servant said that, 'thy brother come-has. That-very-upon
 tohār bāp sab-kar new¹tā kailāī-haī; kī toh'rē bhāi-sē sahī-salāmat
thy father all-of invitation made-has; that thy brother-with with-safety
 bhēṭ bhaīl-hai. E-par bar¹kā bētā-kē rañj gail, o ū ghar-
meeting has-taken-place. This-upon the-elder son-to anger went, and he house-

¹ i.e., Pressed neck to neck, the equivalent of embracing. A custom common among women when welcoming their returned relatives.

mē jāibāi na karai. Tab ō-kar bāp āil o chiraūri-min'ti kare
into going not would-do. Then his father came and entreaties to-make
 lagal. Tab bar'kā bēṭā ap'nē bāp-kē jabāb deh'las, 'bhalā! dēkhā,
began. Then the-elder son his-own father-to answer gave, 'well! see,
 et'nā dīn kaīu baras tak ham tohār khid'mat kaīli, kaūnō tohār
so-many days how-many years for I thy service did, any thy
 kah'nā nā tar'lī, o tū kabb-ō ham-kē ek-ṭhō bak'rī-kāi bachch-ō
saying not transgressed, and thou ever-even me-to one goat-of young-one-even
 nā deh'lā, kī ham ap'nē saṅgin-kē lē-ke khusī karit. Ab
not gavest, that I my-own companions taking merriment might-make. Now
 tohār ī bēṭā jaisē āil-hai, jē tohār dhan-daūlat kas'bi paturiyā-mē
thy this son as-even he-come-is, who thy fortune harlots dancing-girls-in
 phūk-dal'las, taisē tū dāwat ok'rē badē kailā-hai. Tab bap'wā bar'kē
burnt-down, so-even thou a-feast him for made-hast. Then the-father the-elder
 beṭauā-sē kah'las kī, 'ē bēṭā, tū, to, har dam-ai ham'rē sāth
son-to said that, 'O son, thou, to-be-sure, every moment-even me with
 bāṭā āūr jawan-kuchh hamār hāw, sab tohār hāw. Ī tohār bhāi mar-
art and whatever mine is, all thine is. This thy brother having-
 ke jāl-hai, herāe-ke phēr milal hai, tō monāsib ihai
been-dead has-become-alive, having-been-lost again found is, then proper this
 rahal kī ham lōg khusī karī o khus hoī.
was that we people merriment might-make and glad might-be.'

[No. 50.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT AZAMGARH.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Babu Rama Smaran Lal, 1898.)

मैं महुआने बनया बनोई जाशों । एव बेनापट्टी जाशों । महुआने बनया ना
 भिठो । बेनापट्टी में बनया ना भिठो । उलटत आत्रण नहो । पठयो में साह
 हो जाश । वनिआ के दुकान पर वजान में गहन जाशो । नाम वनिआ के नाहीं जानिग ।
 सवेना मैठ एव सब ठाग सोन करै को नाजा के रहा योनो नश । सवेना के
 धून हम सड़क बरठे जाग नहो । नाजा के गोन यउकीदान हम के पकड़ ठिहें । गोनो
 भदनी उपट के मनवें । वासस लुपेया हमने पास नहो और अंगौआ मोनजर दुपट्टा
 हमने पास नहो । से खोन ठिहें । एक घोरी नहो उहो खिन ठिहें । लुपेआ नी
 खोन ठिहें हम अकेले नहो । ठाग मुका से मनवें और उग वैग के दे मनवें । सगनो
 वदन में ओट उगाठ है । गढ़ नाहीं हो जाग । मैं ना योनो कने जाश नहो । कण पर
 से हम नाहीं जानी कण पर से जानिग को कपान छाट जाग । बीछे के दिन गात्र
 से यउठ नहो । लुपेआ हम एक वनिआ से कनजा ठिहो नहो । नाहीं । वनिआ
 से हम लुपेआ ना ठिहो, वन से लुपेआ ठे के यउठ नहो । गोन बनया हमने
 बने हा । एक हम और बनोई जाश नहो ।

[No. 50.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT AZAMGARH.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Rama Smaran Lal, 1898.)

Maĩ Mahuārē bar'dhā kharidāi gailō. Tab Khētā-paṭṭi gailō.
I Mahuārā-to or to-buy went. Then Khētā-paṭṭi-(to) I-went.
 Mahuārē bar'dhā nā milal. Khēt-ō-paṭṭi-mē bar'dhā nā milal. Laūṭal
In-Mahuārā or not was-found. Khētā-paṭṭi-also-in or not was-found. Back
 āwat rah'li, Pal'thī-mē sājh hō-gail. Baniā-kē dukān-par bajār-mē
coming I-was, Pal'thī-in evening became. A-shopkeeper-of shop-at market-in
 ṭhahar-gaili. Nām baniawā-kāi nāhī jānit. Sabērā bhail tab sab
I-stayed. The-name the-shopkeeper-of not I-know. The-dawn became then all
 lōg sōr kailāi, ki Rājā-kē ihā chōri bhail. Sabērā-kē jūn
people a-noise made, that the-Rājā-of near a-theft has-occurred. Dawn-of time
 ham sarak dhaile jāt rah'li. Rājā-kāi tin chaūkidār ham-kē pakar lih'laī.
I road holding going was. Rājā-of three watchmen me hold-of took.
 Tinō ad'mī lapat-ke mar'laī. Bāis rupeā ham'rē pās rahal, āur
The-three men closing-with(-me) beat(-me). Twenty-two rupees me with were, and
 āgauchhā mir'jai dupaṭṭā ham'rē pās rahal, sē chhōr-lih'laī. Ēk
body-cloth a-waist-coat double-wrapper me with were, those they-seized-by-force. One
 dhōṭi rahal; uhō chhin-lih'laī. Rupeā bhī chhōr-lih'laī. Ham
loin-cloth was; that-too they-seized-by-force. Rupees too they-seized-by-force. I
 akēlē rah'li. Lāt mūkā-sē mar'laī, āur uṭhā bāṭhā-ke
alone was. Kicks fists-with they-beat(-me), and taking-(me)-up (and)-making-(me)-sit
 dē-mar'laī. Sag'rō badan-mē chōṭ lagal-hau. Ṭhāṛh nāhī
threw-(me)-down. The-entire body-in wounds have-been-produced. To-stand not
 hō-jāt. Maĩ nā chōri-kare gail rah'lō. Chhat-par-sē ham nāhī gir'li.
I-am-able. I not to-do-theft gone had. The-roof-on-from I not fell.
 Chhat-par-sē girit tō kapār phāt-jāt.
The-roof-on-from (if)-I-had-fallen then (my)-skull would-have-been-fractured.

Biphē-kē din gāw-sē chalal-rah^{li}. Rupeā ham ēk baniyā-sē
Thursday-of day the-village-from I-started-had. Rupees I one shopkeeper-from
 kar^{jā} lih^{lē}-rah^{li}. Nāhī, baniyā-sē ham rupeā nā lih^{li}. Ghar-sē
loan had-taken. No, a-shopkeeper-from I rupees not took. House-from
 rupeā lē-ke chalal-rah^{li}. Tin bar^{dhā} ham^{rē} gharē hau. Ēk ham āūr
rupees taking I-had-started. Three oxen my house-at are. One I more
 kharīde gaīl rah^{li}.
to-buy gone had.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

I went to the village of Mahuārā to buy a bullock. Then I went on to Khēta-paṭṭi, as I could not find one at Mahuārā. Nor could I find one in Khēta-paṭṭi either. Evening fell when I was at Palthi, on the way home; so I stopped for the night in a shop in the *bāzār*. I do not know the name of the shopkeeper. As soon as it was morning the people raised a cry that a theft had been committed in the Rājā's palace. Just then I was going home along the road, and three watchmen of the Rājā's came and caught hold of me. They all closed upon me and beat me. I had twenty-two rupees upon me, and they forcibly took from me not only these, but also my body cloth, my waistcoat, and my double-wrapper. I was wearing a loin-cloth, too, and that also they seized by force. They even took my money from me. I was quite alone, and they kicked me and struck me with their clenched fists, and lifted me up and threw me down.¹ My whole body is covered with wounds, so that I cannot stand up. I never fell from the roof. If I had done that I should have fractured my skull.

I started from my village on Thursday last, after borrowing the money from a shopkeeper. No, I did not borrow it from a shopkeeper. I had the money with me in my house, and took it and started. I have three bullocks at home, and had set out to buy one more.

Western Bhojpurī is also spoken by some 80,000 people in the east of the District of Jaunpur, mainly in Taluka Dobhi of Pargana Chandwak. In the rest of the District a form of Eastern Hindī, locally known as Banaudhī, is spoken. The former dialect is practically the same as that of Azamgarh, as will be evident from the following specimen of the Parable of the Prodigal Son. The following peculiarities may be noticed. The broad Bhojpurī *ā* is represented in writing by *ā*. Thus *dyā* for *dyā*, give. The oblique form of the pronoun of the third person is usually written *wahi* instead of *ohi*, and, in the conjugation of verbs, the two vowels *ai* are usually, but not always, written *aya*. Thus, *gayal*, *bhayal*, instead of *gaīl*, *bhaīl*, etc. These are all mere varieties of spelling. Among verbal forms, we may note *dyā*, above mentioned, which is the second person plural Imperative, instead of the more usual *dā*.

The specimen comes from Pargana Chandwak, Tahsil Keraket.

¹ This is a technical term for a kind of assault. The victim is first made to sit down, and the aggressor then lifts up his legs and throws him on his back.

[No. 51.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT JAUNPUR.)

एक जने के दुइ बेटवा रहलैं। लहुरका बेटवा अपने बाप से कहलेस की बाप धन में से जवन हमार बखरा होय तवन हमें देइ था। बाप बखरा देइ दिहलेस। किछु दिन पाछे लहुरका बेटवा जवन बखरा पउले रहल तवन लेइ के बिदेस गयल। उहाँ अपने चाल चलन के खराबी से कुल जहनुम कइ दिहलेस। और जब सब खरिच होय चुकल तब वहि देस में काल पड़ल। जब दाना बिना मरै लगलैं तब कौनेउ भला अदमी के इहाँ गयलैं। ऊ उहें खेतारी में सूअर चरावै के रखलेस। उहाँ ऊ चहलैं की जौन छिक्कला सूअर खात रहलैं ऊहो हमें मिलत तो खाइत। बाकी ऊहो नाहीं मिलल। जब पेट जरै लागल तब घर के चेत भयल की हमरे बाप के इहाँ नोकर चाकर खात पहिरत और बचावत हउएँ और हम इहाँ दाना बिना मरत हई। तब ओन के जिय में भयल की अब हम अपने घरे चलो और बाप से कही की हम से कसूर भयल और ईसर के इहाँ से हम बेजाँय कयल और चल के कहब की अब हम तोहार बेटवा बन के रहै लायक नाँहीं बाटो। जैसे और मजूर बाटै तइसे हमहूँ से मजूरी करावा। उहाँ से अपने मन में ऐसन गुन के चलल और बाप के इहाँ आयल। जब बेटवा लामें रहल तब बाप देखलेस की हमार बेटवा उहें आवत हो। देख-के मोह बढ़ल मारे छोट के आगे होइ के अँकवारी भर धइ के चूमे लगलैं। तब बेटवा कहलेस की बाप हम तोहार कसूर कइली और परमेसर के इहाँ से बेजाँय कइली। अब हम तोहार बेटवा कहावै लायक नाँहीं बाटो। नोकरन से बाप कहलेस की बढ़ियाँ कपड़ा ले आवा पहिरावाँ और अँगुरी में मुनरी और गोड़े में पनहीं पहिरावा और रजगज होइ या काहे से की जनुक बेटवा हमार मर के जीअल और हेरायल रहल फेर मिलल है। और रजगज होइ लागल ॥

जेठ बेटवा कतहूँ खेतारी में रहलैं। ऊ जब घरे अइलैं तब ई सब खुसिहाली के बात देख के एक नोकर से पुछलेस की का भयल है। नोकर कहलेस की तोहार लहुरका भाय आयल हो और उन के कुसलकारी से लउटले के संती तोहार बाप खिआवत पिआवत हउएँ। ई सुन के जेठरे बेटवा के जिव में खुन्स आयल और बखरी में नाँहीं गयल। जब ई सुन के बाप बाहर आयल और मनावै लागल तब बेटवा कहलेस की तोहार धंधा ढेर दिन ले कइली और तोहरे कहले मतिन चलली। आगे तोहार जी कबहूँ नाँहीं भयल की एक खसी मार के लेइ अउता की अपने संगिन के खिआइत पिआइत। और ई तोहार बेटा जवन तोहार धन और दौलत बाँट के रंडो मुंडी के दिहलेस जैसे लौट के आयल तइसे प्रतवत भोज दिहला। बाप कहलेस की बेटवा तू हमरे संगे सब दिन रहाला। जवन किछु धन और ईसरज हो तवन तोहरे हो। ई बेटवा हम जनली की सुइ गयल अब हम पउली तवने से ई जलसा करै के चाहत रहल ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT JAUNPUR.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ēk janē-kē dui beṭwā rah^{la}ī. Lahur^{kā} beṭwā ap^{nē} bāp-sē
 One man-to two sons were. The-younger son his-own father-to
 kah^{les} kī, 'bāp, dhan-mē-sē jawan hamār bakh^{rā} hōy tawan
 said that, 'father, property-in-from what my share may-be that
 hammaī dei-dyā.' Bāp bakh^{rā} dei-dih^{les}. Kichhu din pāchhē
 to-me give.' The-father share gave-away. Some days after
 lahur^{kā} beṭwā jawan bakh^{rā} paūlē-rahāl tawan lei-ke bidēs
 the-younger son what share had-got that taking (to-)a-foreign-land
 gayal. Uhā ap^{nē} chāl-chalan-kē kharābī-sē kul jahannum^r kāi-dih^{les}.
 went. There his-own conduct-of wickedness-with all (to-)hell he-made (sent).
 Āūr jab sab kharich hōy-chukal tab wahi dēs-mē kāl paṛal. Jab
 And when all spent had-been then that country-in famine fell. When
 dānā binā marāī lag^{la}ī tab kauneu bhalā ad^{mī}-kē ihā gay^{la}ī. Ū
 grain without to-die he-began then a-certain well-to-do man-of near he-went. He
 unhaī khetārī-mē sūar charāwāī-kē rakh^{les}. Uhā ū chah^{la}ī kī,
 him fields-in swine to-feed kept. There he wished that,
 jaun chhikulā sūar khāt-rah^{la}ī, 'ūhau hammaī milat,
 what husks swine used-to-eat, 'those-also to-me (if)-they-had-been-given,
 tau khāit.' Bākī ūhau nāhī milal. Jab pēṭ
 then I-would-have-eaten (-them). But those-even not were-given. When belly
 jarāī lāgal tab ghar-kāī chēt bhayal kī, 'ham^{rē} bāp-kē ihā
 to-burn began then house-of the-remembrance became that, 'my father-of near
 nōkar-chākar khāt pahirat, āūr bachāwat haūaī āūr ham ihā
 servants eating wearing (clothes) and saving (money) are and I here
 dānā binā marat-hāī.' Tab on^{kē} jiy-mē bhayal kī, 'ab ham
 grain without dying-am.' Then his heart-in became that, 'now (let)-me
 ap^{nē} gharē chalī, āūr bāp-sē kahī kī, "ham-sē kasūr
 my-own in-house go, and the-father-to let-me-say that, "me-by fault

bhayal, āūr Īsar-kē ihā-sē ham bejāy kayal," āūr chal-ke
has-come-to-pass, and God-of near-from I evil did," and going
 kahab kī, "ab ham tohār beṭ'wā ban-ke rahāī lāyak nāhī bāṭī.
will-say that, "now I thy son becoming to-live worthy not am.
 Jaisē āūr majūr bāṭāī taisē ham-hū-sē majūri karāwā." ' Ubā-sē
As other labourers are so me-also-by labour cause-to-be-done." ' There-from
 āp'nē man-mē aisan gun-ke chahal, āūr bāp-kē ihā āyal. Jab
his-own mind-in so thinking he-started, and father-of near came. When
 beṭ'wā lāmē rahal, tab bāp dekh'les kī, 'hamār beṭ'wā uhai
the-son far-off was, then the-father saw that, 'my son there-yonder
 āwat hau.' Dēkh-ke mōh barhal. Mārē chhōh-kē āgē-hōi-ke āk'wārī-
coming is.' Seeing pity arose. Goaded-by pity advancing the-lap-
 bhar dhai-ke chūmāī lag'laī. Tab beṭ'wā kah'les kī, 'bāp, ham tohār
in holding to-kiss began. Then the-son said that, 'father, I thy
 kasūr kaīli aur Par'mēsar-kē ihā-sē bejāy kaīli. Ab ham tohār beṭ'wā
fault did and God-of near-from evil did. Now I thy son
 kahāwāī lāyak nāhī bāṭī.' Nok'ran-sē bāp kah'les kī, 'barhiyā
to-be-called fit not am.' Servants-to the-father said that, 'good
 kap'rā lē-āwā, pahirāwā, āūr āguri-mē munari āūr gōrē-mē pan'hī
clothes bring, put-on-(him), and finger-in a-ring and feet-on shoes
 pahirāwā; āūr raj-gaj hōe-dyā, kāhē-sē-kī januk beṭ'wā hamār
put; and rejoicings be-made-let, because as-if son my
 mar-ke jīal; āūr herāyal rahal, phēr milal-hai.' Āūr
having-been-dead came-to-life; and lost was, again found-is.' And
 raj-gaj hōe lāgal.
rejoicings to-be-made began.

Jēṭh beṭ'wā kat'hū khetāri-mē rah'laī. Ū jab gharē
The-elder son somewhere fields-in was. He when into-house
 aīlaī, tab i sab khusihāli-kāī bāt dēkh-ke ēk nōkar-sē puchh'les kī,
came, then these all rejoicings-of matters seeing one servant-from asked that,
 'kā bhayal-hai?' Nōkar kah'les kī, 'tohār lahur'kā bhāy āyal-hau,
'what has-occurred?' The-servant said that, 'thy younger brother come-is,
 āūr un-kē kusal-kārī-sē laūṭ'le-kē santī tohār bāp khiāwat
and his safety-with returning for thy father feeding (his-people)
 piāwat haūaī.' Ī sun-ke jēṭh'rē beṭ'wā-kē jiw-mē
causing-to-drink (his-people) is.' This hearing the-elder son-of heart-into
 khuns āyal āūr bak'hri-mē nāhī gayal. Jab i sun-ke bāp
anger came and the-house-into not went. Then this hearing the-father
 bāhar āya āūr manāwāī lāgal, tab beṭ'wā kah'les kī, 'tohār
outside came and to-appease (him) began, then the-son said that, 'thy

dhandhā dhēr din lē kaīlī, āūr toh^{rē} kah^{lē} matin chal^{lī}. Āgē tohār jī
works many days for I-did, and thy saying according-to went. But thy heart
 kab-hū nāhī bhayal kī ēk khasī mār-ke lei-aūtā,
ever-even not became that one he-goat having-slaughtered thou-mightest-have-brought,
 kī ap^{nē} sāgin-kē khiāit-piāit. Āūr ī tohār bēṭā jawan tohār
that my-own companions I-might-have-feasted. And this thy son who thy
 dhan āūr daulat bāt-ke raṇḍī-muṇḍī-kē dih^{les}, jaisē lauṭ-ke
fortune and property dividing harlots-etcetera-to gave, as-even returning
 āyal taisē et^{wat} bhōj dih^{lā}. Bāp kah^{les} kī, 'beṭ^{wā} tū
came so-even so-great feast thou-gavest. The-father said that, 'son thou
 ham^{rē} sāngē sab din rahā-lā; jawan-kichhu dhan āūr iswar^j hau
me with all days livest; what-even property and prosperity is
 tawan toh^{rai} hau. Ī beṭ^{wā} ham jan^{lī} kī mui gayal, ab ham paūlī;
that thine-verity is. This son I thought that dead he-was, now I got;
 taw^{nē}-sē ī jal^{sā} karāi-kē chāhat rahal.
owing-to-that this rejoicing to-do proper was.'

The dialect spoken in the District of Benares is Western Bhojpuri, the same as that of Azamgarh. It is locally known as Banār^{sī}. The following specimens, which I owe to the kindness of Pandit Mahārāj Nārāyaṇ Śivapurī, Rai Bahādūr, are admirable examples of the language spoken of the country portions of the district, as distinct from the dialect of the city. The first is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, for which no interlinear translation is necessary, and the second is the statement made in a criminal court by a man accused of theft.

The only peculiarities which need be noticed are methods of spelling. The peculiar Bhojpuri *ḍ* is represented by *visarga*, *h*. Thus *दः* : *dā* ; *लः* : *lā*, and many others. The two vowels *ai* are often spelt *ae*, or *aya*. Thus *kaīlan*, *gaēl*, *bhayal*. Similarly *au* are usually spelt *awa*. Thus, instead of *bachaūt-ō*, we have *bachaw^t-ō*, and instead of *lagaules*, *lagaw^{les}*.

The same specimen will also do as an example of the dialect spoken in Western Ghazipur and Central Mirzapur. As already explained on p. 201, we may estimate half the 938,000 speakers of Bhojpuri in the former district as speaking Standard and half as speaking Western Bhojpuri.

As regards Mirzapur, 1,111,500 persons were originally estimated as speaking 'Purbī.' Subsequent enquiry has shown that this is not a correct statement of the case, and that this population must be further sub-divided. Mirzapur District consists of three distinct areas. There is a small portion on the north of the Ganges. There is then the main, central, portion of the District, south of the Ganges and north of the Sone, and finally there is the tract south of the Sone, known as the Sōnpār.

Taking the North-Gangetic area first, it lies immediately to the east of Benares District, and south of that of Jaunpur. It is mainly composed of Pargana Bhadohi,

which is a portion of the Family Domains of the Mahārāja of Benares; but in its south-east corner, on the north bank of the Ganges and close to the Benares border, lie the small tracts of Tappa Kon, Taluka Majhwa, and Pargana Karyat Sikhar. In Bhadohi, the language is a form of Eastern Hindī, similar to that which we shall find in Western Jaunpur and Eastern Allahabad. In Kon, Majhwa, and Karyat Sikhar, it is the Western Bhojpurī which is spoken in Benares District. The same form of Bhojpurī is spoken in the portion of Mirzapur which lies between the Ganges and the Sone. In the Sonpar, on the contrary, it appears that the mixed population there settled speak a form of Eastern Hindī, which, for convenience sake may be called Sōnpārī.

Converting the revised local estimates to round numbers, we find the original 1,111,500 speakers of 'Purbī' sub-divided as follows :—

Eastern Hindi	252,000
Western Bhojpurī	810,000
Sōnpārī	49,500
	<hr/>
TOTAL	1,111,500
	<hr/>

[No. 52.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN, BANĀR'SĪ, SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BENARES.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Pandit Mahārāj Nārāyaṇ Śivapurī, Rai Bahādūr, 1898.)

एक अदमी के दुइठे बेटवा रहलन। ओ में से छोटका अपने बाप से कहलेस है बाबू जौन कुछ माल असबाब हमरे बखरा में पड़े तीन हम के दे दः। तब ऊ आपन कमाई दूनों के बाँट दिहलेस। थोरिके दिन के बितले लहुरका बेटवा सब माल समेट के बड़ी दूर परदेस चलल गएल और उहाँ सब धन लुचपन में फूँक दिहलेस। जब सब गवाँय चुकल तब ओहि देस में बड़ा काल पड़ल। और ऊ भूखन मरे लगल। तब ओहि देस के एक रहोस से जाय मिलल और ऊ ओ के अपने खेत में सूअर चरावे बदे पठे दिहलेस। और जौन छिकुला भूसी सूअर खात रहलन ओही से ऊ आपन पेट भरे बदे ललचत रहल। केहू ओ के न दिहलेस। तब ओ के चेत भयल और मन में सोचलेस की हमरे बाप किछाँ केतना अदमी नोकर बाटन की ऊ लोग पेट भर खाय के कुछ बचवतो होइहैं और हम भूखन मरत बाटी। हम उड़ी और अपने बाप के पास चली और ओन से कहीं की है बाबू भगवान के सामने और तोहरे सामने हम बड़ा पाप कइली। तोहार बेटवा कहावे लायक नाहीं बाटी हमें अपने मजूरन में रख लः। ई बिचार के ऊठल और अपने बाप के पास गयल। बाप बड़ी दूर से बेटवा के आवत देख के मया के मारे दऊर के अपने गरे लगवलेस और चुन्ने लगल। बेटवा बोलल बाबू भगवान के और तोहरे सामने हम अपराधो हई अब हम तोहार बेटवा कहावे लायक नाहीं बाटी। मुदा बाप अपने नोकरन से कहलेस की बढ़ियाँ से बढ़ियाँ कपड़ा निकाल के हमरे लड़िका के पहिरावः और हाथ में सुनरी और गोड़ में पनहीं पहिरावः और हम लोग खाय पी के खुसी मनाई काहे से की ई लड़िका हमार मर के फिर जीअल है बिकुड़ के फिर मिलल है। तब सब लोग खुसी मनावे लगलन ॥

बड़का बेटवा खेत में रहल जब उहाँ से लौटल और घर के नगीच पहुँचल तब गीत और नाच के धूम सुनाई पड़ल। एक नोकर के बोलाय के पुछलेस की ई सब का होत बाय। ऊ जबाब दिहलेस की तोहार भाई अइलन हैं और सही सलामत उन के बहुरले के खुसी में तोहार बाप जेवनार कइलन हैं। ई सुन के ऊ गुस्सा भयल और भित्तर नाहीं गयल। तब बाप बाहर निकल अइलें और लड़िका के मनावे लगलें। लड़िका बाप के जबाब दिहलेस बाह्र एतना दिन से तोहार गुलामी करत हई कबहीं तोहार डुकुम नाहीं टरली तेह पर तू कबहुँ एक खस्सी के बन्धो नाहीं दिहलः की हम अपने संगी के संग खाए पी के चैन करित। मुदा अपने छोटका बेटवा के अवत जौन तोहार सगरी कमाई रंडो बाजी में फूँक दिहलेस तेकरे बदे भोज दिहलः है। बाप बोलल की बेटा तू हमरे लगे सदा रहःकः और जौन कुछ हमरे पक्के बाय तीन सब तोहरे ही। हम लोगन के खुसी करे के उचित रहल काहे से ई तोहार भाई मर के फिर जीअल है और बिकुड़ के फिर मिलल है ॥

[No. 52.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN, BANÂR'SĪ, SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BENARÉS.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION.

(Pandit Mahārāj Nārāyaṇ Śivapurī, Rai Bahādur, 1898.)

Ēk ad^amī-kē dui-ṭhē beṭ^awā rah^alan. Ō-mē-sē chhoṭ^akā ap^anē bāp-sē kah^ales, 'hē bābū, jaun kuchh māl as^abāb ham^arē bakh^arā-mē paṛai taun ham-kē dē-dā.' Tab ū āpan kamāi dūnō-kē bāṭ^a di^ales. Thōrikai din-kē bit^alē lahur^akā beṭ^awā sab māl samēṭ-ke baṛi dūr paṛdēs chalal-gael, āūr uhā sab dhan luch^apan-mē phūk-di^ales. Jab sab gawāy chukal tab ohi dēs-mē baṛā kāl paṛal, āūr ū bhūkhan marāi lagal. Tab ohi dēs-kē ēk rahīs-sē jāy milal, āūr ū ō-kē ap^anē khēt-mē sūar charāwāi badē paṭhai di^ales. Āūr jaun chhikulā bhūsi sūar khāt rah^alan ōhī-sē ū āpan pēṭ bharāi badē lal^achat-rahāl. Kēhū ō-kē na di^ales. Tab ō-kē chēt bhayal āūr man-mē soch^ales ki, 'ham^arē bāp kihā ket^anā ad^amī nōkar bāṭan ki ū lōg pēṭ bhar khāy-ke kuchh bachaw^at-ō hōihaī, āūr ham bhūkhan marat-bāṭi. Ham uṭṭhī āūr ap^anē bāp-kē pās chalī āūr on-sē kahī ki, "hē bābū, Bhag^awān-kē sām^anē āūr toh^arē sām^anē ham baṛā pāp kaili. Tohār beṭ^awā kahāwāi lāyak nāhī bāṭi. Hamaī ap^anē majūran-mē rakh-lā." I bichār-ke ūṭhal āūr ap^anē bāp-kē pās gayal. Bāp baṛi dūr-sē beṭ^awā-kē āwat dēkh-ke mayā-kē mārē daūr-ke ap^anē garē lagaw^ales āūr chummāi lagal. Beṭ^awā bōlal, 'Bābū, Bhag^awān-kē āūr toh^arē sām^anē ham ap^arādhi hāi. Ab ham tohār beṭ^awā kahāwāi lāyak nāhī bāṭi.' Mudā bāp ap^anē nok^aran-sē kah^ales ki, 'baṛhiyā-sē baṛhiyā kap^arā nikāl-ke ham^arē larikā-kē pahirāwā āūr hāth-mē mun^ari āūr gōṛ-mē pan^ahī pahirāwā, āūr ham lōg khāy-pī-kē khusī manāī; kāhē-sē ki i larikā hamār mar-ke phir jīal-hai; bichhur-ke phir milal-hai.' Tab sab lōg khusī manāwāi lag^alan.

Baṛkā beṭ^awā khēt-mē rahāl. Jab uhā-sē lauṭal āūr ghar-kē nagich pahūchal tab gīt āūr nāch kāi dhūm sunāi-paṛal. Ēk nōkar-kē bolāy-ke puchh^ales ki 'i sab kā hōt bāy?' Ū jabāb di^ales ki, 'tohār bhāi aīlan haī, āūr sabi salāmat un-kē bahur^alē-kē khusī-mē tohār bāp jew^anār kailan-haī.' I sun-ke ū gussā bhayal, āūr bhittar nāhī gayal. Tab bāp bāhar nikal aīlāi āūr larikā-kē manāwāi lag^alāi. Larikā bāp-kē jabāb di^ales 'Bāh! et^anā din-sē tohār gulāmi karat-hāi, kab^ahī tohār hukum nāhī ṭar^ali; tēhū-par tū kab^ahū ēk khassī-kāi bachch-ō nāhī di^alā ki ham ap^anē saṅgi-kē saṅg khāe-pī-ke chain karit. Mudā ap^anē chhoṭ^akā beṭ^awā-kē aw^atai jaun tohār sag^ar-ō kamāi raṇḍi-bāji-mē phūk di^ales, tek^arē badē bhōj di^alā-hai. Bāp bōlal ki, 'beṭā, tū ham^arē lagē sadā rahā-lā, āūr jaun kuchh ham^arē pallē bāy taun sab toh^ar-ai hau. Ham lōgan-kē khusī karāi-kē uchit rahāl, kāhē-sē, i tohār bhāi mar-ke phir jīal-hai, āūr bichhur-ke phir milal-hai.'

[No. 53.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRÎ.

BHOJPURÎ DIALECT.

WESTERN, BANÂR'SÎ, SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BENARES.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Pandit Mahārāj Nārāyaṇ Śivapurī, Rai Bahādur, 1898.)

सवाल ॥ अबको सोम्मार अउर मंगर जौन बोतल हौ ओकरे बोच के रात में तू हरगोबिन्द
तिवारी के खेत से रहिला उपरलः ॥

जवाब ॥ पेट जरत रहल पिथीनाथ एक मुट्ठी उपरली ॥

सः ॥ तौह के रमेसर गौड़इत आधो रात के चोरी के रहिला ले जात धइलेस ॥

जः ॥ बेर बिसौले हम रहिला खात घर जात रहली । राम जिआवन गवाह कोल्हू हाँकत
रहलन । हमें देख के पुछलन कहाँ से लिहले आवत हउअः । हम कहली की
दुसरे सिवान से ले अइली हैं । तब राम जिआवन हमें धइ लिहलन ॥

सः ॥ राम जिआवन तो के धइ के फिर का कइलन ॥

जः ॥ धइ के पिथीनाथ गौड़इत बोलाय के अकस बस चलान कइ दिहलन ॥

सः ॥ तौ से अउर राम जिआवन से का अकस हौ ॥

जः ॥ ई अकस हौ राम जिआवन से को हमरे खेते में से लिहले आवत हौवैं ॥

सः ॥ तोहार पहिले कबहीं चोरी में सजाय भइल हौ ॥

जः ॥ हाँ बाबू एक दाँड़ पँदरह दिन के चोरी में कइद रहली ॥

[No. 53.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN, BANĀR'SĪ, SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BENARÉS.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Pandit Mahārāj Nārāyan Sivapurī, Rai Bahādur, 1898.)

Sawāl.— Ab^{kī} Sommār aūr Maṅgar jaun bital-hau, ok^{rē} bich-kē
Question.—Of-now Monday and Tuesday which have-passed, of-them between
 rāt-mē tū Har-gōbind Tiwārī-kē khēt-sē rahilā upar^{lā}?
the-night-in you Har-gōbind Tiwārī's field-from gram plucked?

Jawāb.— Pēt jarat-rahāl, Pirthī-nāth! Ēk muṭṭhī upar^{lī}.
Answer.—Belly burning-was, Earth-lord! A handful I-plucked.

Sawāl.—Tōh-kē Ramēsar Gōṛait ādhī rāt-kē chōrī-kāi rahilā lē-jāt
Question.—You Ramēsar Gōṛait half night-at theft-of gram taking-away
 dhailes?
arrested?

Jawāb.—Bēr-bisaulē ham rahilā khāt ghar jāt-rah^{lī}. Rām-jiāwan
Answer.—At-sunset I gram eating home going-was. Rām-jiāwan
 gawāh kōlhū hākat-rah^{lan}. Hamaī dēkh-ke puchh^{lan},
witness sugar-cane-press driving-was. Me having-seen he-asked,
 'kah^{sē} lih^{lā}-āwat-hauā?' Ham kah^{lī} kī, 'dus^{rē} siwān-sē
 'where-from are-you-bringing-it?' I said that, 'other side-from
 lē-aīlī-haī.' Tab Rām-jiāwan hamaī dhaī-lih^{lan}.
I-have-brought-(it). Then Rām-jiāwan me caught-hold-of.

Sawāl.— Rām-jiāwan tō-kē dhaī-ke phir kā kailān?
Question.—Rām-jiāwan you having-seized again what did?

Jawāb.— Dhaī-ke, Pirthī-nāth! Gōṛait bolāy-ke
Answer.—Having-seized, Earth-lord! the-Gōṛait having-called
 akas has chalān kāi-dih^{lan}.
enmity under-the-influence-of sent-up-for-trial he-made (me).

Sawāl.— Tō-sē aūr Rām-jiāwan-sē kā akas hau?
Question.—You-with and Rām-jiāwan-with what enmity is?

Jawāb.—Ī akas hau Rām-jīāwan-sē, kī ham'rē khētē-mē-sē lih'lē

*Answer.—This enmity is Rām-jīāwan-with, that my field-in-from having-taken
āwat-hauwāi.
coming-he-is.*

Sawāl.—Tobār pahilē kab'hī chōrī-mē sajāy bhail-hau?

Question.—Of-you before ever theft-in punishment has-occurred?

Jawāb.—Hā, bābū, ēk dāi pād'rah din-kē chōrī-mē kaid rah'li.

Answer.—Yes, Sir, one time fifteen days-for theft-in imprisoned I-was.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Question.—Did you pluck gram from Har-gōbind Tiwāri's field on the night between last Monday and Tuesday?

Answer.—My Lord of the Earth, my belly was burning. I did pluck one handful.

Question.—Did Ramēsar Gōrait arrest you on the midnight of the theft, as you were going off with the gram?

Answer.—At sunset I was going home, munching the gram I had plucked. The witness Rām-jīāwan was driving his sugarcane-mill. He asked me where I had taken it from, and I told him that I had taken it from the other side of the village-boundary.¹ He then caught hold of me.

Question.—What did Rām-jīāwan then do?

Answer.—My Lord of the Earth, he had a grudge against me. And so he called the Gōrait and made me over to him.

Question.—What is the grudge between you and Rām-jīāwan?

Answer.—It is this. He comes and takes grain from my field.

Question.—Have you ever previously been punished for theft?

Answer.—Yes, Sir, I was once imprisoned for fifteen days for theft.

The language spoken by the natives of Benares City varies considerably according to the castes of the speakers. For instance, the use of the word *bāṭē* for 'he is' is said to be confined to the Kasērās, or brass-workers, instead of which the Baniyā and other Vaiśya castes use *hau*, while the original inhabitants say *hāwā*. The city is, of course, largely inhabited by people from other parts of India, who speak corrupted forms of their mother-tongues, Panjābi, Gujarātī, Marāṭhī, Bengali, or what not. The influence is felt by the native inhabitants, and the true Benares language is every year becoming more and more uniform. The following specimen, which I owe to the kindness of Babu Śyām Sundar Dās, is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, in the dialect spoken by Kasērās, Ahīrs, and similar castes. I have not thought it worth while to give any analysis of the local peculiarities. Most of them depend on pronunciation, or are mere varieties of spelling. It will be sufficient to draw attention to the representation of the Bhojpuri vowel *ā* by the addition of another *a*, thus *dā*, give, is written ददा *daa*.

¹ Such a theft would be venial compared with stealing crops grown in one's own village. No village is its brother's keeper.

[No. 54.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN, BANĀR'SĪ, SUB-DIALECT.

(BENARES CITY.)

(Babu Śyām Sundar Dās, 1898.)

कउनउ मिला के दुइठे बेटवा रहलयँ । उनहन में से लहुरका अपने बाप से कहलेस की ए बाबू अपने कमाई में जउन हमार बखरा होय तउन हमें दे द्य । तब ऊ उनहन के आपन लेई पूंजी बाँट देहलेस । थोरिके दिन में (or थोरो दिन नाहीं बीतल को) लहुरका बेटवा आपन सब कुछ प्रकड़ा कइ के (or लुहाय के) परदेस चल गयल अउर उहाँ लुहाई में दिन बितावै लगल अउर आपन कुल धन फूँक देहलेस । जब ऊ सब किछ उड़ाय सुकल ओही दिन म देस में भारी अकाल पड़ि गयल अउर ऊ कंगाल होय गयल । अउर ऊ जाय के ओहि देस जे रहैवालन में से एक के इहाँ रहइ लगल जउन ओ के अपने खेत में सूअर चरावै बदे रखलेस । अउर ऊ ओहि मोथा सोथा से जे के सूअर खात रहलिन आपन पेट भरै चहलेस काहे बदे की कत्तों ओ के अउर कुछ नाहीं मिलत रहल । तब ओकर आँख खुलल अउर ऊ सोचलेस की हमरे बाप के घरे केतना मजूरन के खइले ओ पर अलेल रोटी परल रहइ-ले अउर हम भुक्खन मूअत बाटी । हम अपने बाप के लगे जाब अउर ओन से कहब की हे बाबू हम दइउ से फिर के तोहरे सोभइ कुपद कइली । हम फिन तोहरे बेटवा कहावइ जोग क नाहीं रहली । हमें अपने मजूरन में से एक के मतिन रख लअ । तब ऊ अपने बाप के लगे चलल अउर लमों नाहीं पहुँचल की ओकर बाप ओ के देख के छोहाय गयल अउर दउड़ के ओ के गरे लपट के भेटलेस । बेटवा ओहि से कहलेस की ए बाबू हम दइउ से बिमुख अउर तोहरे सोभइ कुपद कइले हई से अब हम तोहार बेटवा कहावइ जोग नाहीं रहली । तब ओकर बाप अपने नोकरवन से कहलेस की सब से नीक कपड़ा काढ़ के ए के पहिरावअ अउर उकरे हाथे में मुँदरी अउर गोड़े में पनही पहिरावअ । अउर आवअ आजु हमन खूब भोज भात करीँ, काहे की ई हमार मूअल बेटवा फिन से जीअल हइ, हेराय गयल रहल फिन से मिलल हइ । तब ओनहन खाए पीए चैन करे लगलेन ॥

ओकर जेठरका बेटवा खेत में रहल अउर जब ऊ बखरी के नियरे पहुँचल तब बाजा अउर नाच कइ हउरा सुनलेस अउर नोकरवन में से एक के गोहराय के पुछलेस की ई का हउ । नोकरवा कहलेस की तोहार भाय आयल हइ अउर तोहार बाबू नीक नीक तीवन जेवनार जेववलइ हई; काहे से की ओ के जीयत पउलेन हैं । ई सुन के ऊ खुनसयलेस अउर भितर जाए कइ मन न कइलेस । एहि से ओकर बाप बहरे निकस के ओ के मनावइ लगल । ऊ बाप के जबाब देहलेस की देखअ हम एतने बरिस से तोहार टहल करत हई अउर तोहार हुकुम कब्बउं नाहीं टारित बाकी तू हमें कब्बउं एकठे छेड़ियउ नाहीं देहलअ की हम अपने संगिन के संगे चैन करित । ई तोहार ऊ बेटवा हइ जउन पतुरियन के संगे तोहार धन उड़ाय देहलेस । जैसही ई आयल तैसही प्रकारे बदे तू नीक नीक जेवनार बनवलअ हइ । बाप ओ से कहलेस की बचवा तैं तो नितै मोरि संगे बाटे अउर जउन कुछ मोर हउ तउन सब तोरअ हउ । पइ तो के आज खुसी अनन्द करै के चाहत रहल काहे से की तोर मूअल भाय बहुरल हइ ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN, BANĀR'SĪ, SUB-DIALECT.

(BENARES CITY.)

TRANSLITERATION.

(Babu Śyām Sundar Dās, 1898.)

Kaūnaū milā-kē duiṭhē beṭ'wā rah'laṭ. Un'han-mē-sē lahur'kā ap'nē bāp-sē kah'les kī, 'ē bābū, ap'nē kamāi-mē jāun hamār bakh'rā hōy taūn hammaī dē-dā.' Tab ū un'han-kē āpan lēi pūji bāt deh'les. Thorikai dīn-mē (or thōrō dīn nāhī bītal kī) lahur'kā beṭ'wā āpan sab kuchh ekaṭṭhā-kāi-ke (or juhāy-ke) par'dēs chal-gayal aūr uhā luchhai-mē dīn bitāwāi-lagal aūr āpan kul dhan phūk deh'les. Jab ū sab kichhu urāy chukal ohī dīn-mē dēs-mē bhārī akāl paṛi-gayal aūr ū kāgāl hōy-gayal. Aūr ū jāy-ke ohi dēs-kē rahāi-wālan-mē-sē ēk-kē ihā rahaī-lagal, jāun ō-kē ap'nē khēt-mē sūar charāwāi badē rakh'les. Aūr ū ohi mōthā sōthā-sē jē-kē sūar khāt rah'lin āpan pēt bharāi chah'les kāhē badē kī kattō ō-kē aūr kuchh nāhī milat-rahāl. Tab ō-kar ākh khulal aūr ū soch'les kī, 'ham'rē bāp-kē gharē ket'nā majūran-kē khaīlē-ō par alēl rōṭi paral rahaī-lē aūr ham bhukkhan mūat bātī. Ham ap'nē bāp-kē laggē jāb aūr on-sē kahab kī, "hē bābū, ham Daū-sē phir-ke toh'rē sōjhaī kupad kailī. Ham phin toh'rē beṭ'wā kahāwāi jōg ka nāhī rah'li. Hammaī ap'nē majūran-mē-sē ēk-kē matin rakh-lā." ' Tab ū ap'nē bāp-kē laggē chalal aūr laggō nāhī pahūchal kī ō-kar bāp ō-kē dēkh-ke chhohāy gayal aūr daūr-ke ō-kē garē lapaṭ-ke bheṭ'les. Beṭ'wā ohi-sē kah'les kī, 'ē bābū ham Daū sē bimukh aūr toh're sōjha-i kupad kailē hāi, sē ab ham tohār beṭ'wā kahāwāi jōg nāhī rah'li.' Tab ō-kar bāp ap'nē nokar'wan sē kah'les kī, 'sab-sē nik kap'rā kārh-ke ē-kē pahirāwā. Aūr uk'rē hāth-mē mūd'rī aūr gōrē-mē pan'hī pahirāwā. Aūr āwā āju haman khūb bhōj bhāt karī, kāhē kī i hamār mūal beṭ'wā phin-sē jīal hāi; herāy-gayal-rahāl, phin-sē milal hāi. Tab on'han khāe pīe chain-kare lagalen.

Ō-kar jēthar'kā beṭ'wā khētē-mē rahāl aūr jab ū bakh'rī-kē niyarē pahūchal tab bājā aūr nāch kāi haūrā sun'les aūr nokar'wan-mē-sē ēk-kē goh'rāy-ke puchh'les kī 'i kā haū?' Nokar'wā kah'les kī, 'tohār bhāy āyal-hāi aūr tohār bābū nik nik tiwan jew'nār jewaw'lāi hāi; kāhē-sē kī ō-kē jiyat paūlen hāi.' I sun-ke ū khun'say'les aūr bhittar jāe-kāi man na kāiles. Ehi-sē ō-kar bāp bah'rē nikas-ke ō-kē manāwāi lagāl. Ū bāp-kē jabāb deh'les kī, 'dēkhā, ham et'nē baris-sē tohār ṭahal karat-hāi, aūr tohār hukum kabbaū nāhī ṭarīt; bākī tū hammaī kabbaū ek-ṭhē chheriyāū nāhī deh'lā kī ham ap'nē sāngin-kē sāngē chain karīt. I tohār ū beṭ'wā hāi jāun paturīyan-kē sāngē tohār dhan urāy deh'les. Jāis'hī i āyal tāis'hī ek'rē badē tū nik nik jew'nār ban'waw'lā-hāi. Bāp ō-sē kah'les kī, 'bach'wā, tāi tō nittai mōrē sāngē bātē, aūr jāun kuchh mōr haū taūn sab torā haū. Pāi tō-kē āj khūsi anand karāi-kē chāhat-rahāl kāhē-sē kī tōr mūal bhāy bahural hāi.'

The foregoing specimen may be taken as representing the speech of the middle-classes of the City of Benares. The dialect of the lowest dregs of the populace has many marked peculiarities, and has occupied more than one native scholar. The late Kājā Hariśchandra gives a description of it in his account of the Hindi Language, and a poet, named Tēgh 'Alī, has written a collection of verses in it, which is very popular. Unfortunately, few of them will bear translation. They present a striking instance of the depths to which religious poetry can sink. The book is entitled the *Badmāsh-darpan* or 'Mirror of Sturdy Rogues,' and gives a curious picture of the habits of these gentry. The poems are religious ones in praise of Kṛishṇa, and are couched in the slang, and illustrated with the ideas, of the lowdest of the low. The following is one of the least objectionable. It is really an adoration of the God, but, on the surface, is an address of a city thief to a well-beloved youth.

Two things may be pointed out with regard to the language. One is the mark¹ which means that a final *a* is very lightly pronounced. Thus क is pronounced *kʰ*. The other is the frequency with which the Present Indicative is used in a future sense. Thus *tanāī-lā*, I will get (a tent) pitched.

[No. 55.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

WESTERN, LOW BANĀR'SĪ, SUB-DIALECT.

(BENARES CITY.)

(Tēgh 'Alī.)

का माल असफीं हो रुपैया तोरे बदे । हाजिर बा जिउ समेत करेजा तोरे बदे ॥
 मंगर में अब की रेती पै रजवा तोरे बदे । जर-दोजी का तनाईला तमुवा तोरे बदे ॥
 बनवा देईला अबकी देवारी में राम धै । जर-दोजी जूता टोपी डुपट्टा तोरे बदे ॥
 चढ़ जालें कीनी दाँव पै सारे तो लेईला । कञ्चन के गोप मोती के माला तोरे बदे ॥
 हम खर-मिटाय कैली हँ रहिला चबाय के । भैवल धरल बा दूध में खाजा तोरे बदे ॥ ५ ॥
 मलिया से कह देली है ले आवल करी रजा । बेला चमेली जूही के गजरा तोरे बदे ॥
 भोला में लेहले पान तोरे संग रहल करी । कह देली है रिखइया तमोलिया तोरे बदे ॥
 अपने के लोई लेहली है कमरी भी बा धइल । किनली है, रजा, लाल दुसाला तोरे बदे ॥
 पारस मिलल बा बीच में गंगा के राम धै । सजवा देईला सोने के बँगला तोरे बदे ॥
 संभा सवेरे घूम छलावा बदल बदल । काबुल से हम मँगौली है घोड़ा तोरे बदे ॥ १० ॥
 अत्तर तू मल के रोज नहायल करे रजा । बीसन भरल धयल बा कराबा तोरे बदे ॥
 जानीला आज कल में भनाभन चली, रजा । लाठी, लोहँगो, खञ्जर औ बिकुआ तोरे बदे ॥
 बुलबुल बटेर लाल लड़ावैल दुकड़हा । हम काबुली मँगौली है मेढ़ा तोरे बदे ॥
 कुस्ती लड़ा के माल बना देब राम धै । बैठक में अब खोदीला अखाड़ा तोरे बदे ॥
 कासी, पराग, हारिका, मथुरा और बुन्दावन । धावल करैलें तेग, कंधैया, तोरे बदे ॥ १५ ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kā māl asarfī hau rupaiyā tore badē;
 What value gold-coin is rupees thee for;

Hājir bā jiu samēt karējā tore badē.
 Present is life with liver thee for.

Mangar-mē ab-kī rēti-pai, raj*wā, tore badē
 The-Mangal-festival-in this-year sands-on, my-king, thee for

Jar-dōjī-kā tanāi-lā tamuā tore badē.
 Embroidery-of I-will-get-set-up tent thee for.

Ban*wā-dēi-lā ab-kī Dewārī-mē Rām dhāi
 I-will-get-made this-year Diwālī-festival-in Rām taking

Jar-dōjī jūtā, ṭopī, dupattā, tore badē.
 Embroidered shoes, cap, double-wrapper, thee for.

Uharh-jā-lāi kaunō dāw-pai sārē to lēi-lā;
(If)-there-rise any turn-on brother-in-law then I-will-take;
 Kañchan-k* gōp, mōti-k* mālā tore badē.
Gold-of neck-ornament, pearls-of rosary thee for.

5. Ham khar-mitāw kaili-h* rahilā chabāy-ke;
I breakfast done-have gram eating;
 Bhēwal dharal-bā dūdh-mē khājā tore badē.
Soaked kept-is milk-in khājā-sweets thee for.
 Maliyā-sē kah-dēli-hai, 'le-āwal-karī,' rajā,
The-flower-seller-to I-said-have, 'bring-thou-regularly,' my-king,
 'Bēlā, chamelī, jūhi-k* gaj'rā,' tore badē.
'Jasmine, Arabian-Jasmine, Indian-Jasmine-of garland,' thee for.
 'Jhōlā-mē leh'lē pān tore saṅg rahal-karī,'
'Bag-in taking betel thee with regularly-remain,'
 Kah-dēli-hai Rikhaiyā tamoliyā tore badē.
Have-said-to Rikhai betel-leaves-grower thee for.
 Ap'nē-kē lōi leh'lī-hai kam*ri bhī bā dhaīl;
Myself-for a-blanket I-have-brought a-coarse-blanket also is kept;
 Kin'lī-hai, rajā, lāl dusālā tore badē.
I-purchased-have, my-king, a-red shawl thee for.
 Pāras milal-bā bīch-mē Gaṅgā-kē, Rām-dhāi;
A-philosopher's-stone found-is the-middle-in the-Ganges-of, Rām-taking;
 Saj*wā-dēi-lā sōnē-kāi bāg'lā tore badē.
I-will-get-furnished gold-of a-bungalow thee for.
10. Sañjhā sabērē ghūmā chhalāwā badal badal;
In-the-evening in-the-morning walk-about fashion changing changing;
 Kābul-sē ham māgaulī-hai ghōrā tore badē.
Kābul-from I sent-for-have a-horse thee for.
 Attar tū mal-ke rōj nahāyal-karā, rajā;
Otto-of-roses thou rubbing-on-the-body daily bathe-regularly, my-king;
 Bisan bharal dhayal-bā karābā tore badē.
Scores-of filled kept-are glass-pots thee for.
 Jānī-lā āj kal-mē jhanā-jhan ohālī, rajā,
I-know to-day to-morrow-in clashing will-go, my-king,
 Lāṭhī, lohāgi, khañjar, au bichhuā tore badē.
Bludgeons, iron-bound-staves, poniards, and stilettos thee for.
 Bulbul, baṭēr, lāl, laṛāwāi-lā duk*rahā;
Bulbuls, quails, amaduvats, cause-to-fight men-of-straw;
 Ham kābulī māgaulī-hai mērbā tore badē.
I of-Kābul have-sent-for ram thee for.
 Kustī-laṛā-ke māl banā-dēb, Rām-dhāi;
Getting-you-exercised-in-wrestling a-wrestler I-shall-make-thee, Rām-taking;

- Baiṭhak-mē ab khōdī-lā akhārā tore badē.
The-sitting-room-in now will-I-get-dug wrestling-ground thee for.
15. Kāsī, Parāg, Dwārikā, Mathurā āūr Brindāban;
Benares, Allahabad, Dwārikā, Mathurā and Brindāban;
- Dhāwal-karāi-lē Tēgh, kādhaiā, tore badē.
Regularly-runs-to Tēgh, O-beloved, thee for.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

What are gold *ashrafis* and rupees that I should offer them to thee, when my heart and my life are thine.

At the next Maṅgal fair¹ will I have an embroidered tent set up for thee on the sand of the banks of the Ganges, O my Prince.

By Rām I swear that I will have made for thee for the next Diwālī festival embroidered shoes, and hat, and cape.

If by good luck any fool of a rich man falls into my clutches, I will take from him a necklace of gold and a rosary of pearls, all for thee.

5. For my own breakfast I munch a few grains of parched gram, but for thee I have kept sweetmeats soaked in milk.

O my Prince, I have told the florist to supply thee regularly with garlands of all kinds of jasmine.

For thee have I ordered Rikhai, the betel seller, to be always at thy side with betel.

For myself have I bought a blanket, and I have another rough one at home, but for thee, O my Prince, have I purchased a scarlet shawl.

By Rām I swear that I have found a philosopher's stone in the midst of the Ganges, and now will I get furnished a bungalow of gold for thee.

10. Morning and evening saunter thou about with ever varying gait. Lo, I have sent to Kābul for a horse for thee.

My Prince, rub thou otto of roses daily on thy body. Scores of jars of it have I stored for thee in my house.

Well know I that to-day or to-morrow there will be the clash of arms for thee in the streets—the clash of bludgeons and of iron-bound slaves, of poniards and stilettos.²

Common people³ get up matches between fighting bulbuls, quails, or amadavats, but I have sent to Kābul for a fighting ram for thee.

By Rām I swear that I will have thee taught wrestling, and make thee a champion athlete, and in my sitting-room will I have dug for thee a wrestling-ground.

15. Tēgh 'Alī, the poet, is ever visiting the sacred shrines of Benares, Allahabad, Dwārikā, Mathurā and Brindāban, for thee, O Kṛishṇa.

¹ A well-known fair held at Benares, entitled the *Burh'wā Maṅgal*.

² The *biohhuā* may be described as a kind of curved stiletto.

³ A *duk'rahā* is a man who is worth only a *duk'rā*, or the fourth part of a pice.

NAGPURIĀ OR SADĀN.

We have seen that on the extreme northern border of the Palamau District the language is Standard Bhojpurī, and that, on the north-east corner of the same district, where it abuts on Gaya, it is Magahī. In the rest of the Palamau District, and over nearly the whole of the Ranchi District, the language of the settled Aryans is a corrupt form of Bhojpurī, which has undergone modifications, partly by the influence of the Magahī dialect which surrounds it on three sides and of the Chattisgarhī spoken to its west, and partly owing to the influx of words into its vocabulary which belong to the languages of the Non-Aryan population. The same language is spoken in the north and east of the Native State of Jashpur. (In the west of that State, the language is the form of Chattisgarhī known as Sargujā, and in the south, Orīyā.) It is generally known as Nagpuriā (strictly transliterated 'Nag-puriā'), or the language of Chota Nagpur proper. It is also known as Sadān or Sadrī (Sad'ri), and is called by the Non-Aryan Muṇḍās 'Dikkū Kāji,' or the language of the *Dikkū* or Aryans. The word 'Sad'rī' in this part of the country is applied to the language of the settled, as distinct from the unsettled, population. Thus, the corrupt form of Chattisgarhī, which is spoken by the semi-Aryanised Korwās who have abandoned their original Muṇḍā language, is known as 'Sadrī Korwā,' as compared with the true Korwā language, belonging to the Muṇḍā family, which is still spoken by their wilder brethren.

A reference to what has already been said under the head of Eastern Magahī on pp. 139 and ff. will remind the reader that the Division of Chota Nagpur contains two main plateaux, known, respectively, as the plateau of Hazaribagh, to the north, and the plateau of Ranchi, to the south,—the two being separated by the river-system of the Damuda. The Ranchi plateau includes nearly the whole of the present Ranchi District, and most of the Gurjat States. To the north-west, it gradually shades off into the lowlands of Palamau, while on the east and south it drops more abruptly into the plain countries of Manbhum and Singhbhum. On the east, a small portion of the sub-plateau tract belongs politically to the District of Ranchi, and here the language is not Nagpuriā, but is the form of Magahī known as Pāch Parganiā. Again, across the south-east corner of Ranchi, a colony of Jains speak the variety of Western Bengali known as Sarākī, while the other Aryan inhabitants of the same tract speak either Nagpuriā or Pāch Parganiā according to the locality. Finally, on the north of the District, a colony of some 20,000 immigrants from Hazaribagh still speak the language of their mother-country, in the midst of a Nagpuriā population.

We may roughly divide up the languages of the two Districts of Ranchi and Palamau, and of the State of Jashpur as follows:—

Name of Language.	SPOKEN BY THE UNDERMENTIONED POPULATION IN			
	Ranchi.	Palaman.	Jashpur.	TOTAL.
Bengali,—				
Sarāki	48,127			48,127
Bihārī,—				
Standard Magahī	20,141	150,000		170,141
Pāch Parganiā Magahī	8,000			8,000
Standard Bhojpurī		50,000		50,000
Nagpuriā Bhojpurī	297,585	250,000	46,672	594,257
Chhattisgarhī,—				
Sargujā			20,000	20,000
Sadrī Korwā			4,000	4,000
Oṛiyā			10,000	10,000
Mundā Languages	406,086	35,200	11,100	452,386
Dravidian Languages	325,860	30,000	20,000	375,860
Other Languages	23,086	81,570	1,864	106,520
TOTAL	1,128,885	596,770	113,636	1,839,291

It will be seen from the above that Nagpuriā is spoken by, altogether, 594,257 people. It is bounded on the north-west by the Standard Bhojpurī of North Palamau, on the north-east and north by the Magahī of Hazaribagh, on the east by the languages of the sub-plateau population of Eastern Rānchi speaking the Pāch Parganiā variety of Magahī, and of the mixed population of Manbhum, some of whom speak Kurmālī Magahī, and others Western Bengali. On the south it is bordered by the Chakradharpur Thana, and by the two Native States, of Singhbhum, the main language of which is Oṛiyā, but in which a portion of the population speaks Magahī. Further to the west, the southern boundary is the northern frontier of the Gangpur State till it meets Jashpur, which State the language-pale crosses up to its western frontier. South of this line the language is here Oṛiyā without any admixture of Magahī. At the western boundary of Jashpur, the line turns north across the State, and then continues in the direction of the common frontier of Sarguja and Palamau up to the river Sone. East of this line, the language is Nagpuriā, and west of it the Sargujā form of Chhattisgarhī. The above boundary line will be clearly seen on the map facing p. 1.

Nagpuriā has the advantage of having been well illustrated by the Reverend E. H. Whitley. In order to understand the title of his Grammar, it is necessary to explain that the old District of Lohardaga originally included Palamau. The latter district was separated off, and the remaining portion retained the name of Lohardaga. Finally, in the year 1899, the name of the newly formed District of Lohardaga was changed to that of Ranchi.

AUTHORITY—

WHITLEY, The Rev. E. H., S. P. G., Ranchi, assisted by SALKAR, A.—*Notes on the Gānwāri Dialect of Lohardaga, Ckhota Nagpur*. Calcutta, 1896.

The following account of the grammar of the Nagpuriā Sub-dialect is based on Mr. Whitley's Grammar:—

NAGPURIĀ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

I.—PRONUNCIATION.—A final *i* is pronounced, and written in the preceding syllable. Thus *sucari*, a pig, becomes *sucāri*. This peculiarity runs right through the language. The influence of the neighbouring Bengali leads the letter *a* to be sometimes pronounced as *ō* or *o*. Thus *sab*, all, becomes *sōb* or *sob*.

II.—NOUNS.—Nouns do not change in the singular. The plural is formed by adding *man*,—a termination borrowed from Chhattisgarhi. The plural termination is seldom used, except in the case of animate nouns.

The cases are formed by the following postpositions,—*kē*, to (also forms Accusative); *k*, *kēr*, or *kar*, of; *mē*, in; *le*, *lāi*, *lagin*, *lagē*, for; *sē*, from.

There is an Instrumental in *ē*. Thus *bhukhē*, by hunger.

To give the idea of definiteness, the Chhattisgarhi suffix *har* is sometimes added to nouns. Thus *bēṭā-har*, the son.

III.—PRONOUNS.

	I.		Thou.		Your Honour.	This.	That, he.	Who.	That.	Who?	What?
	Inferior.	Superior.	Inferior.	Superior.							
Sing.											
Nom.	<i>mōē</i>	<i>ham</i> ,	<i>tōē</i>	<i>tōh</i>	<i>rāure</i> , <i>ap^{ne}</i>	<i>ī</i> , <i>ihē</i>	<i>ū</i> , <i>ūhē</i>	<i>jē</i>	<i>sē</i>	<i>kē</i>	<i>kā</i>
Acc.	<i>mō-kē</i>	<i>ham-kē</i>	...	<i>tō-kē</i>	<i>rāur-kē</i> , <i>ap^{ne}-kē</i>	<i>ī-kē</i>	<i>ū-kē</i>	<i>jē-kē</i>	<i>sē-kē</i>	<i>kē-kē</i>	<i>kā-kē</i>
Gen.	<i>mōr</i>	<i>hamar</i>	...	<i>tōr</i> , <i>tōhar</i>	<i>rāur-kar</i> , <i>ap^{ne}-kar</i>	<i>ī-kar</i>	<i>ū-kar</i>	<i>jē-kar</i>	<i>sē-kar</i>	<i>kē-kar</i>	<i>kā-kar</i>
Plur.											
Nom.	...	<i>ham^{rē}</i> , <i>ham^{rē}-man</i> , <i>ham^{nī}</i> , <i>ham^{nī}-man</i> , <i>ham^{rin}</i> , <i>hamī</i>.	...	<i>tōk^{rē}</i> , <i>tōk^{rē}-man</i> , <i>tōk^{nī}</i> , <i>tōk^{nī}-man</i>	<i>rāure-man</i> , <i>rāur-man</i> , <i>ap^{ne}-man</i>	<i>ī-man</i>	<i>ū-man</i>	<i>jē-man</i>	<i>sē-man</i>	<i>kē-man</i>	<i>kā-man</i>

'Any one,' 'some one' is *koī* or *keū*. It is thus declined—

Sing.	Plur.
Nom. <i>koī</i> , <i>keū</i>	<i>koī koī</i> , or <i>koī koī-man</i>
Acc. <i>kēkhō</i>	<i>koī koī-kē</i> .
Gen. <i>kek^{rō}</i>	<i>kek^{rō} kek^{rō}</i> , or <i>koī koī kēr</i> .
Loc. <i>kek^{rō}-mē</i>	<i>kek^{rō} kek^{rō}-mē</i>
and so on.	and so on.

Except in the case of the Accusative of all the above, and in the case of *rāure* or *ap^{ne}*, the postpositions forming cases are added, in the singular, to the Genitive. Thus, *mōr-mē*, in me. *Rāure* or *ap^{ne}* forms the other cases of the singular like the accusative. Thus *rāur-mē* or *ap^{ne}-mē*. In the plural, all postpositions are added to the Nominative form. Note that *rāure* always governs the verb in the first person plural.

Pronominal Adjectives are *jaun*, *taun*, *kaun*, as in Standard Bhojpuri. 'Anything' is *kōnō* which does not change in declension, except that the Plural is *kōnō kōnō*; *kuchh* (obl. *kuchhō*) also occurs. The Indefinite Pronominal Adjective is *kōnō*, any.

The Reflexive Pronoun is *apan*; Acc. *apan-kē* or *ap^{ne}-kē*, and so throughout.

IV.—VERBS.**A.—Auxiliary Verbs and Verbs Substantive.**

Present, I am.		Past, I was	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>ahō</i> , <i>hō</i> , or <i>haū</i> ,	<i>ahī</i> or <i>hai</i>	<i>rahō</i>	<i>rahi</i> or <i>rah^{lī}</i>
2. <i>ahāi</i> , <i>hāi</i> or <i>his</i>	<i>ahā</i> or <i>hā</i>	<i>rahi</i>	<i>rahā</i> or <i>rah^{lā}</i>
3. <i>ahē</i> or <i>hai</i>	<i>ahaī</i> or <i>haī</i>	<i>rahē</i> or <i>rah^{lak}</i>	<i>rahaī</i> or <i>rah^{laī}</i>

Ahō, etc., are sometimes spelt *āhō*, and so throughout.

The following form of the Present is borrowed from Magahi:—

Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>hekō</i>	<i>heki</i>
2. <i>heki</i>	<i>heki</i>
3. <i>hekē</i>	<i>hekaī</i>

Ahaū and *haū* are used as copulas, as in 'the water is hot', when the predicate is an adjective. *Hekō* is used when the predicate is a substantive, as in 'this is water.'

The Negative Verb Substantive is *nahī*, I am not.

B.—Finite Verb.

Infinitive, *dēkhēk*, to see (dative); of seeing (genitive);

Verbal Nouns, *dēkh*, Obl. *dēkhē*; *dēkhal*, Obl. *dekhal*, the act of seeing.

Present Participle, *dēkhat*, seeing.

Past Participle, *dēkhal*, seen.

The *Present Conditional* is the same as the Future, except that the 3rd person is often, singular, *dēkhōk*; plural, *dēkhō*. The Tense, which in other dialects is used for the *Present Conditional*, is used, in *Nagpuriā*, as an optional form of the Perfect.

Present, I see, etc.

Past, I saw, etc.

Imperative.

Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>dēkhō-nā</i>	<i>dēkhi-lā</i>	<i>dekḥ'īṭ</i>	<i>dekḥ'ī</i>	2. <i>dēkh. dekḥ'bē</i>	<i>dēkhā, dekḥ'bā</i>
2. <i>dēkhisi-lā, dēkhis-lā</i>	<i>dēkha-lā</i>	<i>dekḥ'īsi</i>	<i>dekḥ'lā</i>	Respectful, <i>dēkhū</i>	
3. <i>dēkhe-lā</i>	<i>dēkhai-nā</i>	<i>dekḥ'lak</i>	<i>dekḥ'laṭ</i>	3. <i>dēkhōk</i>	<i>dēkhō</i>

Future, I shall see, etc.

Past Conditional, (if) I had seen.

Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	
1. <i>dekḥ'bṭ</i>	<i>dēkhab, dekḥ'bai</i>	<i>dekḥ'īṭ</i>	<i>dekḥ'ī</i>	The <i>Definite Present</i> is formed in the usual way. Thus <i>dēkhat-hṭ</i> , I am seeing. So also the <i>Imperfect</i> , <i>dēkhat-rahṭ</i> , I was seeing. The Present is usually contracted to <i>dekḥatḥṭ</i> or <i>dekḥatḥṭ</i> , I am seeing.
2. <i>dekḥ'bṭ</i>	<i>dekḥ'bā</i>	<i>dekḥ'īsi</i>	<i>dekḥ'ī</i>	
3. <i>dēkhi, dekḥ'tai</i>	<i>dekḥ'baṭ</i>	<i>dekḥ'tak</i>	<i>dekḥ'taṭ</i>	

In the above, *dekḥ'tai* and *dekḥ'bai* are borrowed from Magahī.
The *Perfect*, I have seen, has two forms, as follows:—

Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>dekḥ'īṭ-hṭ</i>	<i>dekḥ'ī-hai</i>	<i>dēkhō</i>	<i>dēkhi</i>
2. <i>dekḥ'īṭ-hai</i>	<i>dekḥ'īṭ-hā</i>	<i>dēkhisi</i>	<i>dēkhā</i>
3. <i>dekḥ'lak-hai</i>	<i>dekḥ'laṭ-hai</i>	<i>dēkhē</i>	<i>dēkhaṭ</i>

It will be seen that the first form is only the Past Tense, with the Present Tense of the Auxiliary suffixed. This principle of formation is borrowed from Magahī. The second form is the tense which in other dialects is the Present Conditional, and represents the old Sanskrit Present Indicative.

The *Pluperfect*, I had seen, is formed as follows:—

	Sing.	Plural.
1	<i>dēkh rahṭ</i>	<i>dēkh rahī</i>
2	<i>dēkh rahis</i>	<i>dēkh rahā</i>
3	<i>dēkh rahē</i>	<i>dēkh rahāṭ</i>

Causals and Passives are formed as usual: thus, *dekḥāḥēk*, to cause to see, *dekḥ'wāḥēk*, to cause to cause to see; *dēkhāl jōḥēk*, to be seen.

The only irregular verbs noted are *hōēk*, to be; Present Participle, *hōat* or *hōwāt*; Past Participle, *hōat* or *hōṭ*; *jaḥēk*, to go; Past Participle, *gḥē*; *dōwēk*, to give; Present Participle, *dōt* or *dōwāt*; Past Participle, *dōt* or *dōwāt*.

Note that the Conjunctive participle is *dēkh* or *dēkh-ke*. Comparison with other Bihārī dialects shows that the original form was *dēkhī*, but the final *i* is epenthetically pronounced in the preceding syllable. This *i* sometimes affects a preceding *ḍ*, so that it is pronounced something like *ḍi*. Thus *ḍāḥir*, having struck, is pronounced, and sometimes written, *ḍāḥir*.

I am indebted to the Rev. E. H. Whitley for the two following specimens of Nagpuriā. They may be taken as illustrating the form of the dialect spoken in the Districts of Ranchi and Palamau.

[No. 56.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURIĀ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT RANCHI.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Rev. E. H. Whitley, 1898.)

कोनो आदमी केर दूभन बेटा रहैँ। ऊ मन मधे छोटका बाप के कहलक ए बाप खुरजी मधे जे हमर बटवारा है से हम के दे। तब ऊ ऊ मन के अपन खुरजी बाँइट देखलक। थोरको दिन नइ मेलक कि छोटका बेटा सोब कुछ जमा कइर के दूर देस चढ़ल गेलक और उहाँ लुचपनई में दिन बिताते अपन खुरजी उड़ाए देखलक। जब ऊ सोब उड़ाए चुकलक तब ऊ मुलुक में बड़ा अकाल मेलक और ऊ गरीब होए गेलक। और ऊ जाए के ऊ मुलुक केर आदमी मन मधे एक भन ठिन रहे लागलक ; जे ऊ के अपन खेत में सुवइर चराएक भेजलक। और ऊ ऊ भुसा से जे के सुवइर मन खात रहैँ अपन पेट भरे खोजत रहैँ और केऊ ऊ के कोनो नइ देत रहैँ। तब ऊ के चेत चढ़लक और ऊ कहलक कि हमर बाप केर केतइ केतइ धाँगर मन के खाएक से पुरे रोटी होए-ला और हम भुखे मोरली। हम उइठ के अपन बाप ठिन जाब और ऊ के कहव ए बा हम सरग केर बिरुध और राउर भागु पाप करली हई। हम फेर राउर बेटा कहाएक लागक नखी। हम के राउर धाँगर मन मधे एक भन नियर कइर देख। तब ऊ उइठ के अपन बाप ठिन चललक। मगर ऊ दूरे रहैँ कि ऊ-कर बाप ऊ के देखे के ऊ कर ऊपर मया करलक और कुइद के ऊ के चेचा में लपइठ के चुमा करलक। बेटा ऊ के कहलक ए बा हम सरग केर बिरुध और राउर भागु पाप करली हई और फेर राउर बेटा कहाएक लागक नखी। मगर बाप अपन नोकर मन के कहलक ; सोब से बेस लुगा निकलाए के ऊ के पिंघावा और ऊ कर हाथ में अँगूठी और गोड़ में जुता पिंघावा और मोटाल बछरू लाइन के मारा और लगे हमरे खाव और आनन्द करव, काहे कि ई हमर बेटा मोइर रहे फेर जिलक है। हेराए जाए रहे फेर मिललक है। तब ऊ मन आनन्द करे लागलैँ॥

ऊ कर बड़का बेटा खेत में रहै। और आते आते जब ऊ घर पोहँचलक तब बजना और नाच केर सबद सुनलक। और ऊ अपन नोकर मन मधे एक भन के अपन ठिन बोलाए के पुछलक ई का है। ऊ ऊ के कहलक, तोहर भाई आलक है और तोहर बाप मोटाल बछरू मारलक है, काहे कि ऊ ऊ के बेसे बेस पालक है। मगर ऊ खिसालक और भितरे नइ जाए खोजलक। से ले ऊ कर बाप बाहरे जाए के ऊ के मनाए बुभाए लागलक। ऊ बाप के जबाब देखल कि देखू हम प्रतइ बहर से राउर सेवा करली और कहियो राउर हुकुम नइ तोरली और राउरे हम के कहियो एकठो पठबो नइ देखी कि हम अपन संगी मन से आनन्द करती। मगर राउर ई बेटा जे छिनाईर मनक संग राउर खुरजी खाए गेलक है ; जैसे आलक तैसे राउरे ऊ कर ले मोटाल बछरू मारली हई। बाप ऊ के कहलक ए बेटा तोएँ सोब दिन हमर संगे हइस और जे कुछ हमर है से सोब तोहर है। मगर आनन्द करेक और रिभेक उचित रहै काहे कि ई तोहर भाई मोइर रहे फेर जिलक है ; हेराए रहै फेर मिललक है॥

[No. 56.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT RANCHI.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Rev. E. H. Whitley, 1898.)

Kōnō ād'mī-kēr dū jhan bētā rahaĩ. Ū-man madhē chhot'kā
A-certain man-of two persons sons were. Them among the-younger
 bāp-kē kah'lak, 'ē bāp, khur'jī-madhē jē hamar baṭ'wārā
the-father-to said, 'O father, the-property-in what my share
 hai, sē ham-kē dē.' Tab ū ū-man-kē apan khur'jī bāiṭ
is, that me-to give.' Then he them-to his-own goods dividing
 dēlak. Thor'kō din naĩ bhēlak ki chhot'kā bētā sōb kuchh
gave. A-few days not were that the-younger son all anything
 jamā-kaĩr-ke dūr dēs chāiṭ-gēlak, āṛ uhā luch'panāi-mē din
collecting a-far country-to went-away, and there riotous-living-in days
 bitātē apan khur'jī urāe-dēlak. Jab ū sōb urāe
passing his-own goods squandered. When he all-things having-wasted
 chuk'lak, tab ū muluk-mē badḍā akāl bhēlak, āṛ ū
finished, then that country-in a-great famine happened, and he
 garīb hōe-gēlak. Aṛ ū jāe-ke ū muluk-kēr ad'mī-man madhē ēk
poor became. And he going that country-of men amongst one
 jhan thin rahe lāg'lak; jē ū-kē apan khēt-mē suwaĩr
person near to-live began; who him his-own field-in swine
 charāek bhej'lak. Aṛ ū ū bhusā-sē jē-kē suwaĩr-man khāt-
to-feed sent. And he that chaff-with which swine eating-
 rahaĩ apan pēṭ bhare khōjat-rahē, āṛ keū ū-kē kōnō naĩ
were his-own belly to-fill seeking-was, and any-one him-to anything not
 dēt-rahāĩ. Tab ū-kē chēt chaṛh'lak, āṛ ū kah'lak ki,
giving-was. Then him-to consciousness arose, and he said that,
 'hamar bāp-kēr ketāĩ ketāĩ dhāgar-man-kē khāek-sē purē
 'my father-of how-many how-many hired-servants-to to-eat-than more

rōṭī hōe-lā, āūr ham bhukhē mōratthī. Ham uith-ke apan
bread is(there), and I hunger-from am-dying. I arising my-own
 bāp ṭhin jāb, āūr ū-kē kahab, “ē bā, ham Sarag-kēr
father near will-go, and him-to will-say, “O father, I Heaven-of
 birudh āūr rāur āgu pāp kar^{li}-hai; ham phēr rāur
against and Your-Honour-of before sin have-done; I again Your-Honour’s
 bēṭā kahāek lāek nakhī; ham-kē rāur dbāgar-man
son to-be-called worthy am-not; me Your-Honour’s hired-servants
 madhē ēk jhan niyar kaūr-dēū.” Tab ū uith-ke apan bāp
among one person like make.” Then he arising his-own father
 ṭhin chal^{lak}. Magar ū dūrē rahē ki ū-kar bāp ū-kē dēikh-ke
near went. But he afar was that his father him seeing
 ū-kar ūpar mayā kar^{lak}, āūr kuid-ke ū-kē ghēchā-mē lapaiṭ-ke
him upon pity made, and running him-to neck-in enfolding
 chumā kar^{lak}. Bēṭā ū-kē kah^{lak}, ‘ē bā, ham Sarag-kēr
kissing did. The-son him-to said, ‘O father, I Heaven-of
 birudh āūr rāur āgu pāp kar^{li}-hai, āūr phēr rāur
against and Your-Honour-of before sin done-have, and again Your-Honour’s
 bēṭā kahāek lāek nakhī.’ Magar bāp apan nōkar-man-kē
son to-be-called worthy am-not.’ But the-father his-own servants-to
 kah^{lak}, ‘sōb-sē bēs lugā nik^{lāe}-ke ū-kē pīdhāwā, āūr ū-kar
said, ‘all-than good cloth taking-out him put-on, and his
 hāth-mē āg^{ṭhi} āūr gōr-mē jutā pīdhāwā, āūr moṭāl bachh^{rū}
hand-on ring and foot-on shoes put-on, and fatted calf
 lāin-ke mārā āūr lagē, ham^{rē} khāb āūr ānand karab,
bringing slay and come, (let-)us eat and merriment (let-us-)make,
 kāhē-ki i hamar bēṭā mōir-rahē, phēr jilak hai; herāe-jāe-rahē
because this my son dead-was, again alive is; was-lost
 phēr mil^{lak}-hai.’ Tab ū-man ānand kare lāg^{laī}.
again has-been-found.’ Then they merriment making began.

Ū-kar bar^{kā} bēṭā khēt-mē rahē. Āūr ātē-ātē jab ū ghar
His elder son field-in was. And coming when he house
 pohōch^{lak} tab baj^{nā} āūr nāoh-kēr sabad sun^{lak}. Āūr ū apan
reached then music and dancing-of sound heard. And he his-own
 nōkar-man madhē ēk jhan-kē apan ṭhin bolāe-ke puchh^{lak},
servants among one person-to himself-of near calling asked,
 ‘i kā hai?’ Ū ū-kē kah^{lak}, ‘tōhar bhāi ālak-hai, āūr
‘This what is?’ He him-to said, ‘thy brother come-is, and
 tōhar bāp moṭāl bachh^{rū} mār^{lak}-hai, kāhē-ki ū ū-kē bēsē-bēs
thy father the-fatted calf has-killed, because he him very-well

pālak-hai.' Magar ū khisālak, āūr bhit'rē naī jāe khoj'lak :
has-found.' But he was-angered, and inside not to-go sought ;
 sē-lē ū-kar bāp bāh'rē āe-ke ū-kē manāe bujhāe
therefore his father outside coming him to-appease and-to-explain-to
 lāg'lak. Ū bāp-kē jabāb dēlak ki, 'dēkhū, ham etaī bachhar-
began. He the-father-to answer gave that, 'see, I so-many years-
 sē rāūr sēwā karatthi, āūr kahiyō rāūr hukum
since Your-Honour's service am-doing, and ever Your-Honour's command
 naī tor'li, āūr rāure ham-kē kahiyō ēk-ṭhō paṭharū-ō naī dēli ki ham
not broke, and Your-Honour me-to ever one kid-even not gave that I
 apan saṅgī-man-sē ānand kar'ti. Magar rāūr
my-own companions-with merry-making might-make. But Your-Honour's
 i bētā, jē chhināir-manak saṅg rāūr khur'jī khāe-gēlak-
this son, who harlots with Your-Honour's fortune has-devoured,
 hai, jaisē ālak taisē rāure ū-kar-lē moṭāl bachh'rū mār'li-hai.'
as he-came so Your-Honour him-for the-fatted calf has-slain.'
 Bāp ū-kē kah'lak, 'ē bētā, tōṣ sōb-din hamar-saṅgē hais, āūr jē-kuchh
The-father him-to said, 'O son, thou all-days me-with art, and whatever
 hamar hai, sē sōb tōhar hai. Magar ānand karek, āūr riṅhek uchit
mine is, that all thine is. But merriment to-make, and to-be-glad right
 rahē, kāhē-ki i tōhar bhāi mōir rahē, phēr jilak hai ; herāe rahē phēr
was, because this thy brother dead was, again alive is ; lost was again
 mil'lak-hai.'
has-been-found.'

[No. 57.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHÂRÎ.

BHOJPURÎ DIALECT.

NAGPURÎ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT RANCHI.)

SPECIMEN II.

AN AGRARIAN DISPUTE.

(Rev. E. H. Whitley, 1898.)

A. बैठू। कने कने आली ?

B. इनहे भाई, राउर केर मुकदमा सुन के हम आली हई। जे में जानब कि का मेलक।

A. ए भाई का कहव। दुनिया ऐसन चँधेर मेलक। भला देखू तो, हम जोतली कोड़ली बुनखी और से में बुधु हमर होयल धान के जबर-जस्ती काट्ट लेलक।

B. राउरे सेखन कहाँ रही, जे ऊ आग्र के ऐसन जबर-जस्ती काटे लागलक।

A. ए भाई, का कहव; से दिना केर दिन में हम लाह किने ले बाजार जाग्र रही।

B. सेखन का घरे कोई नहीं रहै।

A. छडभा मन तो रहै। मगर का करवै। बुभाव कि बुधु अपन संगे दस जवान लाठी ले के और पंद्रह बनिहार ले के आग्र रहे। अड़ बिरिया हम के बाजार में हाल मिललक।

B. अच्छा तो अब का करेक चाही। मटियाले रहव कि कोनो करव।

A. हाँ वो ऊ मन के हम नहीं छोड़व। राँची जाग्र के हम दरखास देव, और सेखन ऊ मन केर समन होई, सेखन इने हम बुधुआ केर धान के कटवाग्र देव।

B. ई बात बहुत बेस है। हम राउर केर मदद में आवव। राउरे राँची में रहव। हम इने धान के कटवाग्र देव।

A. बेस तो ॥

[No. 57.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT RANCHI.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Rev. E. H. Whitley, 1898.)

AN AGRARIAN DISPUTE.

B comes to see A, whose paddy has been fraudulently cut.

A. Baiṭhū; kanē-kanē ālī?

Sit-down; whither have-you-come?

B. In'hē, bhāi. Rāur-kēr mukad'mā suin-ke ham ālī-haī, jē-mē

Hither, brother. Your Honour's law-suit hearing I am-come, in-order-that

jānab ki kā bhēlak.

I-shall-know that what happened.

A. Ē bhāi, kā kahab? Dūniyā aisan ādhēr bhēlak!

O brother, what shall (I) say? The-world so outrageous is-become!

Bhalā, dēkhū tō, ham jot'li, koṛ'li, bun'li, āūr sē-mē Budhu hamar hōal

Well, see now, I ploughed, dug, sowed, and thereupon Budhu my become

dhān-kē jabar-jastī kāit-lēlak.

paddy by-force cut-and-took.

B. Rāure sē-khan kahē rahī? jē ū āe-ke aisan jabar-jastī

Your-Honour then where was? that he coming thus by-force

kāte lāg'lak.

to-cut began.

A. Ē bhāi, kā kahab? sē dinā-kēr din-mē ham lāh kine-le

O brother, what shall-I-say? that day-of days-in I lac buying-for

bājār jāe-rahī.

market-to had-gone.

B. Sē-khan, kā, gharē koī nahī rahaī?

At-that-time, what, at-home any-one not was?

A. Chhaūā-man tō rahaĩ, magar kā kar^abaĩ? Bujhab ki Budhu
Children surely were, but what could-they-do? Know that Budhu
 apan saṅgē das jawān lāthī lē-ke āūr pandrah banihār lē-ke
himself with ten young-men bludgeons taking and fifteen hired-servants taking
 āe-rahē; aṛ-biriyā¹ ham-kē bājār-mē hāl mil^alak.
had-come; in-the-afternoon me-to market-in news came.

B. Achchā, tō, ab kā karek oh ai? Maṭiyālē rahab ki
Well, then, now what to-do is-proper? Silent will-you-remain or
 kōnō karab?
something will-you-do?

A. Hā, bau, ū-man-kē ham nahĩ chhōrab; Rāchī jāe-ke ham dar^akhās
Yes, brother, them I not will-let-go; Ranchi going I petition
 dēb, āūr jē-khan ū-man-kēr saman hōi, sē-khan inē ham
will-present, and when them-of summons will-be, then here I
 Budhuā-kēr dhān-kē kaṭ^awāe-dēb.
Budhu-of rice will-cause-to-be-cut.

B. Ī bāt bahut bēs hai, ham rāur-kēr madad-mē āwab;
This word very good is, I Your-Honour-of help-in will-come;
 Rāure Rāchī-mē rahab, ham inē dhān-kē kaṭ^awāe-dēb.
Your-Honour Ranchi-in. stay, I here the-paddy will-cause-to-be-cut.

A. Bēs tō.
Good then.

¹ This is a phrase borrowed from the Dravidian Orōṇ.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

B comes to see A, whose paddy has been fraudulently cut.

A. Sit down. Why have you come?

B. I came here, brother, when I heard of your law-suit, that I might learn what has really happened.

A. O Brother, what can I say? So outrageous has the World become! Well, see now, I ploughed, I dug, I sowed, and then came Budhu and reaped my ripe paddy by force.

B. Where were you then, that he should come in this way and reap by force?

A. O Brother, what can I say? On that day of all days, I had gone to market to buy lac.

B. And was there no one in your house at the time?

A. Well, the children were there; but what could they do? You see, Budhu had come with ten young fellows armed with bludgeons and fifteen hired servants. I got the news the same afternoon in the market?

B. Well then, what do you think you should do? Are you going to grin and bear it, or are you going to take any active measures?

A. Yes, indeed, brother. I am not going to let them slip. I am off to Ranchi to file a petition against them, and will have them summoned. Then, while Budhu is away there, I'll have his paddy crop reaped in my turn.

B. That's a very good idea. I'll give you a helping hand. You just stay in Ranchi, and I'll hide here and have the paddy cut.

A. Good!

The following two specimens have been translated by Babu Manmatha-nath Chatterji, Manager of the Jashpur State, and are examples of the language of the 46,672 people inhabiting the eastern portion of that territory. In the western portion the language is the Sargujīā form of Chhattisgarhī, and hence it will be found that the specimens now given present more signs of the influence of that language than do the specimens from Ranchi. The most prominent peculiarity which is borrowed from Chhattisgarhī is the use of the suffix *har* which is added to a noun to give the force of the definite article. Thus *bēṭā*, a son, but *bēṭā-har*, the son. In the second specimen, there occurs the curious form *kah^hthēik*, he says, which seems to be a corruption of the Magahī *kahat-hakaĩ*.

[No. 58.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPUṚĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(STATE JASHPUR.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Babu Manmatha-nath Chatterji, 1898.)

कोनो एक हन अहमिनकरन दूगोड़ वेडा रहै । छोटे वेडा हन आपन पुआ हन से
 कहैक, ए पुआ सोगनो माठ जाठ कर जे मोन वांटा होएठ से मो के दे ।
 एव ज आपन जोना के जमन के वांस्ट देठक । थोनको दिन नो वीण रहे गिसने
 छोटे वेडा हन सोगनो के दुनाठक आनु ठेरन दुनिहा मुठुक बठ गोठक आनु जहां
 आपन जोना के वनवाद करठक । जव सोगनो के सिनाठक एव ओहे मुठुक माँह
 वड़ा अकाठ पनठक आनु ज के एकठोर होवेक ठागठक । आनु ज जाय करि के एक
 हन रहैया कर संगे जोनाय मेठक आनु ज ज के सूअन यनाएक ठगिन डाँडे
 मेजठक । आनु सूअन मन जे गूसा के प्याण रहै सेकहो पाणक गो आपन पेट
 के मनणक मजान कोनो नो देठै । आनु जयन ज के होंस मेठक एयन कहैक
 मनने मोन राप कर एतेक एतेक कमिआ मन प्यायकहोठे पूने पावण है आनु मोय
 रहा गुप्ते मनथो । मोय उठवो आनु पुआ उन जावो आनु ज कर से कहवो, ए
 पुआ मोय मगवान उन आनु गोनी उन कसून करन पानठो आव गोन वेडा हेको
 से का निअन कहवो । से गोन कमिआ मन मवे एक हन निअन मोकहो नाथ ।
 आनु ज उठक आनु पुआ हन जग आठक । सेयन पुआ हन ज के ठेरन पान ठे
 देयठक आनु ज के मया ठागठक, आनु कूरद गोठक, आनु ज कर ठेंडु के पोटागठक
 आनु ज के यूनो ठेठक । आनु वेडा हन वाप हन से कहैक, ए पुआ मोय मगवान उन
 आनु गोनी उन कसून करन पानठो आनु आव गोन वेडा कहवो से ठाएक निथो ।
 ठिकिन वाप हन कमिआ मन उन कहैक, सोगनो ठे वेस दुगा के निकठावा आनु
 ई के पिंवावा आनु हाथ माँहा मुंदनी देवा आनु ज कर गोड़ मन माँहा जूणा
 पिंवावा । अतु ठेगे हमे मन प्याव आनु थुसी करव । ई ठेगिन कि ई मोन वेडा
 मरन जाय रहैक आनु सेन जी आहे । हेराय जाय रहैक, आनु मेठाठक ।
 आनु ज मन थुसी कनेक ठागठै ॥

સેયન જ કન વડે વેટા હન ડાંડે નહૅક । આનુ જખન આઠક આનુ ઘન ડન
 નિશાઠક, નખન વખા આનુ નાય કે સુનઠક । આનુ કમિઓ મન મયે દક હન કે વઠાઠક
 આનુ પુષ્કઠક કિ કા કા હોવયે । આનુ જ જ કે કહૅક ગોન નાઈ આર હૅ આનુ જ કે
 વેસે વેસ પાઠક સેકને. ઠેગિન વાપ ગોન મોખ દેર હૅ । આનુ જ નિસાઠક આનુ
 મોખન વટ નો ખાયક ઠાગઠક । સેયન વાપ હન જ કન નિકરૅઠ આઠક આનુ જ
 કે મનાવેક ઠાગઠક । સેયન જ કહિ ઘુનાઠક આપન વાપ હન કે કિ દેખના, દનેક વચ્ચ
 ગોન ડન કમાઠો આનુ કહિયો ગોન દુકુમ કે ડાય નિખો । સેહો મે કખનો ગોય
 મો કે ગોટેક પડનુ અઘમાનહો ની દેર હિસ કિ મોય મોન હોન મન સંગે ખુશી
 કનનો । આવ ઈ વેટા હન ગોન આવો કનઠક કિ ગોય જ કન ઠેગિન મોખ દેવેક
 ઠાગઠે । નવ જ જ કન સે કહૅક દ વેટા ગોય સગન દિન મોન સંગે નહિસઠા આનુ
 મોન ખે કુષ્ક હૅ સે સગનો ગોને હેકે । હમે મન કે યાહા નહે કિ ખુશી કનનો
 આનુ ખુશ હોનો ઈ ઠગિન કિ ગોન નાઈ મરન ખાય નહૅક આનુ કેન ખો
 આહે । આનુ દેનાય ખાય નહે આનુ મેટાઠક ॥

[No. 58.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(STATE JASHPUR.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Manmatha-nath Chatterji, 1898.)

Kōnō ēk-jhan ad^amin-kar dū-gōṛ bēṭā rahaĩ. Chhōṭ bēṭā-har āpan
Some one-person man-of two sons were. The-younger son his-own
 buā-har-sē kah^alak, ‘Ē buā, sōg^arō māl-jāl-kar jē mōr bāṭā hōel sē mō-kē
father-to said, ‘O father, all property-of which my share will-be that me-to
dē.’ Tab ū āpan jīnā-kē ū-man-kē bāṭ dēlak. Thor^akō dīn nī
give.’ Then he his-own living them-to dividing gave. A-few days not
 bīt-rahē tis-nē chhōṭē bēṭā-har sog^arō-kē ṭhurālak āru ḍhēir durihā muluk-
had-passed then the-younger son all collected and very distant country-
 baṭ gēlak; āru uhā āpan jīnā-kē bar^abād kar^alak. Jab sog^arō-kē
towards went; and there his-own living wasting did. When all
 sirālak tab ohē muluk-māh baṛā akāl par^alak; āru ū-kē tak^alit
was-spent then that-very country-in great famine fell; and him-to trouble
 hōwek lāg^alak. Āru ū jāy-kari-ke ēk-jhan rah^awaiyā-kar-sangē jorāy bhēlak;
to-be began. And he going one-person inhabitant-of-with joined became;
 āru ū ū-kē sūar charāek-lagin ḍārē bhej^alak. Āru sūar-man jē bhūsā-kē
and he him swine feeding-for in-fields sent. And swine which husks
 khāt-rah^alaĩ sē-k-hō patak tō āpan pēṭ-kē bhar^atak;
were-eating that-too had-he-got then his-own belly he-would-have-filled;
 magar kōnō nī dēlaĩ. Āru jakhan ū-kē hōs bhēlak
but any-one not used-to-give. And when him-to senses became
 takhan kah^alak, ‘mar-rō! mōr bāp-kar etek etek kamiā-man khāyak-hō-lē
then he-said, ‘alas! my father-of so-many so-many servants to-eat-even-than
 pūrē pāwat-haĩ, āru mōy ihā bhūkhē mar^athō. Mōy uṭh^abō āru buā
more get, and I here hunger-from am-dying. I will-arise and father
 ṭhan jābō, āru ū-kar-sē kal^abō, “ē buā, mōy Bhag^awān ṭhan āru
near I-will-go, and him-to I-will-say, “O father, I God near and

tōr-ō ṭhan kasūr kaīr-pāralō āb tōr bēṭā hēkō se kā-niar kah^abō ?
thee-too near sin have-done now thy son I-am that how shall-I-say ?
 Sē tōr kamiā-man-madhē ēk jhan niar mō-k-hō rūkh.” Āru ū
Therefore thy servants-among one person near me-too keep.” And he
 uṭh^alak āru buā-har jag ālak. Sē-khan buā-har ū-kē dhēir tāt-lē
arose and the-father near came. Then the-father him much distance-from
 dekh^alak, āru ū-kē mayā lāg^alak, āru kūid-gēlak, āru ū-kar
saw, and him pity took-possession-of, and running-he-went, and his
 dhēṭu-kē poṭār^alak, āru ū-kē chūmā lēlak. Āru bēṭā-har bāp-har-sō
neck embraced, and him kiss took. And the-son the-father-to
 kah^alak, ‘ē buā, mōy Bhag^awān ṭhan āru tōr-ō ṭhan kasūr
said, ‘O father, I God near and thee-too near sin
 kaīr-pār^alō, āru āb tōr bēṭā kahābō sē lāek nikhō.’
have-done, and now thy son I-will-be-called that-of worthy I-am-not.’
 Likin bāp-har kamiā-man-ṭhan kah^alak, ‘sog^arō-lē bēs lugā-kē
But the-father servants-to said, ‘all-than better cloth
 nik^alāwā āru i-kē pīdhāwā āru hāth-māhā mūd^ari
cause-to-be-taken-out and this-(person)-to put-on and hand-in a-ring
 dēwā, āru ū-kar gōṛ-man-māhā jūtā pīdhāwā. Āru legē, hamē-man
give, and his feet-on shoes put-on. And come, we
 khāb āru khusi karab ; i-legen-ki i mōr bēṭā maīr-jāy-rah^alak,
will-eat and merriment make ; this-for-that this my son dead-was,
 āru phēr jī-āhē ; herāy-jāy rah^alak, āru bhetālak.’ Āru ū-man khusi
and again alive-is ; lost was, and is-found.’ And they merriment
 karek lāg^alāī.
to-make began.

Sēkhan ū-kar barē bēṭā-har dāṛē rah^alak. Āru jakhan ālak āru ghar
At-that-time his elder son field-in was. And when he-came and the-house
 ṭhan niarālak takhan bajā āru nāch-kē sun^alak. Āru kamiā-man
near drew-nigh then music and dance heard. And servants
 madhē ēk jhan-kē balālak āru puchh^alak ki, ‘kā kā how^athē ?’
among one person he-called and asked that, ‘what what is-going-on ?’
 Āru ū ū-kē kah^alak, ‘tōr bhāi āi-hai āru ū-kē bēsē-bēs
And he him-to said. ‘thy brother come-is and him well-well
 pālak sek^arē-legen bāp tōr bhōj dēi-hai.’ Āru ū risālak
he-has-found that-for father thy feast has-given.’ And he grew-angry
 āru bbītar-baṭ nī jāek lāg^alak. Sē-khan bāp-har ū-kar nikaīl-ālak
and within-towards not to-go began. Then the-father his out-came
 āru ū-kē manāwek lāg^alak. Sē-khan ū kahi ghurālak āpan
and him to-conciliate began. Then he saying returned his-own
 bāp-har-kē ki, ‘dēkh^anā, etek bachhar tōr ṭhan kamālō āru
father-to that, ‘see, so-many years thee near I have-served and

kahiyo tōr hukum-kē uṭhāy-nikhō. Sē-lō-mē kakh'nō tōy mō-kē
ever thy orders put-off-I-have-not. Nevertheless ever thou me-to
 goṭek paṭh rū an'mān-hō nī dōi-his, ki mōy mōr hīt-man-saṅgē
one kid even not hast-given, that I my friends-with
 khusī kar^atō. Āb, i bēṭā-har tōr āb-ō-kar^alak, ki tōy
merriment might-have-made. Now, this son thy come-even-did, that thou
 ū-kar legin bhōj dēwek lāg^alō. Tab ū ū-kar-sē kah^alak, ' ē bēṭā,
him for feast to-give beganest.' Then he him-to said, ' O son,
 tōy sagar din mōr saṅgē rahis-lā, āru mōr jē kuchh hai sē
thou all days me with livest, and mine what ever is that
 sag^ar-ō tōrē hekō. Hamō-man-kē chāhat-rahē ki khusī
all-also thine is. Us-for meet-was that merriment
 kar^atō āru khus hōtō i-lagin-ki tōr
we-should-have-made and glad we-should-have-becom: this-for-that thy
 bhāi māir-jāy rah^alak, āru phēr jī āhē; āru herāy-jāy-rahē, āru
brother dead was, and again alive is; and lost-was, and
 bhetālak.
is-found.'

[No. 59.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(STATE JASHPUR.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Babu Manmatha-nath Chatterji, 1898.)

एक अहन रहे । नाजा रहै । पहाने बाघ रहन रहे । आदमिन बन बन पान
 रहे । नाजा हंकरा कनठै । बाघ ठाठाक नागे । वनिया गोटे वैठ ठाड के जाग
 रहक । बाघ कहक ए नाई मो के वंयाव । वनिया कहक का नयन गो के वंयाव ।
 बाघ कहक कि ठाठ में मो के सारन दे आलु वैठा में ठाड । वैठ में ठाड के वनिया
 जाएक ठाठाक, कोसेक मुर जाय रहै होर कि बाघ वनिया के कहक कि मो के
 निकारठ दे । वनिया निकारठ देक । एव गो बाघ जासन आलु पस जासन कह-
 क ए वनिया भोंय गो के बनवों । वनिया कहक कि का ठेर मो के बनवे । मै
 गो गो के वयाठों । बाघ गो नहीय माने कहक कि बनवे कनवों । ठेगे गो के
 प्याव कि गो न बनवा के प्याव । वनिया कहक यठ पंय ऽन जाव । पीपन देवना
 हेके ब्राहे कहि देई एव गोय मो के प्यावे । गठे पीपन लुप्य गने गेयें । वनिया कहये
 हे पीपन देवना नेकी कनठ कन में वदी होएठ । पीपन कहक होएठ जून । भोंय
 सनगे रह्यो आदमिन मन आरकोहोन मोन छारह गनी वैड्यें सथायें आलु जप्पन
 जाएक ठाठयें गो मोन उहुना काटयें आलु पगई टोनयें । एव बाघ कहयेक का ने
 वनिया ठेगे कह गो के प्याव कि गो न बनवा के प्याव । वनिया कहक यठ गज वनाम्-
 हन हेके ओहे कहि देई गठे गोय प्यावे । गोटेक बुडिया जाय पपकन में पपकन रहे
 जे तेकन ऽन पहुंयठ । का गज भागा नेकी कनग के वदीओ होएठ । कहक
 होरठ जून ॥

[No. 59.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

NAGPURĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(STATE JASHPUR.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Manmatha-nath Chatterji, 1898.)

Ēk sahar rahē. Rājā rah'laī. Pahārē bāgh rahat-rahē. Ad'min
One city was. A-king was. On-a-mountain a-tiger used-to-live. Men
 dhar-dhar khāt-rahē. Rājā hāk'wā kar'laī. Bāgh lāg'lak bhāge.
catching used-to-eat. The-king driving did. The-tiger began to-run-away.

Baniyā goṭē bail lād-ke jāt-rah'lak. Bāgh kah'lak, 'ē
Shop-keeper one a-bullock having-loaded going-was. The-tiger said, 'O
 bhāī, mō-kē bāchāo.' Baniyā kah'lak, 'kā-niar tō-kē bāchāw?'
brother, me save.' The-shop-keeper said, 'how thee may-I-save?'

Bāgh kah'lak ki, 'tāt-mē mō-kē sāij-dē āru bailā mē lād.'
The-tiger said that, 'bag-in me shut-up and the-bullock on load.'

Bail mē lād-ke baniyā jāek lāg'lak. Kōsek bhūi
The-bullock on loading the-shop-keeper to-go began. About-a-kos ground
 jāy-rah'laī-hōi, ki bāgh baniyā-kē kah'lak ki, 'mō-kē
he-gone-have-might, when the-tiger the-shop-keeper-to said that, 'me
 nikāil-dē.' Baniyā nikāil-dēlak. Tab tō bāgh-jāit
let-out.' The-shop-keeper let-(him-)out. Then indeed the-tiger-kind

āru pas-jāit kah'lak, 'ē baniyā, mōy tō tō-kē dhar'bō.'
and animal-kind said, 'O shop-keeper, I indeed thee will-seize.'

Baniyā kah'lak ki, 'kā-lei mō-kē dhar'bē? Maī tō tō-kē
The-shop-keeper said that, 'why me will-you-seize? I indeed thee
 bachālō.' Bāgh tō nahich mānē. Kah'lak ki, 'dhar'bē
have-saved.' The-tiger indeed not-veryly would-listen. He-said that, 'seizing-even

kar'bō. Legē, tō-kē khāw ki tōr bar'dhā-kē khāw?' Baniyā
I-will-do. Come-now, thee shall-I-eat or thy bullock shall-I-eat?' The-shop-keeper

kah'lak, 'chal pañch than jāb. Pipar deotā hekē. Ohē
said, 'come a-mediator near let-us-go. The-Pīpal-tree a-God is. He-even

kahi-dēi tab tōy mō-kē khābē.' Ta-lē Pīpar rūkh tarē
will-say then thou me will-eat. Afterwards the-Pīpal tree under
 gelaī. Baniyā kah'thē, 'hē Pīpar deotā, nēki karal-kar-mē
they-went. The-shop-keeper says, 'O Pīpal God, good doing-in
 badi hōel?' Pīpar kah'lak, 'hōel jūn. Mōy sar'gē rah'thō;
evil becomes?' The-Pīpal said, 'it-becomes surely. I in-the-sky live;
 ad'min-man āi-kohon mōr chhāñh-tari baiñh'thañ, sathāthañ, āru jakhan
men coming my shade-under sit, take-rest, and when
 jāek lāg'thañ tō mōr dahurā kāñ'thañ āru patai tor'thañ.' Tab
to-go they-begin then my boughs they-cut-off and leaves they-pluck-off.' Then
 bāgh kah'thēik, 'kā! rē baniyā, legē, kah tō-kē khāñw ki
the-tiger says, 'what! O shop-keeper, come, say thee shall-I-eat or
 tōr bar'dhā-kē khāñw?' Baniyā kah'lak, 'chal gaū B'rāmhan
thy bullock shall-I-eat?' The-shop-keeper said, 'come, the-cow Brahman
 hekē; ōhē kañh dēi, talē tōy khābē.' Goṭek buñhiyā gāy
is; she saying will-give, then thou mayst-eat.' One old cow
 khap'kan-mē khapaik rahē, jē tē-kar-ñhan pahūch'lañ. 'Kā! gaū
mud-in sunk was, that her-to they-approached. 'What! cow
 mātā, nēki karat-kē badi-ō hōel?' Kah'lak, 'hōel
mother, good doing-for evil-also does-become?' Said-she, 'it-does-become
 jūn.'
surely.'

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

There was once upon a time a city which had a king. On a mountain near by there dwelt a tiger who used to catch and eat the citizens. So the king got up a hunting-drive, and the tiger started off in flight. On his way he met a travelling grain-merchant trudging along with his loaded bullock.

Said the tiger, 'Brother, save me.'

Said the merchant, 'how can I do that?'

'Put me into one of your bags, and tie me on the bullock's back, like a load of grain.'

So the merchant loaded up the tiger on to the bullock's back as he had suggested. When they had gone on a couple of miles the tiger asked to be let out, and the merchant released him. Then, after his own wild-beast nature, said the tiger, 'now, merchant, I am going to kill and eat you.'

Said the other, 'Why should you do that? It is I who have saved your life.'

But the tiger would not listen to his prayers, and said, 'I am certainly going to seize you. Come now, choose whether I shall eat you or your bullock.'

The merchant asked that the matter should be decided by an arbitrator. 'The fig-tree,' said he, 'is a God. If he says that you are to eat me, well and good.' So they

went under a fig-tree. 'O divine Fig-tree,' said the merchant, 'can evil be done in return for good?'

'Certainly,' said the fig-tree, 'I live high up in the sky, and men come and rest under my shade. Then when they are going away, they cut down my branches, and pluck off my leaves.'

'Now,' says the tiger, 'shall I eat you or your bullock?' But the merchant replied, 'Come, the cow is a Brāhman. If she says you are to eat me, well and good.' So they went on and found an old cow sunk in the mire, and went up to her. 'O Mother Cow,' said the merchant, 'can evil be done in return for good?'

'Certainly,' said the cow.

NOTE.—The story, as given above, abruptly ends here. The tale is an old one, and is current all over Northern India. The cow explains that she benefits mankind by her various products, and that in return her owner beats her, and, when she is old, turns her out to die. Then the merchant appeals to the road. The road replies that he makes travelling easy and in return men trample on him, and crush him under cartwheels. Finally the man appeals to a jackal. The latter pretends to be very stupid, and to be unable to understand what has happened. Finally he refuses to believe that the tiger could ever have got into the sack. The tiger gets in to show how it was done, and then the merchant ties him up in it, and goes his way rejoicing.

MADHĒSĪ.

Going to the east from the District of Gorakhpur, and crossing the river Gaṇḍak, we find ourselves in the District of Champaran. This District is to the north of, and separated by, the same river from Saran, with which it has historical and political connections. On the other hand, it forms part of the ancient country of Mithilā. The language spoken in it illustrates this state of affairs. Although it is based in the main on the same stock as that of the Bhojpuri spoken in Saran and East Gorakhpur, it has some peculiarities borrowed from the Maithili spoken in the neighbouring District of Muzaffarpur. These will be pointed out in the proper place. The Maithili influence is strongest in the east of the District on the Muzaffarpur border, where Maithili, and not Bhojpuri, is spoken in a strip of land about two miles wide, and eighteen miles long in Dhākā Thānā. As we go west, the influence decreases, till, on the banks of the Gaṇḍak, the language is the same as that spoken in North-east Saran, and in Eastern Gorakhpur. This dialect is locally known as Madhēsi, a word formed from the Sanskrit *Madhya-dēśa*, meaning 'midland,' an appropriate name enough for the language of the country situated between the Maithili-speaking country of Tirhut, and the Bhojpuri-speaking country of Gorakhpur. Some of the people actually name the form which the dialect takes in the western part of the District 'Gōrakhpurī,' but such minute distinctions are not necessary, and, excepting the small strip in which Maithili is spoken, it is sufficiently accurate to say that the language spoken over the whole of Champaran is Madhēsi.

The figures originally supplied by the local authorities for Champaran, so far as regards Bihārī dialects, were as follows :—

Madhēsi	1,686,036
Gōrakhpurī	36,000
Maithili	28,800
Ḍomrā	4,000
TOTAL	<u>1,754,836</u>

Subsequent enquiries show that, under the head of Gōrakhpurī, were erroneously included some, 8,000 Ṭikuliḥārs, who spoke a form of Eastern Hindī. These will have to be discussed under the head of that language.

On the other hand, the Thārūs of Champaran, who were erroneously shown as speaking a Tibeto-Burman Language, really speak, like their brethren of Bahraich and Gonda, a corrupt form of Bhojpuri. No doubt, the Thārūs of Gorakhpur and Basti do the same, but no information on the subject is available. Farther west, beyond the Gogra, in the District of Kheri, they speak a corrupt form of the local dialect of Eastern Hindī.

After combining the figures for Madhēsi and Gōrakhpurī, and making the above corrections, we arrive at the following revised figures for the dialects of Bihārī spoken in Champaran :—

Madhēsi	1,714,036
Maithili	28,800
Ḍomrā	4,000
Thārū	27,620
TOTAL	<u>1,774,456</u>

Of the above, Maithilī has been already dealt with, *vide* p. 107 *ante*. Domrā and Thārū will be dealt with in their proper places. I now proceed to give specimens of Madhēsi.¹

The first specimen is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second is a folk-tale. Both are given in the Kaithī character, in facsimile of the original manuscript. They are excellent specimens of the current style of Kaithī writing which obtains in Champaran. They are each accompanied by a transliteration and an interlinear translation. Among the peculiarities to be noted are the following.

The dialect shares with Maithilī a dislike to the cerebral *r*, frequently substituting the dental *r* for it. Thus, we find *paral*, instead of *paral*, it fell: *ba^rkā*, for *ba^rkā*, great: *bārā*, for *bārā*, you are; *korhiā*, for *korhiā*, a leper. We have noticed the same peculiarity in Gorakhpur and Basti.

The Maithilī form *okⁿz*, current in Muzaffarpur, is used for 'to them.'

For the auxiliary verb, we have both *bārā*, you are, and *bāfē*, he is. In the Finite verb, note the form *khās*, they used to eat. The third person singular of the Past tense of transitive verbs regularly ends in *ak*, as in Maithilī. Thus, we have *kah^alak*, he said; *dēlak*, he gave, and many others. The word for 'he came,' is the Maithilī *āel*, not the Bhojpuri *āil*. So also, the Maithilī *kahal^akaī*, she said.

¹ For most of the above information, the writer is indebted to a full and interesting note on the Dialects of Champaran drawn up by Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, Assistant Settlement Officer, Champaran. Domrā will be discussed when dealing with Gipsy dialects. As for Thārū, see pp. 311 and ff.

EASTERN GROUP.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

(DISTRICT CHAMPARAN.)

SPECIMEN I.

(*Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, 1898.*)

[illegible]

[illegible]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

MADHESĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT CHAMPARAN.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, 1898.)

Kaw'nō ād'mi-kā du-gō bēṭā rahē. Chhoṭ'kā bāp-sē kah'lak
A-certain man-of two sons were. The-younger the-father-to said
 ke, 'ē bābū, dhan-mē jē hamār bakh'rā hōkhē, sē hamār
that, 'O father, the-property-in which my share may-be, that mine
 dē-dī.' Tab ū ok'nī-kē āpan dhan bāṭ dēlak. Dhēr din
give-(me). Then he them-to his-own property dividing gave. Many days
 nāhī bītal ke chhoṭ'kā bēṭā saṁ chij jug'tā-ke bah'rā chal-gail,
not passed that the-younger son all things collecting out went-away,
 ā uhā luch'pan-mē āpan saṁ loṭā-dēlak. Jab ū sab urā-dēlak
and there riotous-living-in his-own all squandered. When he all had-squandered
 tab oh dēs-mē barā akāl parā, ā ū tak'lip-mē hō-gail. Tab
then that country-in a-great famine fell, and he misery-in became. Then
 jā-ke uhā-kā ēk ād'mi kihā rahe lāgal, ā ū ok'rā-kē ap'nā khēt-
going there-of one man near to-live he-began, and he him his-own field-
 mē sūar charāwe-kē bhej'lak. Ā uhā uhē phar jē suariā sab
in swine feeding-for sent. And there that-very fruit which the-swine all
 khās, ohī-sē pēt bhare-kē chah'lak. Āur ok'rā-kē kēhu
used-to-eat, that-very-with belly for-filling he-wished. And him-to any-one
 kuchh nā dē. Tab ok'rā sūjhal ā kah'lak ke, 'hamar
anything not used-to-give. Then him seeing-came and he-said that, 'my
 bāp kihā banihār-kē khāe-sē adhikā khāek hō-lā, ā ham
father near day-labourers-to eating-than more food is, and I
 bhukhē marat-bānī. Ham-hū ab ap'nā bāp kihā jābi ā un-kā-sē
in-hunger am-dying. I-too now my-own father near will-go and him-to
 kahab ke, "ē bābū, Rām-sē bemukh ā toh'rā sōjhā pāp kaīlī. Ham
will-say that, "O father, God-from opposed and thee before sin I-did. I
 phēr tohār bēṭā kahāwe lāek naikhī. Ham'rā-kē ap'nā ēgō jānā nīar
again thy son to-be-called fit am-not. Me thine-own one servant like

būjhī.”’ Tab ū uṭh-ke ap’nā bāp kibhā chalal. Jab dūrē rahē
consider.”’ Then he arising his-own father near went. When far-off he-was
 ke ō-kar bāp dēkh-ke mayā-kā-mārē daūr-ke garḍan-mē sāt-lēlak ā
that his father seeing love-through running neck-in enfolded and
 chūmā lēwe-lāgal. Tab ō-kar chhāw’rā kah’lak ke, ‘ē bābū Rām-kā
kisses to-take-began. Then his son said that, ‘O father, God-of
 bemukh o raūrā sām’nē pāp kailē-bānī. Ab ham raūr bētā
opposed and Your-Honour before sin I-have-done. Now I Your-Honour’s son
 kahāwe lāek naikhī.’ Bāki ō-kar bāp ap’nā nōkar-sē kah’lak ke,
to-be-called worthy am-not.’ But his father his-own servants-to said that,
 ‘sab-sē nīman lūgā lā-ke penhāu ā ok’rā hāth-mē aguṭhī
‘all-than good cloth bringing put-on and his hand-on ring
 ā gōr-mē jūtā penhāu; ā ham sabh khāī ā khusī karī; kāhe-ke
and feet-on shoes put; and (let)-us all eat and merriment make; what-for
 i hamār bētā maral rahal, pher jīal-hā; ā bhulāil rahal, sē milal-hā.’
this my son dead was, again alive-is; and lost was, he found-is.’
 Tab phēr sabhē khus bhāil.
Then again all merry became.

Ō-kar bar’kā chhāw’rā khētē rahē. Jab ū āwē lāgal ā ap’nā
His elder son in-the-field was. When he to-come began and his-own
 ghar-kā lagē āel tab bājan ā nāch sun-ke ū ap’nā nōkar-kē bolā-ke
house-of near came then music and dancing hearing he his-own servant-to calling
 puchh’lak ke, ‘i kā hōt-bā?’ Tab ū kah’lak ke, ‘raūr
he-asked that, ‘this what is-going-on?’ Then he said that, ‘Your-Honour’s
 bhāī āīlan-hā, ā raūr bāp nīman khāek kailan-hā, kāhe-kē
brother is-come, and Your-Honour’s father good feast has-done, because-for
 un-kā-kē achchhi-tarah paw’lē-hā.’ Tab ū khisiā-ke āg’nā
him (in)-good-manner he-has-found.’ Then he being-angry to-the-inner-courtyard
 nā gail. Tab ō-kar bāp bāhar ā-ke manāwe lāgal. Tab ū ap’nā
not went. Then his father outside coming to-conciliate began. Then he his-own
 bāp-sē kah’lak ke, ‘ham at’nā baris-sē raūr ṭahal karat-bānī ā
father-to said that, ‘I so-many years-from Your-Honour’s service am-doing and
 kab-hī raūr bāt nā uṭhaw’lī, bāki raūrā kab’hī nāhī ēgō
ever Your-Honour’s orders not I-put-off, but Your-Honour ever not one
 khasī delf ke ham ap’nā sāghatīan-kā sāthē khusī kar’tī.’ Bāki
he-goat gave that I my-own companions-of with merriment might-make.’ But
 i raūr bētā jē kas’bin-kā sāthē raūr sab dhan kbā-gail
this Your-Honour’s son who harlots-of with Your-Honour’s all fortune ate-up
 sē jāisē āil taīs’hī raūrā ok’rā khātir nīman tawājā kailī-hā. Tab
that as came so-even Your-Honour him for good feast has-done. Then
 bāp ō-kar kah’lak ke, ‘tū, tā, barābar ham’rā sāthē barā
the-father of-him said that, ‘thou, to-be-sure, always me with art

ā jē ham^arā-pās bātē, sē sab toh^{rē} hā. Bākī khus hōkhe-kē
and whatever me-with is, that all thine-even is. But glad to-be
 chābī, kāhe-ke ī tohār bhāī mūal ra(ha)l, sē jīal hā; ā bhulāil
ought, because-for this thy brother dead was, he alive is; and lost
 ra(ha)l, sē mīlal hā.
was, he found is.'

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP,

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURI DIALECT.

MADHESĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT CHAMPARAN.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FOLK-TALE.

(Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, 1898.)

[illegible]

[No. 61.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

MADHESĪ SUB-DIALECT.

(DISTRICT CHAMPARAN.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, 1898.)

Egō Rājā-kā sāt bēṭī rahē. Ēk din Rājā ap'nā sātō
One King-of seven daughters were. One day the-king his-own the-seven
 bēṭī-kē bolaülē ā sātō-sē puchh'lan ke, 'tū lōg'ni kek'rā karam-sē
daughters-to called and the-seven-from asked that, 'you people whose fate-from
 khā-lū?' Tab chhaw-gō-sā kah'lī ke, 'ham toh'rē karam-sē khāi-lā.'
(do-you)-eat?' Then six said that, 'we thy fate-from eat.'
 Tab Rājā sun-ke barā khus bhailē. Tab ap'nā chhot'kī
Then the-king hearing very glad became. Then his-own the-youngest
 bēṭī-sē puchh'lan ke, 'tū tā kuchhu-nā bol'lū.' Tab ū
daughter-from asked that, 'thou to-be-sure nothing saidst.' Then she
 kah'lak ke, 'ham ap'nā karam-sē khāi-lā.' Tab ē-par Rājā barā
said that, 'I my-own fate-from eat.' Then her-at the-king great
 jōr-sē khisiaülē, ā ō-kar biāh egō kōrhī-kā sāthē kar-dih'lan, ā
force-with became-angry, and her marriage one leper-of with did, and
 dūnō-kē ban-mē nikāl-dēlan. Tab ū bechārī ohi korhiā-ke māth
both a-forest-into sent-out. Then she poor-one that leper-of head
 ap'nā jāgh-par dhā-ke oh ban-mē jār-bejār rōat rahē; ā ok'rā
her-own thigh-on putting that forest-in bitterly crying was; and her
 rōalā-sē ban-ke pachhī saji rōat rahē. At'nē-mē uhā kahī
cry-from forest-of birds all crying were. In-the-meantime there somewhere
 Siv-jī ā Pār'batī-jī jāt rahas. Pār'batī-jī Siv-jī-sē kah'lī ke,
Śiva-jī and Pār'vatī-jī going were. Pār'vatī-jī Śiva-jī-to said that,
 'ab jab-lē raūrā ē-kar dukh nā chhorāib tab-lē ham ihā-sē
'now as-long-as Your-Honour this-one's trouble not removes so-long I here-from
 nā jāib.' Tab Siv-jī ok'rā-sē kah'lan ke, 'ē bēṭī, āpan ākh
not will-go.' Then Śiva-jī her-to said that, 'O daughter, your eyes
 mūdā.' Ū ākh mūd'lakh. Jab ākh khulal tab dēkhē-tō
shut.' She eyes shut. When eyes opened then saw (to-her-wonder)

ū	korhiā	sun ^a dar	sob ^a ran	hō-gaīl.	Tab	Rājā-ke	bēṭī
<i>that</i>	<i>the-leper</i>	<i>beautiful</i>	<i>gold-(like)</i>	<i>became.</i>	<i>Then</i>	<i>the-king-of</i>	<i>daughter</i>
barā	as ^a tut	kaīl,	ō	dūnō	bekat	khusī	sāth
<i>great</i>	<i>praises</i>	<i>did,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>both</i>	<i>persons</i>	<i>pleasure</i>	<i>with</i>
						<i>to-live</i>	<i>began.</i>
	Dukh-dalidar	bhāg-gaīl.					
	<i>Pain-(and)-misery</i>	<i>ran-away.</i>					

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Once upon a time there was a king who had seven daughters. One day he called the whole seven and asked them by whose good fortune they got their food to eat. Then six of them replied, 'it is by thy good fortune that we eat our food,' whereat the king was much pleased. Then said he to his youngest daughter, 'thou hast not spoken.' She answered, 'I get my food by my own good fortune.' Thereon the king was mightily enraged against her, and married her to a leper, and banished the two into the forest. The poor Princess sat in the forest weeping with the leper's head in her lap, and so piteous were her tears that the birds of the forest all wept with her. It happened that just then the god Śiva and his wife Pārvatī were passing by, and Pārvatī said to Śiva, 'until thou remove the grief of this poor girl, I will not leave this place.' So Śiva said to the Princess, 'my daughter, shut thine eyes.' She did so, and when she opened them, lo-and-behold, the leper had become as beautiful as gold. So she uttered praises to the god, and both lived happy ever after; for pain and poverty had fled from them.

THE THĀRŪ BROKEN DIALECTS.

The Thārūs are an aboriginal tribe who inhabit the Sub-Himalayan-Tarāi, from Jalpaiguri on the east, to the Kumaun Bhābar on the west. Regarding the origin of this tribe much has been written by many authors from Dr. Buchanan-Hamilton's¹ time to the present day. It will here suffice to refer the reader to Mr. Nesfield's article in the *Calcutta Review* for January 1885, and to the articles in Mr. Risley's *Tribes and Castes of Bengal*, and Mr. Crooke's *Tribes and Castes of the North-Western Provinces and Oudh*, in which all that has been said by previous writers has been summed up. Mr. Crooke, the latest authority on the subject, says, 'The most probable explanation based on the available evidence seems to be that the Thārūs are originally a Dravidian race who, by alliances with Nepalese and other hill races, have acquired some degree of Mongolian physiognomy.'

Whatever doubts may exist concerning the origin of this curious race, there can be no doubt that the languages spoken by those members of the tribe who are accessible to students in India are Aryan. There is, however, no such thing as a Thārū language. Everywhere the Thārūs speak, more or less correctly, the language of the Aryan races with whom they are immediately in contact. For instance the Thārūs of the north of Purnea appear to speak a corrupt form of the Eastern Maithili spoken in that District,² those of Champaran and Gorakhpur, a corrupt Bhojpuri, and those of the Naini Tal Tarāi the ordinary Western Hindī of the locality.

The following are the figures for the Thārū population of British India, according to the Census of 1891 :

Province.	District.	Number of Thārūs.	
Bengal	Bogra	3	
	Darjeeling	172	
	Jalpaiguri	65	
	Darbhangā	453	
	Muzaffarpur	1	
	Saran	26	
	Champaran	27,620	
	Total for Bengal . . . . .	...	28,340

¹ Alberuni, *Indica*, Chapter xviii, mentions a country called Tilwat, immediately to the south of, and bordering on, Nepal. The inhabitants are called 'Tarū, a people of a very black colour, and flat nosed like the Turks.' See Sachau's Translation, vol. i, p. 201.

² *Vide ante*, p. 86.

Province.	District.	Number of Thārūs.	
United Provinces of Agra and Oudh	Brought forward		28,340
	Bareilly	8	
	Pilibhit	46	
	Gorakhpur	3,072	
	Basti	208	
	Kumaun	65	
	Naini Tal Tarāi	15,332	
	Kheri	1,975	
	Gonda	2,475	
	Bahraich	2,311	
	Total for United Provinces of Agra and Oudh . . . . .	...	25,492
	GRAND TOTAL . . . . .	...	53,832

No estimate can be made of the number of Thārūs in the Tarāi outside British India.

The figures returned for the Survey as the number of persons speaking what was reported to be the 'Thārū Language,' a thing which does not really exist, were as follows :

Province.	District.	Number of persons reported as speaking 'Thārū.'	
Bengal	Champanan	27,620	
	Purnea	3,300	
	Total for Bengal . . . . .	...	30,920
United Provinces of Agra and Oudh	Kheri	3,000	
	Gonda	3,500	
	Bahraich	2,000	
	Total for United Provinces of Agra and Oudh . . . . .	...	8,500
	GRAND TOTAL . . . . .	...	39,420

This list, as compared with the preceding one, presents both deficiencies and an instance of redundance. With regard to the former, it is easily intelligible that where the Thārūs have adopted the language of their Aryan neighbours, there was nothing to induce the local authorities to show them as speaking a separate language. This accounts for the absence from the second list of the names of the Districts of Bogra, Darjeeling, Jalpaiguri, Darbhanga, Muzaffarpur, and Saran in Bengal. As to the United Provinces, subsequent inquiries have shown that this is certainly the case in the District of Pilibhit and in the Naini Tal Tarāi. It also appears that the Thārūs of Kheri speak the ordinary Awadhi of that district, although they were originally returned as speaking a separate language. In Bahraich, on the contrary, they speak a corrupted form of the Bhojpuri spoken to the east. No 'Thārū Language' was returned from Gorakhpur, but, here, there is no doubt that the 3,072 Thārūs of that district, speak a corrupt form of the Bhojpuri locally spoken, and differing considerably from it, though closely resembling the Thārū Bhojpuri of Champaran. I have no doubt that the same is the case with the 208 Thārūs of Basti, whose number was evidently too insignificant for the local authorities to return as speaking a separate dialect; for the members of the tribe who inhabit Gonda, the district immediately to the west of Basti, do speak a corrupt Bhojpuri. Returning to the Lower Provinces, the language of the large number of Thārūs who inhabit the north of Champaran is a corrupt form of the local Bhojpuri. As to Purnea, the local authorities have reported that the 'Thārū Language' is spoken by 3,300 people in that district, although, according to the Census, it does not contain a single member of the tribe. Here the Census is probably wrong, and the local authorities are probably right. Unfortunately, the Purnea Thārūs are a particularly wild section of their tribe, and every effort which has been made to obtain specimens of their language has proved unavailing. So far as I can ascertain it is there a corrupt form of the local Eastern Maithili, and as such it has been dealt with on pp. 86 and ff.

In other districts the presence of Thārūs is more or less of an accident. The Districts of Darbhanga and Muzaffarpur do not, as is the case with Champaran and its districts to the west, run up into the Nepal Tarāi, and the few Thārūs found there at the time of the Census have become absorbed, so far as language goes, into the rest of the population. When I served in the former district, more than twenty years ago, I met several of these men, and though they had traditions and customs of their own, their language was even then the Maithili of the lower orders of the country. So also, in Jalpaiguri, their language is the Bengali of the Aryan population of the district.

We may tabulate these results, so far as they concern the British districts adjoining the Himalayan Tarāi as follows, dividing the language spoken by Thārūs into three groups, according as it is the same as that of the surrounding population, or is a corrupted form of it. In the latter case, we must, for the sake of accuracy in statistics, and to avoid quoting the same men twice over, show separately when the corrupted form of the local language has been separately reported by the local officials or not.

Name of District.	NUMBER OF THARŪS SPEAKING			Name of language.
	The local language without alteration.	A corrupted form of the local language.		
		Reported by local officials.	Not reported by local officials.	
Naini Tal Tarāi	15,332			Western Hindi.
Pilibhit	46			Ditto.
Kheri	3,000			Ditto.
Bahraich		2,000		Bhojpuri.
Gonda		3,500		Ditto.
Basti			208	Ditto.
Gorakhpur			3,072	Ditto.
Champaran		27,620		Ditto.
Muzaffarpur	1			Maithili.
Darbhanga	453			Ditto.
Purnea		3,300		Eastern Maithili.
Dinagepore				Nil.
Darjeeling	172			Probably Bengali.
Jalpaiguri	65			Bengali.
Other Districts	76			.....
TOTAL	19,145	36,420	3,280	

Total number of Thārūs speaking a corrupt language	39,700
Add those who speak the local language without alteration	19,145
GRAND TOTAL OF ALL THĀRŪS	<u>58,845</u>

This total differs from the Grand Total given on page 312 by about 5,000. The difference is due, partly to the inclusion of the Purnea figures, and partly to the fact that the figures reported from Kheri, Gonda, and Bahraich differ from those of the Census.

Omitting from consideration the figures in the first column commencing from those for Muzaffarpur, all of which are accidental, it will be observed that broadly speaking, so far as language goes, the Thārūs of the Western Tarāi have amalgamated much more completely with the rest of the population than those more to the east. There is another point to notice, which is not clearly brought out in the above table.

The language spoken by the Thārūs is not always the same as, or a corruption of the language of the people among whom they live, but is, in some instances, the language of a neighbouring district. Thus, we shall see that the language of the District of Kheri is on the main a form of Eastern Hindī, though it shows signs of shading off into the neighbouring Western Hindī, spoken in Shahjahanpur. But the language spoken by the Thārūs of Kheri is not this form of speech, but closely resembles the Western Hindī spoken in Pilibhit and the Naini Tal Tarāi. Similarly, the Thārūs of Bahraich and Gonda do not talk the Eastern Hindī of those districts, but speak a corrupt form of the Bhojpuri spoken in the neighbouring District of Basti. In fact, so far as I can gather from the specimens of their language, none of the frontier Thārūs speak any form of Eastern Hindī. They either speak the Western language of the Naini Tal Tarāi, or else Bhojpuri or Maithili.

A vocabulary of the Thārū dialect will be found in Hodgson's Essay entitled *Continuation of the Comparative Vocabulary of the Languages of the broken Tribes of Nēpāl*, in the Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, Vol. xxvi, 1857, pp. 317 and ff., which has been reprinted in his *Miscellaneous Essays relating to Indian Subjects*, Vol. i, sec. ii, pt. 2, London, 1880. Judging from the forms of the verb given by him, the particular dialect of Thārū there exemplified is a corrupt Bhojpuri.

With regard to the Thārūs of Purnea, see pp. 86 and ff. The language spoken by the Thārūs of Kheri and the districts to the west will be dealt with in their proper place. Here, I propose to give specimens of the corrupt Bhojpuri spoken by the Thārūs of Champaran, Gorakhpur, Basti, Gonda, and Bahraich.

The following specimens, for which I am indebted to Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, Assistant Settlement Officer of Champaran, come from that district, and may be taken as examples of the language spoken by the Thārūs of the north of Champaran and Gorakhpur. As the Thārūs have no written character, the specimens are given in the Roman character only.

[No. 62.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

THĀRŪ BROKEN DIALECT.

(DISTRICT CHAMPARAN.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, 1898.)

Ek man'sē-ke dui bēṭā rah'laī. Ū-mā-sē ohhūṭukā beṭ'wā
 One man-of two sons were. Them-in-from the-younger son
 kah'lia āpan bābā-sē, 'arē bābā, dhan-bit jaūn barāī, taūn mōr bakh'rā
 said his-own father-to, 'O father, riches-property which is, that my share
 phāṭ lagāī dē.' Tab ō-kar bābā dhan-bit chhoṭ'kah'wā beṭ'wā-kē bakh'rā
 division making give.' Then his father property the-younger son-to share
 bāṭi delia. Bakh'rā lēl-par bahut din haīnī bhelaī, tā chhoṭ'kah'wā
 dividing gave. The-share taking-on many days not passed, then the-younger
 beṭ'wā āpan dhan bakh'rā lē-lē dōsar des'wā chali-gēlia. Tab uh'wā
 son his-own property share taking another country went-away. Then there
 lamēṭai kām kar'lia. Tab āpan dhan chhūṭi urāy-delia. Jab chhūṭi
 evil deeds he-did. Then his-own fortune all he-squandered. When all
 dhan urāi-delia āpan, tab ū des'wā-mā hīa chā par'lai.
 fortune had-squandered his-own, then that country-in great famine fell.
 Tab ū man'sawā barā kaṅgāl bhelia. Tab ū des'wā-ke ek man'sē-ke
 Then that man very indigent became. Then that country-of one man-of
 ghar rahe lag'lia. Tab ok'rā-kē āpan khet'wā-mā sūar charāwāi-kē
 house to-live he-began. Then him his-own field-in swine to-feed
 paṭhaūlia. Tab jaw'nē ṭhōṭhī sūar khāṭlin taw'nē ṭhōṭhū ṭūrī-ke
 he-sent. Then what gram swine used-to-eat that-very gram breaking
 man'sawā khaia chāhē, āpan peṭ'wā bharia chāhē. Ok'rā-kē kaw'nō man'sē
 the-man to-eat wished, his-own belly to-fill wished. Him any man
 kathio nāhī khāi-kē dēthī. Tab ū man'sawā-kē hōs bhelaī.
 anything not to-eat used-to-give. Then that man-to senses became.
 Tab ū kah'lia, 'mōr bābā āpan ghar'wā-mā bahutē bahutē man'sē
 Then he said, 'my father his-own house-in many many men
 banihārā lagōsia; khāy-kē baniharani-kē bahutē bahutē rōṭī bhāt
 labourers has-employed; to-eat labourers-to much much bread cooked-rice

khiōsia. Khāy-ke pēt-sē ub^{ri} jē, seiā moi ih^{wā}~
causes-to-eat. Food-of belly-(full)-than is-saved in-as-much-as, yet I here
 bhūkhē maraik bar^{hi}. Āb ih^{wā}~sē u^{thi}-ke mōhū āpan bābā-ke
by-hunger dying am. Now here-from arising I-too my-own father-of
 laghi jeb^{hi}. Bābā-sē kah^{bahi}, “Arē bābā, moi Bhag^{wan}~wā^{ke}
near will-go. The-father-to I-will-say, “O father, I God-of
 kahⁿⁱ hai-nō-lel^{hi}, tōr kahⁿⁱ phuni hai-nō-lel^{hi}. Tōr lagē pāp
saying have-not-taken, thy saying again I-have-not-taken. Thy near sin
 kar^{lahi}; āb moi tōr bētā kahāwāi jōkar hai-nō-bar^{hi}. Āb mōrā-kē
I-have-done; now I thy son to-be-called fit I-not-am. Now me
 harohiyā-ke samān rakh^{hi}.” Tab chhoṭ^{kah}~wā beṭ^{wā} āpan bap^{wā}-ke
ploughman-of like keep.” Then the-younger son his-own father-of
 lagē jāy lag^{lia}. Ghar^{wā}-sē thoriak dūri niaraūlia, tab
near to-go began. The-house-from a-little distance he-approached, then
 ō-kar bap^{wā} dekh^{lia} chhoṭ^{kā} beṭ^{wā}-ke āwaik. Tab ō-kar bābā
his father saw the-younger son-of the-coming. Then his father
 dekh^{tē}-mān māyā kaīlia. Dagurī-ke bhar^{ak}~wār dhai-ke, garē
just-as-he-saw-him compassion made. Running full-embrace holding, on-neck
 garē milāi-ke chūme lag^{lia}. Beṭ^{wā} āpan bap^{wā}-sē kah^{lia}, ‘arē
on-neck joining to-kiss began. The-son his-own father-to said, ‘O
 bābā, moi Bhag^{wan}~wā^{ke} kahⁿⁱ hai-nō-lel^{hiā}, tōrā-sē pāp kar^{lahi},
father, I God-of saying not-have-taken, thee-from sin did,
 āb moi phuni tōr bētā kahāwāi lāyak hai-nō-bar^{hi}.’ Tab ō-kar bap^{wā}
now I again thy son to-be-called fit I-not-am.’ Then his father
 āpan mar^{hariā}-sē kah^{lia}, ‘arē mar^{hariā}wā, ek^{rā}-kē sabh-sē ḍaūl
his-own servant-to said, ‘O servant, this-one all-of good
 luggā nikāri-ke pahir^{wahiā}. Ō-kar hath^{wā}-mā agūthiā gor^{wā}-mā jūtā
cloth taking-out put-on. His hand-on ring feet-on shoes
 pehar^{wahi}; āb khaia, piia, sukh karia; kaisē-kī i beṭ^{wā}
put; now let-us-eat, drink, pleasure let-us-do; because this son
 maral rah^{lia}, phuni jialia; bhulāil rah^{lia}, bhēṭ^{lia}.’ Tab ū
dead was, again alive-became; lost was, is-found.’ Then he
 sukh kare lag^{lia}.
pleasure to-do began.

Ō-kar jeth^{kā} beṭ^{wā} khet^{wā}-mā rah^{lia}. Jab ōi ghar^{wā}-ke nijikihi
His elder son field-in was. When he house-of near
 elia, tab bājā nāch-ke awāj sun^{lia}. Tab ōi āpan mar^{hariā}wā-kē
came, then music dance-of noise heard. Then he his-own servant-to
 balolia, puchh^{lia}, ‘arē mar^{hariā}wā, i kathi hōkhai?’ Tab
he-called, he-asked, ‘O servant, this what is-happening?’ Then
 mar^{hariā}wā kah^{lia}, ‘tōr bhaewā āil baria, tōr bap^{wā} ḍaūl ḍaūl
the-servant said, ‘thy brother come is, thy father good good

khāe-kē kailē baria; kaisē ki ō chhuṭ^akā beṭ^awā-kē
 (preparations)-for-eating done has; because that he the-younger son
 chik^ahan paülē. Tab ō-kar jeth^akā beṭ^awā khisiailia, ghar^awā bhitar
 well found. Then his elder son grew-angry, the-house into
 jāy-ke manē na paraī. Tab ōhī khātir ō-kar bābā bah^arī ailia,
 going-of heart-in not chose. Then this-even for his father outside came,
 kahe lag^alia bujhāwāi lag^alia jeth^akā beṭ^awā-kē. Tab jeth^akā
 to-say began to-remonstrate began the-elder son-to. Then the-elder
 beṭ^awā āpan bap^awā-kē jabāb delia, 'Dekhahī, utarā baris tōrā-ke
 son his-own father-to answer gave, 'See, so-many years thy
 sēwā kar^alahī, tōr bachan kahu nāhī tar^alahī, tōi mōrā-kē ek
 service I-did, thy words ever not I-transgressed, thou me-to one
 khasī-ke chhōkan hai-nō-dēl^ahi. Mōi āpan saṅghatiyā-sē sawakh
 goat-of young-one not-gavest. I my-own friends-with merriment
 karat^a-hī. Bākī, tōr chhoṭ^akah^awā beṭ^awā, tō, paturiyā ke sāg^awā
 might-have-made. But, thy younger son, surely, harlots of with
 tōr sajē dhan khōi-delia, tab ōi jas-hi elia tab tōi tas-hī
 thy all fortune squandered, then he as-even came then thou so-even
 ḍaūl ḍaūl khāe-kē kaīlia. Tab ō-kar bap^awā
 good good (preparations)-for-food made-hast. Then his father
 kah^alia, 'arē babuā, tōi, tā, mōr saṅgē barōbarī barahī;
 said, 'O son, thou, to-be-sure, me with always art;
 jāun mōr dhan barāī taūn dhan sab tōrē hokhaī.
 what my fortune is that fortune all thine-even is.
 Bākī, khusī karahī, anand karahī-kē chāhai ka-rahā-hī,
 But, merriment to-make, joy to-celebrate proper was,
 kāhē-ki tōr i bhaewā maral rah^alia, jī-gēlia;
 because-that thy this brother dead was, alive-became;
 bhulāil rah^alia, sē bhetelia.
 lost was, and is-found.'

[No. 63.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHĀRĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

THĀRŪ BROKEN DIALECT.

(DISTRICT CHAMPARAN.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FOLK-TALE.

(Pandit Rama-ballabh Misra, 1898.)

Eurā aw^aniyā rahē barad char^await. Bhāj^ahariyā sab biyā
One herdsman was bullocks feeding. The-labourers all seedlings
 kaṭait. Eurā har^anā baiṭhal rahaliā. Euniwā kah^alās, ‘tōr
transplanting. One deer sitting was. The-herdsman said, ‘thee
 āgē kathi baraū?’ Bhāj^ahariyā kah^alās, ‘arē, ke jani kathi hōkhai
before what is-for-thee?’ The-labourers said, ‘O, who knows what is
 kathi na. Dēkhahī-tā.’ Bhāj^ahariē gelia, har^anā dekh^aliā. Tab euniwā
what not. See.’ The-labourers went, a-deer saw. Then the-herdsman
 mār-deliā. Bhāj^ahariyā kah^aliā, ‘arē sasur, tohi kihā-kē
killed (the-deer). The-labourers said, ‘O father-in-law, thou why
 mārāl-hī? Saran-mē ael-rah^alai. Kah-dēwasu mah^atauā-kē aghi.
has-killed-(it)? Refuge-into it-come-had. I-will-say the-head-man-of before.
 Dand^abihē. Tōr gunāwan par^alaū.
He-will-punish (you). On-thee fault fell-for-thee.’

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

There was a herdsman tending his bullocks. The farm-labourers¹ were transplanting paddy. There was a deer crouching down. The herdsman said to the labourers ‘what is that before you?’ They replied, ‘Who cares what is before us, and what is not? Go and see for yourself.’ However, they went to see what it was and the herdsman killed the deer. Then said the labourers, ‘O foul-one, why have you killed it? It had taken refuge with us. We shall tell the headman, and he will punish you. A great shame has fallen on you.’

The two following specimens of Thārū Bhojpurī come from the District of Gonda, and may be taken as specimens of the Thārū language of that District, as well as of that of the adjoining District of Basti. They are admirably idiomatic versions, and well illustrate the peculiar idioms of the tribe. The first is a translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second a little song.

¹ A bhāj^ahariyā is a man who gives his labour in exchange for mutual obligation, such as the loan of a pair of bullocks.

[No. 64.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP,

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

THARŪ BROKEN DIALECT.

(DISTRICT GONDA.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Pandit Janardan Joshee, 1898.)

Ek manai-kē dū-ṭhan laurā bāṭel. Chhot^akā kah^alis ki,
 One man-of two sons were. The-younger said that,
 'bāpū rē, mōr bakh^arā bāṭ dē. Ab nāhī nib^ahī.'
 'father O, my share dividing give. Now not it-will-suffice (under
 present arrangements).'
 Tab bakh^arā bāṭ di^alis. Thōrik din chhot^akā
 Then share dividing he-gave. A-few days the-younger
 laurā baṭōril ghar dwār sab jōr-ke bah-gail. Rupaiyā
 son together house door all collecting flowed-(went)-away. The-rupees
 paisā jawan sasur pāis-rahal, tawan jāy-ke nak^aṭi-mā
 pice which the-low-fellow had-got, that going evil-conduct-in
 urāy-di^alis. Rupaiyā paisā nāin rahil. Parāē dēs
 he-squandered. Rupees pice not remained. Foreign country-(in)
 sukkhā paril. Tab sasur bhukkhan muat rahē. Tab sasur
 famine fell. Then the-low-fellow of-hunger dying was. Then the-low-fellow
 har^awāhī jōte lāgil, sūar charāwāi lāgil, aur uk^arē-mā
 ploughing to-plough began, swine to-feed began, and heart-in
 kah^alis ki, 'chāiā pēṭ-bhar khāū.' Kahū māḡai
 said that, 'pork belly-full let-(me)-eat.' Anywhere he-asked
 pāibai-nā-karai. Jab chetaīl ki, 'mōr bhuṛ^awā-ke kamāhī-mā
 he-used-not-to-get. When he-remembered that, 'my old-one-of earnings-in
 manai khāy jāṭ āṭē, bur-chōdi māī bhūkhan marat āṭū.
 men eating going are, the-foul-one I by-hunger dying am.
 Jāit āṭū bāpū lagē. Bāpū-sē kah^ayū ki, "bāpū rē,
 Going I-am the-father near. The-father-to I-will-say that, "father O,
 mōhi-sē kasūr bhaīl, twār put^awā banē lāyak nāī hū. Jas
 me-by fault has-occurred, thy son to-become fit not I-am. As
 āūr kam^awaiyā āṭē, mōhū-kā rākh-lē." Ap^anē bāpū pās ram-gail.
 other earners are, me-too keep." His-own father near he-went-away.

Jab bāpū pās pahūchil bāpū-kē mōb lāgil. Daur-ke
When the-father near he-approached the-father pity seized. Running
 pakar-lihis āūr mile lāgil. Rōwāi lāgil bur-chōdi. Laurā
he-caught(-him) and to-embrace began. To-cry began the-foul-one. The-boy
 kahil, 'mō-sē kasūr bhaīl.' Bāpū ṭahaluān-sē kah'lis, 'bhaīā rē,
said, 'me-by fault has-occurred.' The-father servants-to said, 'brothers O,
 lūgā dē-dār. Āgochhā wāgochhā pahir-lē. Mūdari bāth-mā āūr gōrē-mā
cloth give-away. Kerchief etc. put-on. Ring hand-on and feet-on
 pan'hi pahir-lē. Khusī manāil bātē, ki mōr laurā muat, jiat āil.
shoes put. Joy celebrated is, that my son dying, living came.'
 Bahur khusi kar'le lāgil.
Again merriment to-make they-began.

Āūr bar'kā laurā khētē rahil. Jab gharē āil, gāwe
And the-elder son field-in was. When house-to he-came, singing
 nāche sunil. Tab ek ṭahaluā-sē pūchhis ki, 'āj kā
dancing he-heard. Then one servant-to he-asked that, 'to-day what
 gharē bātē rē, ki barā gaunāi hōitā?' Tab ṭahaluā
house-in is O, that great singing is-going-on?' Then the-servant
 kah'lis ki, 'bhaīwā āil āūr tohār bāpū khiwāit piāitā,
said that, 'brother came and thy father is-feeding is-causing-to-drink,
 ki laurā milē bātē.' Bar'kā laurā bhusiāil ki, 'maī nāī
that the-son found is.' The-elder son grew-angry that, 'I not
 jāū bhit'rē.' Bāpū bah'rē āil manāil. Laurā
will-go inside.' The-father outside came (and) appeased(-him). The-son
 bāp-sē kah'lis ki, 'maī tōrē ag'wā rah'lū; ki jaun kahat
father-to said that, 'I thee before lived; that which saying
 rah'lis, taun karat rahilū. Kabhaū ēk-ṭhē paṭh'rū nāī dihlē
thou-wast, that doing I-was. Ever-even one-even kid not thou-gavest
 ki maī ap'nē gōchā-sē khusī kar'nū. Āūr jab twār
that I my-own friends-with merriment might-be-made. And when thy
 i laurā āil, ū twār rupaīyā paīsā jawan rah'lis tawan bērin-kā
this son came, he thy rupees pice which was that harlots-to
 dē-ghālis; tū uh-kē tān barā mōh karat āṭā.' Bāp kah'lis,
gave-away; thou him for great love doing art.' The-father said,
 'arē bhaiyā, tū mōrē ṭhīnā rah'lis, jawan kuchh jōril-pailil
'O brother,' thou me near livedst, what ever was-got(-by-fate)
 khailis kamailis. Jō-kuchh bātē, toh'rē hōil. Bara khusi
thou-atest(-and) didst-earn. Whatever is, thine-very is. Great joy
 karat chāhil, ki twār bhaiwā muat jiat āil.
to-be-done ought, that thy brother dying living came.'

¹ This is the regular term by which a Tharū addresses his son.

[No. 65.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

THĀRŪ BROKEN DIALECT.

(DISTRICT GONDA.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Pandit Janardan Joshee, 1898.)

Rāmā o Lachhiman chal'nē shikār.

Rām and Lakshman started to-hunt.

Bel'waṭ hath'nī dārē palān.

Belwaṭ female-elephant-on was-put cot.

Hath'nī palānē as'nī-bas'nī gir'lē.

The-female-elephant ran-away the-howdah-etcetera fell-down.

Rām tā lag'lē piyās.

Rām indeed was-seized-by thirst.

Eri eri bahinī, kūiā-panihariā, bundā ek, bahinī, paniyā piāu.

O O sister, well-water-drawer, drop one, sister, water make-(me)-drink.

Sōnē kerī jhariā, rup'nē kerī ṭōṭī, jehi bhari lāwai, rē, Gaṅgā-jal-pānī.

Gold of gugglet, silver of spout, which filling she-brings, O, Ganges-water.

Jō ṭōhi Rāmā Hari jatiyā nā puchh'thē, ham'rē bāp Śatal

*If thee Rām God caste (expletive) asked, my father Śatal**Singh rāj.**Singh king.*

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

Rāma and Lakshmana went forth to hunt. On Belwaṭ, the she-elephant, was placed the riding-seat, but (excited by the chase) the elephant ran away, and the howdah and all its fittings fell from her back.

Rāma felt thirsty. 'O sister,' said he, 'thou who drawest water from the well, give me one drop of water, sister, to drink.' A gugglet of gold, with a silver spout, did she bring, all full of Ganges water. (Then said she to herself), 'if the divine Rāma had asked my caste, I should have told him that my father was Rājā Śatal Singh.'

The last specimen of the Thārū dialect comes from the District of Bahraich. Here and there, words such as *rahis* and *kahis* show the influence of the Eastern Hindī spoken by the other inhabitants of the district, but in the main the language is Bhojpuri.

[No. 66.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

BIHARĪ.

BHOJPURĪ DIALECT.

THARŪ BROKEN DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BAHRAICH.)

(Munshī Rāj Bahadur, 1898.)

Ek manaĩ dū chhāwā rānis. Duinō-mā chhot-kawā kahis ki, 'bābā rē, mōr
One man-of two sons were. Both-in the-younger said that, 'father O, my
 hīsā bāt dē.' Bābā bāt dihal. Hali bhaĩ
share dividing give.' The-father dividing gave. Short-time had-passed
 bāthā-baṭṭhā chhot-kawā chhāwā āpan bāthā lāi-kāi chal-gal aurē muluk.
(after-) division the-younger son his-own share taking went-away (to)-another land.
 Āūr paturiyā-bāji kāilas, dhan-daulat luṭā-dal'las āū sakor āg'las. Uī
And wenching did, fortune squandered and all was-spent. That
 muluk-mā sukkhā par-gaĩ, āū ū bhukkhan mao lāg. Tabbai uī
country-in famine fell, and he from-hunger to-die began. Then-even that
 muluk ek manaĩ basal-rahil. Otṭhin ū gainū. Ū sūri charāwāi khet-wā-mā
country one man lived. There he went. He swine to-feed fields-in
 paṭhā-deh'las. Ū āpan man-sē kahit, 'ihē khar-pat'wār jaūn sūri khāit
sent-away. He his-own mind-to was-saying, 'this dry-grass which swine eating
 bā, taūnē khāt pēt bhar-lētō.' Kaūnō nā kachhū dihal. Tan
are, that-very eating belly may-I-fill.' Any-body not any-thing gave. Then
 chēt-kāilas, kaha lāgal, 'ham'rē bābā-kē manaĩ-tanaĩ rakh-rakh'las;
he-remembered, to-say he-began, 'my father-to servants-etcetera are-employed;
 sab-kar nīk baṭī sāp. Mah bhūkhē mūtāṭū. Ab mah
all-of good is food-supply. I from-hunger am-dying. Now I
 ghūm-ghumā āpan bābā ṭhin jāithō. Ō-sē kahyō ki, "hē
having-wandered-about my-own father near going-am. Him-to I-will-say that, "O
 bābā, mah pāpī ṭhahar'nō. Mah-sē chūk hō-gal. Mah
father, I sinner have-been-proved. Me-by guiltiness has-come-to-pass. I
 kachhō lāik nē hō, ki tōr chhāwā rahō. Ek kamoiā
any-thing-for fit not am, that thy son I-may-remain. One day-labourer
 na rākh, mohī rākh." Tō ī sam'jhanō āpan bābā ṭhin aitā.
do-not keep, (but)-me keep." Then this I-understood my-own father near I-came.'
 Ab-hī ū barā dūr hā, ō-he dākh bābā sōg lag'las.
Now-even he very far-off was, him seeing (by)-the-father compassion was-felt.

Daur-kāi sēnā-lāgal. Chhāwā kah'las ki, 'hē bābā, rē, mah pāpi
Running he-embraced-(him). The-son said that, 'O father, O, I sinner
 tahar'nō. Mah-sē chūk hō-gal. Mah kachhō lāik nē hō,
have-been-proved. Me-by guiltiness has-come-to-pass. I any-thing fit not am,
 ki tōr ohhāwā rahō.' Bābā kah'las kamoiā-nō, 'chumur chumur
that thy son I-may-remain.' The-father said servants-to, 'good good
 lūgā lē-aiñō, ihē orāh'nō, pah'rāh'nō; ihē mūdari āguri-mā ghailā dēo,
cloth bring, this-one wrap, put-on; this-one-to ring finger-on putting give,
 aū pan'hi goarā-mā ghailā dēo. Ihē khaibī, mahū khāō, piō,
and shoes feet-on putting give. This-one will-eat, I will-eat, will-drink,
 khusī kar-nō; ki mōr ohhāwā maral rahē ab-lē jial āil; herāil
merriment I-will-make; that my son dead had-been now alive came; lost
 rahē, ab-lē painō.' Sab-ke jui khusī hoilāh.
had-been, now I-have-found-(him). All-of heart glad began-to-be.

Bap'kawā laūrā khet'wan hā. Jō ghar lagehā gail, nāchat gāib
The-elder son fields-in was. As house near he-went, dancing singing
 sunnānō. Kamoiā goh'rāwal, 'eh kā kartātō?' Ū kah'las, 'tōr bhaiwā
he-heard. A-servant he-called, 'this what is-being-done?' He said, 'thy brother
 ā-rahālas. Tōr bābā khaile pilā nāch kartāta, ki ū nika nika āil.'
come-is. Thy father eating drinking dancing doing-is, that he well well came.'
 Ohē ris lāgal. Kah lāgal, 'mah ghar-mā nāhī jāibō.' Bap'wā duārō
To-him anger was-felt. To-say began, 'I house-in not will-go.' The-father door-to
 āil. Kah lāgal aū phus'lail, 'ris jin karū.' Tō ū āpan
came. To-say he-began and propitiated-(him), 'anger do-not do.' Then he his-own
 bābā-sē kahil, 'hēr-rarē! mah at'rah baras toār dhandhā kar'nō, hāth
father-to said, 'look-here! I so-many years thy work did, (thy)-hands
 dab'nō, goār dab'nō; kabbō toār bātan char'chā nē kīnhō; kabbō
I-shampooed, feet I-shampooed; ever-even thy words-(of) criticism not I-did; ever-even
 mōhe ohhag'ri-k bachchā nahī dih'lē, ki sāghutin khusī kar'
me-to goat-of young-one not thou-gavest, that friends-(with) merriment I-might-
 tō. Aū jab toār ihō chhāwā āil, jāun toār dhan paturīā-bāji-mā
have-made. And when thy this son is-came, who thy fortune wenching-in
 urā-deh'las, tāi mān-mar'jāt kartātē.' Tō ū kahil, 'hē chhāwā, tāi
squandered, thou feasting-in-his-honour art-doing.' Then he said, 'O son, thou
 sab din mōr tbin rahālē. Jāun mōr bāt taūn tōr bāt. Khusiāli
all days me near livest. What-(is) my word that-(is) thy word. Merriment
 kara-ga rahē. Tōhār bhaiwā maral rahē, ab jial āil; herāil rahē, ab
to-be-done was. Thy brother dead was, now alive came; lost was, now
 milal.'
found-(is).'

STANDARD LIST OF BIHĀRĪ WORDS AND SENTENCES.

These lists have been prepared independently of the translations of the Parable of the Prodigal Son in the corresponding dialects. Variations of spelling will, therefore, be observed. These have been deliberately left untouched, as they illustrate the pronunciation in doubtful cases.

SPECIMENS IN THE

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā·chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gaya).
1. One	Ēk	Ēk	Ēk
2. Two	Dā	Dui	Dā
3. Three	Tin ⁱ	Tin	Tin
4. Four	Chār ⁱ	Chāir	Chār
5. Five	Pāch	Pāch	Pāch
6. Six	Chhao	Chhau	Chhau
7. Seven	Sāt	Sāt	Sāt
8. Eight	Āṭh	Āṭh	Āṭh
9. Nine	Nao	Nau	Nau
10. Ten	Das	Das	Das
11. Twenty	Bis	Bis	Bis
12. Fifty	Pachās	Pachās	Pachās
13. Hundred	Sai	Sai	Sau
14. I	Ham	Hamē	Ham
15. Of me	Hamar, hamār	Hamar, ham ^a ra	Mōrā, hammar, ham ^a rā
16. Mine	Hamar, hamār	Hamar, ham ^a ra	Mōr, hammar ; ham ^a rā
17. We	Ham ^a rā lok ^a nī	Ham ^a rā ār, ham ^a rā sabh	Ham ^a nī, ham-sab, ham lōg, ham ^a ranhī, ham ^a nī
18. Of us	Ham ^a rā sab ^a hik ; ham ^a rā lok ^a nik	Ham ^a rā ārak	Ham ^a nī-ke, hām-sab-ke, ham-lōg-ke
19. Our	Ham ^a rā sab ^a hik ; ham ^a rā lok ^a nik	Ham ^a rā ārak	<i>Ditto.</i>
20. Thou	Tō, ahā, ap ^a ne	Tō	Tū, tē
21. Of thee	Tōhar, tohār, ahāk, ap ^a nek	Tōhar, toh ^a ra, tōr	Tōrā-ke, tōhar, tōr
22. Thine	Tōhar, tohār, ahāk, ap ^a nek	Tōhar, toh ^a ra, tōr	Tōhar, tōr
23. You	Toh ^a rā lok ^a ni, ahā lok ^a ni, ap ^a ne lok ^a ni	Tōrā ār, <i>etc.</i>	Āp, ap ^a ne, tō, toh ^a nī
24. Of you	Toh ^a rā lok ^a nik, <i>etc.</i>	Tōrā ārak	Āp-ke, ap ^a ne-ke, toh ^a ranhī- ke, toh ^a ni-ke
25. Your	Toh ^a rā lok ^a nik, <i>etc.</i>	Tōrā ārak	Āp ^a ne-ke, apan, toh ^a ranhī- ke, toh ^a ni-ke

Kurmāñ (Manbham).	Pēch Parganiā* (Ranchi).	Bhojpurī (Shahabad).
Ek-tā	Ek	E-gō
Du-tā	Dui, dū	Dū-gō
Tin-tā	Tin	Tin-gō
Chār-tā	Chār	Chār-gō
Pāch-tā	Pāch	Pāch-gō
Chha-tā	Chha	Chha-gō
Sāt-tā	Sāt	Sāt-gō
Āṭ-tā	Āṭh	Āṭh-gō
La-tā	Na	Nan-gō
Das-tā	Das	Das-gō
Bis-tā	Bis	Bis-gō
Pāchās-tā	Pachās	Pachās-gō
Sa	Sa	Sau-gō
Hāmi	Maĩ	Ham
Hāmar	Mōr	Mōr, hamār
Hāmar	Mōr	Mōr, hamār
Hāmni	Hām'rē	Ham'ni-kā, ham'nin-kā
Hām'rā-kar	Hām'rē, hām'rē-kēr	Ham'ni-ke
Hām'rā-kar	Hām'rē, hām'rē-kēr	Ham'ni-ke
Tū	Taĩ	Tū
Tohar	Tōr	Tōr, tohār
Tohar	Tōr	Tōr, tohār
Tohni	Taĩ, toh'rē	Tū-log, toh'ni-kā
Tohrā-kar	Toh'rē-kēr	Toh'ni-ke
Tohrā-kar	Toh'rē-kēr	Toh'ni-ke

* This is Nagpurī rather than Pēch Parganiā. *Vide* remarks on page 167 *ante*.

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwarā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Ēk	Ēk	Ēk
Dū, dui	Dō	Dui
Tin	Tin	Tin
Chār	Chār	Chāri
Pāch	Pāch	Pāch
Chhaw	Chha	Chha
Sāt	Sāt	Sāt
Āṭh	Āṭh	Āṭh
Naw	Nau	Nau
Das	Das	Das
Bis	Bis	Bis
Pachās	Pachās	Pachās
Sau, sai	Sau	Sau
Ham	Maĩ	Ham
Hamār	Mōr	Hamār
Hamār	Mōr	Hamār
Ham ⁿⁱ	Ham ^{rē}	Ham
Ham ⁿⁱ -ke	Haman-kāĩ	Ham ^{rē} sab-kāĩ
Ham ⁿⁱ -ke	Haman-kāĩ	Ham ^{rē} sab-kāĩ
Tē	Taĩ, tū	Tū
Tōr	Tōr	Tōr
Tōr	Tōr	Tōr
Tū	Tū	Tohan lōgan, tū
Toh ^{rā} -ke, tohār	Tohār	Toh ^{rē} -lōgan-kāĩ
Toh ^{rā} -ke, tohār	Tohār	Toh ^{rē} -lōgan-kāĩ

BIHĀRĪ LANGUAGE.

Nagpurī (Rauchī).	Madhēsi (Champaran).	Thārū (Champaran).	English.
Ēk	Ēk	Ēk	1. One.
Dui	Dū	Dui	2. Two.
Tin	Tin	Tin	3. Three.
Chāir	Chār	Chār	4. Four.
Pāch	Pāch	Pāch	5. Five.
Chhaw	Chhaw	Chhā	6. Six.
Sāth	Sāt	Sāt	7. Seven.
Āth	Āth	Āth	8. Eight.
Nāo	Naw	Nau	9. Nine.
Das	Das	Das	10. Ten.
Bis	Bis	Bis	11. Twenty.
Pachās	Pachās	Pachās	12. Fifty.
Sai	Sai	Sau	13. Hundred.
Mōē	Ham	Moi, moē	14. I.
Mōr	Hamār, hamar	Mōr	15. Of me.
Mōr	Hamār, hamar	Mōr	16. Mine.
-Ham'rē-man	Ham'ni	Ham'rā sab, moē	17. We.
-Ham'rē-kēr	Ham'ni-ke	Ham'rā sab-ke	18. Of us.
Ham'rē-kēr	Ham'ni-ke	Ham'rā sab-ke	19. Our.
Tōē	Tē, tū	Tāī; toē	20. Thou.
Tōr, tōhar	Tōr	Tōr	21. Of thee.
Tōr, tōhar	Tōr	Tōr	22. Thine.
Toh'rē-man	Tū	Tū; toē	23. You.
Toh'rē-kēr	Tohār, tōhar	Toh'rā-ke, tōrā	24. Of you.
Toh'rē-kēr	Tohār, tōhar	Toh'rā-ke, tōrā	25. Your.

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahi (Gaya).
26. He	Ō, sē	Ū	Ū
27. Of him	Ō-kar, ta-kar	Ōk ^a ra	Un-kar, ō-kar
28. His	Ō-kar, ta-kar	Ōk ^a ra	Un-kar, ō-kar
29. They	Ō lok ^a ni, hun ^a kā lok ^a ni	Ū sabh, etc. . . .	Un ^a khanī, un ^a hani, ū-sab, ū-lōg.
30. Of them	Hunak	Hun ^a kā sabhak	Un ^a khani-ke, un ^a hani-ke, ū-sab-ke, ū-lōg-ke.
31. Their	Hunak	Hun ^a kā sabhak	<i>Ditto</i>
32. Hand	Tar ^a bā, hāth	Hāth	Hāth
33. Foot	Tabā	Pair	Pāṭṭ, pair, gōṛ
34. Nose	Nāk	Nāk	Nāk
35. Eye	Ākh ⁱ	Āikh	Akh
36. Mouth	Mukh, muh	Muh	Mūh
37. Tooth	Dant, dāt	Dāt	Dāt
38. Ear	Karn, kān	Kān	Kān
39. Hair	Kēs	Kēs	Bār, rōā, kēs
40. Head	Sir, māth	Māth	Māthā, mūph
41. Tongue	Jihwā, jibh	Ji	Jibh
42. Belly	Pēṭ	Pēṭ	Pēṭ
43. Back	Pīṭh ⁱ	Pīṭh	Pīṭh
44. Iron	Lōh	Lōh	Lōhā
45. Gold	Subarn, sōn	Sōn	Sōnā, kañchan
46. Silver	Chāni, rūp	Rūp, chāni	Chādi, rūpā
47. Father	Pitā, bāp	Bāp	Bāp, bābū-jī, bapā
48. Mother	Mātā, mae	Māi, mai	Māi, māiā, mae
49. Brother	Bhrātā, bhāe	Bhāi, bhai	Bhāi, bhāiyā, bhāiwā
50. Sister	Bhagini, bahinī	Bahin	Bahin, didi, māiyā, māi
51. Man	Manukhya, jan	Manush, lōg	Ad ^a mi, manukh, jan, mard
52. Woman	Stri	Stri, mangī, jhot ^a hā	Aurat, meh ^a rārū, jani, jani-suri

Kuṛmālī (Manbhum).	Pāch Parganiā (Ranchi).	Bhojpurī (Shahabad).
Ūo	Ū	Ū
Tē-kar	Ō-kar, a-kar	Ō-kar
Tē-kar	Ō-kar, a-kar	Ō-kar
Ūo-sab	Ū-sab, ū-man	Unh ⁿⁱ -kā, ū-sab, okani-kā .
Ūo-sab-kar	Ō-man-kēr	Un-kar, unh ⁿⁱ -ke
Ūo-sab-kar	Ō-man-kēr	Un-kar, unh ⁿⁱ -ke
Hāth	Hāth	Hāth
Gartār	Gōr	Pāw, gōr
Nāk	Nāk	Nāk
Chakh	Ākh	Ākh
Muh, brāt	Mūh	Mūh
Dāt	Dāt	Dāt
Kān	Kān	Kān
Chul	Chūhar	Bār
Mur	Mūr	Māth, kapār
Jibh	Jibh	Jibh
Pēt	Pēt	Pēt
Piṭh	Piṭh	Piṭh
Luhā	Lohā	Lohā
Sana	Sonā	Sonā
Chādi	Rūpā	Chādi
Bāp	Bāp, bābā	Bāp, bābū
Māi	Mā	Māi, mah ⁿⁱ -tāri, iyā
Bhāi	Bhāi	Bhāi, bhaiyā
Bahin	Bahin	Bahin, bahini, didi
Mānush	Ad ⁿⁱ -mī	Ad ⁿⁱ -mī
Mōyā-lak, mehrār	Meh ⁿⁱ -rārā	Maugl, mah ⁿⁱ -rārū

Bhojpurī (North Centre of Saran).	Surwarīā (Basti).	Western Bhojpurī (Jaunpur).
Ū	Ū	Ū
Un-kar	Ō-kar	Ō-kar
Un-kar	Ō-kar	Ō-kar
Ū-log or un	Unh*nē	Ū-log
Ū-log-ke	Un-kar	Un-kar sab-kāī
Ū-log-ke	Un-kar	Un-kar sab-kāī
Hāth	Hāth, pakhurā	Hāth
Gor	Gor	Gor
Nāk	Nāk, nakurā	Nekurā
Akh	Ākh	Ākhi
Mūh	Mūh	Mūh
Dāt	Dāt	Dāt
Kān	Kān	Kān
Bār, kēs	Bār	Bār
Māth, kapār	Mūr, kapār	Kapār
Jibh	Jibh	Jibhi
Pēt	Pēt	Pēt
Pīth	Pīth	Pīthi
Lohā	Loh	Loh
Sonā	Sonā	Sonā
Chānī, chādi	Chānī	Chānī
Bap*si, bāp, pitā	Bāp	Bāp, bābū, kakā, dadā
Māi	Mah*tārī	Māi, mah*tārī
Bhāi	Bhāi	Bhāi
Bahin	Bahin	Bahinī
Marad	Manai	Ad*mi
Meh*rārū	Meh*rārū	Meh*rārū

Nagpuriā (Ranchi).	Madhēsi (Champanan).	Thārī (Champanan).	English.
Ū	Ū	Ū, unhi	26. He
Ū-kar	Un-kar, ō-kar	Ō-kar	27. Of him.
Ū-kar	Un-kar, ō-kar	Ō-kar	28. His.
Ū-man	Ū-sabh, ū-lōg	Ū, un	29. They.
Ū-man-kēr	Unhan-ke	Ō-kar	30. Of them.
Ū-man-kēr	Unhan-ke	Ō-kar	31. Their.
Hāth	Hāth	Hāth	32. Hand.
Gōṛ	Gōṛ	Gōṛ	33. Foot.
Nakh	Nāk	Nāk	34. Nose.
Aṛkh	Ākh	Ākhi	35. Eye.
Mūh	Mūh	Mūh	36. Mouth.
Dāt	Dāt	Dāt	37. Tooth.
Kān	Kān	Kān	38. Ear.
Kēs	Kēs, bār	Kēs	39. Hair.
Mūr	Mūr	Mūr	40. Head.
Jibh	Jibh	Jibhi	41. Tongue.
Odar, pēt	Pēt	Pēt	42. Belly.
Piṭh	Piṭh	Piṭhi	43. Back.
Lohā	Lohā	Loh	44. Iron.
Sonā	Sonā	Sonā	45. Gold.
Rūpā	Chāni	Rūpā	46. Silver.
Bāp	Bāp	Bābā	47. Father.
Māy, āyō	Mah ^a tāri	Daiyō	48. Mother.
Bhāi	Bhāi	Dādā	49. Brother.
Bahin	Bahin	Dādī	50. Sister.
Ad ^a mi	Ad ^a mi	Mānisō	51. Man.
Jani	Meh ^a rārā	Jani	52. Woman.

English.	Maitbill (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇs).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gayā).
53. Wife	Strī ; patnī ; bahū	Bahū, dērāk lōg	Jōru, māng, mangī, kanaīyā, ghar-ke lōg.
54. Child	Nēnā, bachchā	Santān, bed ^a rā, nānā	La ^a r ^a kā ; bachchā
55. Son	Putra	Bēṭā	Bēṭā, la ^a r ^a kā, pūt, chēgū, but ^a rū.
56. Daughter	Putrī, kanyā	Bēṭī	Bēṭī ; la ^a r ^a ci, dhā
57. Slave	Bahiā	Bahiā, naphar	Gulām
58. Cultivator	Gṛihast	Gir ^a hath	Gir ^a hast, kasht-kār, kisān
59. Shepherd	Bherihar	Garēri	Garēri
60. God	Parmēswar	Bhag ^a wān, Issar	Bhag ^a wān; Nārāen ; Ishwar ; Par ^a mēsar.
61. Devil	Saitān	Bhūt, parēt	Shaitān
62. Sun	Sūrya	Sūrj	Śūraj, thākur
63. Moon	Chandramā	Chān, chād, chanar ^a mā	Chād, chandarmā
64. Star	Tārā	Tārā	Sitārā ; tārā, tarēgan
65. Fire	Ag ⁿ i, āg ⁱ	Āgi	Āg
66. Water	Jal, pāni	Pāni	Pāni, jal
67. House	Gṛih, ghar	Ghar	Ghar, gir ^a hi, makān
68. Horse	Ghōṛ	Ghōṛā	Ghōṛā
69. Cow	Gō, gāy	Gāy	Gāy, gau, gaiyā
70. Dog	Kukur	Kukur	Kuttā, kukur
71. Cat	Bilā ⁱ	Bilāri, bilāi	Billi, bilāi, bilaiyā
72. Cock	Mur ^a gā	Mur ^a gā	Mur ^a gā
73. Duck	Battak	Batak	Batak, bakat, bat
74. Ass	Gardabh, gad ^a hā	Gadhā	Gad ^a hā
75. Camel	Uṭ	Ūṭ	Ūṭ
76. Bird	Pakshi, chaṭak, chirai	Charai, chirai, pachchhi	Chiriyā, chiriyā, chirai, chirai.
77. Go	Jā, jāh	Jāu	Jō, jāo, jā
78. Eat	Khā	Khāu	Khō, khāo, kbā
79. Sit	Bais	Baisū	Baiṭho

Kurmālī (Maubhum).	Pāch Parganiā (Ranchi).	Bhojpuri (Shahabad).
Meyā	Jani	Mēhar, maugi
Ohhā	Chhuwā	Larikā, ohhaurā, chhaur
Bētā-chhā	Bētā-chhuwā	Bētā, pūt, chhok ^a rā
Bitī-chhā	Bētī-chhuwā	Bētī, chhok ^a ri
Munish	Kinal ad ^a mi	Gulām, gulammā, naphar
Āidhar, kishān	Chāshā	Kisān, gir ^a hath
Bāgāl	Dhāgar	Bherihar, garērī
Thākur	Bhag ^a wān	Isar
Dāna	Bhūt	Saitān, bhūt, prēt
Sujji	Sūruj	Sūruj
Chāda	Chād	Chandar ^a mā, chād
Tārā	Tair-gan	Jōdhi, tarēgan
Āgun	Āig	Āgi
Pāni	Pāni	Pāni, paniyā
Ghar	Ghar	Ghar
Gharā	Ghōrā	Ghōrā, ghor ^a wā
Gāi	Gāi	Gāy, gāi
Kuttā	Kukur	Kukur
Bilār, billi	Bilai	Bilāi
Kūkri	Khukh ^a ri	Mur ^a gā
Hās	Korō	Batak
Gādha	Gādha	Gad ^a hā
Ūt	Ūth	Ūt
Pākh	Charai	Chirai
Jā	Jāhīng, jāwā, jān	Jā, jō
Khā	Khāhīng, khāwā, khāu	Khā, kbo
Baisā	Basing, baīsā, basu	Baisā, baiṭhā

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Mehar, ghar ^{nī} . . .	Parānī, bas ^{hī} . . .	Mēhar, meh ^{rārū} . . .
Larikā, jātak . . .	Larikā . . .	Larikā, gadālā . . .
Bēṭā . . .	Bet ^{wā} . . .	Bet ^{wā} . . .
Bēṭi . . .	Larikani . . .	Biṭiyā, bhawānī . . .
Chēr, gulām . . .	Gulām, chākar . . .	Gulām . . .
Gir ^{hast} . . .	Gir ^{hast} . . .	Asāmi . . .
Bherihar, bherihār . . .	Gareriyā . . .	Garēr . . .
Rām, Bhag ^{wān} , Daib, Par- mēsar.	Bhag ^{wān} . . .	Īsar, Bhag ^{wān} , Rām . . .
Bhūt, saitān . . .	Bhūt, prēt . . .	Bhūt, prē . . .
Sūraj narāyan . . .	Sūraj . . .	Suruj . . .
Chāḍ gosāi; chān gosāi . . .	Chandar ^{mā} . . .	Chanar ^{mā} . . .
Jōnhī, tarengan, tāṛā . . .	Jōnhī . . .	Tarai . . .
Āg . . .	Āg . . .	Āgi . . .
Pāni . . .	Pāni . . .	Pāni . . .
Ghar . . .	Ghar . . .	Ghar, bakh ^{ri} . . .
Ghōṛā . . .	Ghōṛā . . .	Ghōṛā . . .
Gāy . . .	Gāy . . .	Gāy . . .
Kuttā, pillā . . .	Kūkur . . .	Kukur . . .
Bilāi . . .	Bilār . . .	Bilāri . . .
Mur ^{gā} . . .	Mur ^{gā} . . .	Mur ^{gā} . . .
Battak . . .	Battak . . .	Battak . . .
Gad ^{hā} . . .	Gad ^{hā} . . .	Gad ^{hā} . . .
Ūṭ . . .	Ūṭ . . .	Uṭ . . .
Chirai . . .	Chirai . . .	Chirai . . .
Jā . . .	Jā . . .	Jā . . .
Khā . . .	Khā . . .	Khā . . .
Baith . . .	Baith . . .	Baith . . .

Nagpuriā (Rauchi).	Madhēsi (Champanan).	Thārū (Champanan).	English.
Janānā ad*mi	Kabilā, mēhar	Jani	53. Wife.
Chhanā	Larikā	Chhok*nā, chhok*ni	54. Child.
Bētā	Bētā	Bētā, chhok*nā	55. Son.
Bēti	Bēti	Bēti, chhok*ni	56. Daughter.
Dhāgar	Gulām, tah*lū	Nafar	57. Slave.
Kisān	Gir*hasht	Gir*hasht	58. Cultivator.
Ahir	Bhērihar	Bhēri char*waiyā	59. Shepherd.
Bhag*wān	Bhag*wān	Bhag*wān	60. God.
Bhūt	Bhūt	Rakas	61. Devil.
Bēir	Sūraj	Beriyā	62. Sun.
Chād	Chandarmā	Jōnhā	63. Moon.
Tarigan	Jōnhi	Tar-gan	64. Star.
Āig	Āg	Āgi	65. Fire.
Pāni	Pāni	Pāni	66. Water.
Ghar	Ghar	Ghar	67. House.
Ghōrā	Ghōrā	Ghōrā	68. Horse.
Gāy	Gāy	Gāi	69. Cow.
Kukur	Kukur	Kukur	70. Dog.
Bilār, bilāe	Bilāi	Bilār	71. Cat.
Mur*gā	Mur*gā	Chīg*nā	72. Cock.
Gērē	Batak	Hās	73. Duck.
Gad*hā	Gad*hā	Gad*hā	74. Ass.
Ūth	Ūt	Ūt	75. Camel.
Charai	Chirai	Chirai	76. Bird.
Jā	Jā	Jās	77. Go.
Khā	Khā	Khōē	78. Eat.
Baiṭh	Baiṭh	Beis	79. Sit.

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇs).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gayā).
80. Come	Āb	Āū	Āō, āwō, ō, ā
81. Beat	Mār	Mārū	Mārō, mār, piṭō, piṭ
82. Stand	Ṭhāṛh hō	Ṭhāṛh hōū	Khaṛā rahō, khaṛā rah, ṭhāṛh rahō.
83. Die	Mar	Marū	Mar jāo ; mū jō
84. Give	Dē	Diū	Dēo, dō, dā
85. Run	Daur	Daurū	Daurō, daur
86. Up	Ūpar	Ūpar	Upar
87. Near	Nikaṭ ; samip ; lag	Lag	Najik ; nagich, niarē, bhiri
88. Down	Nīchā	Hēṭh	Nichē, tarē
89. Far	Dūrasth, dūr	Dūr	Dūr
90. Before	Pūrb	Āgū	Āgē, āgāri, āgu, sāmañs
91. Behind	Paśchāt	Pāchhū	Pichhē, pichhāri
92. Who	Kē	Jē (<i>relative</i>), kē (<i>interrogative</i>).	Kaun, kē
93. What	Ki, kōn	Ki	Kā
94. Why	Kiaik	Kiai, kiaik	Kāhe ; kāhē-lā
95. And	Āor	Āro	Āūr, an
96. But	Parant ^u	Mahaj, mudā	Magar, par, lēkin
97. If,	Jad ⁱ	Jyō	Agar
98. Yes	Hā	Hā	Hā, ji
99. No	Nah ^f	Nah	Nahī, nah, nā
100. Alas	Hā, oh	Hāy	Hāē
101. A father	Ēk pitā	Bāp	Bāp
102. Of a father	Kōnō pitā-k	Bāpak	Bāp-ke
103. To a father	Kōnō pitā-kē	Bāp-kai	Bāp-kē
104. From a father	Kōnō pitā-sā	Bāp-sē	Bāp-sē
105. Two fathers	Dū pitā	Dui bāp	Dū bāp
106. Fathers	Pitā lok ^a ni	Bāp sabh	Bāp-lōg

Kuṃāli (Manbhūṃ).	Pāch-Parganiā (Ranchi).	Bhojpuri (Shahād).
Āo	Āiṅg, āwā, āu	Āwā
Piṭā	Mariṅg, mārā, māru	Mārā; piṭā
Dārao	Thāṛh hō hiṅg, thāṛh hawā; thāṛh hau.	Khaṛā bōkhā; ūṭhā
Mar	Mariṅg	Mūā, mū jā, marā
Dihā	Dēhiṅg, dēwā	Dā
Dauṛ	Kūdiṅg, kūd	Dauṛā
Ūchā	Ūpar	Ūpar
Pās	Pās	Niarō, nagichē, lagē
Nāma	Hēṭh	Nichē
Dhur	Dhūr	Dūr
Āgē	Āgū	Pahilē, sām ^{nē} , sōjhē
Pāchhē	Pēchhū	Pichhē, pāchhē
Kē	Kō	Kē, kō, kawan
Ki	Kā	Kā
Kis-kō	Kātēhē	Kāhō
Ār	Āur, ār	Āūr, awar
Kintu	Magar	Bāki
Jadi	Jadi	Jō
Hā	Hō	Hā
Nai	Nēhī	Nē, nāhī
Hāy	Hāy hāy	Hā, hāy
Bāp	Ēk bābā	Bāp
Bāp-kar	Ēk bāp-kēr	Bāp-ko
Bāp-kō	Ēk bāp-kēr ṭhiu	Bāp-kō
Bāp-kar-pās-tē	Ēk bāp-lēk	Bāp-sō
Du-tā bāp	Dū bābā	Dū-gō bāp
Bāp-gulā	Bāp-man	Bāpan, bāp-sab

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Ā	Ā	Ā
Mār	Mār, piṭ	Mār
Kharā hō	Thāṛh rah	Thāṛh hoi jā
Mar	Muā	Mui jā
Dē	Dē	Dē
Daur	Daur	Daur
Ūpar	Ūpar	Ūpar
Nig ^a chā, niarā	Nagich	Niarē, nagichē
Nichē	Nichē	Nichē, hēṭhē, khālē
Lam ^a har	Lām	Dūri, lamē
Ag ^a tē	Āgē	Āgē, sām ^a nē
Pāchhō	Pāchhō	Pāchhē
Kē	Kē	Kē, kaun
Kā	Kāw	Kā
Kāhē	Kāhē	Kāhē
Āur	Awar	Awar
Bā	Lēkin	Hai, mūdā
Jō	Jō	Jau
Hā	Achchhā	Hā-tau
Nā	Nahl	Nahī
Āh	Pachh ^a tāwā	Hāy, galān
Ēk bāp, bap ^a si	Bāp	Kaunō kakā
Ēk bāp-ke	Bāp-kāi	Kaunō kakā-kāi
Ēk bāp-kē	Bāp-kē lagē	Kaunō kakā-kē
Ēk bāp-sē	Bāp-se	Kaunō kakā-sē
Dū bāp	Dui bāp	Dui kakā
Bāpan	Bāp lōg	Kain kakā

Nagpurī (Ranchi).	Madhēsi (Champaran).	Thārū (Champaran).	English.
Ā	Āĩ	Āũ	80. Come.
Mār	Mār	Mār	81. Beat.
Thār̄h hō	Khar̄h hō	Thad̄hiyō	82. Stand.
Mor	Mar-jā	Mār	83. Die.
Dēw	Dō	Dēn	84. Give.
Daur, kūd	Daur̄	Dagar	85. Run.
Up̄rē	Ūpar	Ūpar	86. Up.
Naḡik	Nagich	Eṭā-hũ	87. Near.
Nichē, tarē	Nichē	Hēth	88. Down.
Dūr	Dūr	Tanāw	89. Far.
Āgū	Sojhē	Sojhi	90. Before.
Pichhū	Pāchhē	Pachhā	91. Behind.
Kē	Kē	Kawan	92. Who.
Kā	Kā	Kathi	93. What.
Kāhē	Kāhē	Kihā	94. Why.
Āūr	Āur	Ākō	95. And.
Magar	Bākī, lēkin	Bākī	96. But.
Holē (<i>enclitic after verb</i>)	Jō, agar	Jō	97. If.
Hoi	Hō, hũ, hā	Hē	98. Yes.
Nai	Nā, nāhi	Nāhĩ	99. No.
Hāc, hāy	Āh	Oh	100. Alas.
Bāp	Ēk bāp	Ēk bāp	101. A father.
Bāp-kēr	Ēk bāp-ke	Bābā-ke	102. Of a father.
Bāp-kē	Ēk bāp-kā	Bābā-kē	103. To a father.
Bāp-sē	Ēk bāp-sō	Bābā-ōri	104. From a father.
Dui bāp	Dū bāp	Dugudā bāp	105. Two fathers.
Bāp-man	Bāp	Bābā sab	106. Fathers.

English.	Maithili (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇ-).	Chhikā-chhiki (Ibhagapur).	Magahi (Gayā).
107. Of fathers . . .	Pitā lok*ni-k . . .	Bāp sabhak . . .	Bāp lōg-ke . . .
108. To fathers . . .	Pitā lok*ni-kē . . .	Bāp sabh-kai . . .	Bāp lōg-kē . . .
109. From fathers . . .	Pitā lok*ni-sā . . .	Bāp sabh-sē . . .	Bāp lōg-sē . . .
110. A daughter . . .	Ēk kanyā, kōṇō kanyā . . .	Bēṭi . . .	Bēṭi . . .
111. Of a daughter . . .	Kōṇō kanyā-k . . .	Bēṭik . . .	Bēṭi-ke . . .
112. To a daughter . . .	Kōṇō kanyā-kē . . .	Bēṭi-kai . . .	Bēṭi-kē . . .
113. From a daughter . . .	Kōṇō kanyā-sā . . .	Bēṭi-sē . . .	Bēṭi-sē . . .
114. Two daughters . . .	Dū kanyā . . .	Dui bēṭi . . .	Dū bēṭi, dū bēṭin . . .
115. Daughters . . .	Kanyā lok*ni . . .	Bēṭi sabh . . .	Bēṭin, bēṭin sab . . .
116. Of daughters . . .	Kanyā-lok*ni-k . . .	Bēṭi sabhak . . .	Bēṭin-ke . . .
117. To daughters . . .	Kanyā lok*ni-kē . . .	Bēṭi sabh-kai . . .	Bēṭin-kē . . .
118. From daughters . . .	Kanyā lok*ni-sā . . .	Bēṭi sabh-sē . . .	Bēṭin-sē . . .
119. A good man . . .	Ēk nik byakti . . .	Nik lōg . . .	Nēk ad*mi . . .
120. Of a good man . . .	Ēk nik byakti-k . . .	Nik lōgak . . .	Nēk ad*mi-ke . . .
121. To a good man . . .	Ēk nik byakti-kē . . .	Nik lōg-kai . . .	Nēk ad*mi-kē . . .
122. From a good man . . .	Ēk nik byakti-sā . . .	Nik lōg-sē . . .	Nēk ad*mi-sē . . .
123. Two good men . . .	Dū nik byakti lok*ni . . .	Dui nik lōg . . .	Dū nēk ad*mi, dū aachhā ad*mi . . .
124. Good men . . .	Nik byakti lok*ni . . .	Nik lōg sabh . . .	Āchhā lōg . . .
125. Of good men . . .	Nik byakti lok*ni-k . . .	Nik lōg sabhak . . .	Āchhā lōg-ke . . .
126. To good men . . .	Nik byakti lok*ni-kē . . .	Nik lōg sabh-kai . . .	Āchhā lōg-kē . . .
127. From good men . . .	Nik byakti lok*ni-sā . . .	Nik lōg sabh-sē . . .	Āchhā lōg-sē . . .
128. A good woman . . .	Ēk nik stri . . .	Nik maugi . . .	Nēk meh*rārū . . .
129. A bad boy . . .	Ēk adh*lah nēnā . . .	Adh*lah nēnā . . .	Kharab lap*ka . . .
130. Good woman . . .	Nik stri sabh . . .	Nik maugi sabh . . .	Nēk meh*rārū . . .
131. A bad girl . . .	Kōṇō adh*lah kanyā . . .	Adh*lah chauri . . .	Kharab lap*ki . . .
132. Good . . .	Uttam . . .	Nik . . .	Āchhā, niman, nēk, bēs, auchar, bhalā, baphiā . . .
133. Better . . .	Āti uttam . . .	Bahut nik . . .	Āūr āchhā, bel*tar, baphiā . . .

Kurmālī (Manbhum).	Pāch Parganā (Ranchi).	Bhojpurī (Shahabad).
Bāp-gulār . . .	Bāp man-kēr . . .	Bāpan-ke . . .
Bāp-gulā-kē . . .	Bāp-man-kēr-pās . . .	Bāpan-kē . . .
Bāp-gulā-kar-pās-tē . . .	Bāp-man-lēk . . .	Bāpan-sē . . .
Biṭi-chhā . . .	Ēk bēṭi . . .	Bēṭi . . .
Biṭi-chhā-kar . . .	Ēk bēṭi-kēr . . .	Bēṭi-ke . . .
Biṭi-chhā-kē . . .	Ēk bēṭi-kēr-pās . . .	Bēṭi-kē . . .
Biṭi-chhā-kar-pās-tē . . .	Ēk bēṭi-lēk . . .	Bēṭi-sē . . .
Du-tā biṭi-chhā . . .	Dū bēṭi . . .	Dū-gō bēṭin . . .
Biṭi-chhā-gulā . . .	Bēṭi-gulā . . .	Bēṭin . . .
Biṭi-chhā-gulār . . .	Bēṭi-gulā-kēr . . .	Bēṭin-ke . . .
Biṭi-chhā-gulā-kē . . .	Bēṭi-gulā-kēr-ṭhinē . . .	Bēṭin-kē . . .
Biṭi-chhā-gulā-kar-pās-tē . . .	Bēṭi-gulā lēk . . .	Bēṭin-sē . . .
Bhālā lak . . .	Ēk bēs ad*mi . . .	Nīman ad*mi . . .
Bhālā lakur . . .	Ēk bēs ad*mi-kēr . . .	Nīman ad*mi-ke . . .
Bhālā lak-kē . . .	Ēk bēs ad*mi-kēr-ṭhinē . . .	Nīman ad*mi-kē . . .
Bhālā lakur-pās-tē . . .	Ēk bēs ad*mi-lēk . . .	Nīman ad*mi-sē . . .
Du-tā bhālā lak . . .	Dū bēs ad*mi . . .	Dū-gō nīman ad*mi . . .
Bhālā lak-gulā . . .	Bēs ad*mi-man . . .	Nīman ad*mi . . .
Bhālā lak-sab-kar . . .	Bēs ad*mi-man-kēr . . .	Nīman ad*mi-ke . . .
Bhālā lak-sab-kē . . .	Bēs ad*mi-man-kēr-ṭhinē . . .	Nīman ad*miyan-kē . . .
Bhālā lak-sab-kar-pās-tē . . .	Bēs ad*mi-man-lēk . . .	Nīman ad*miyan-sē . . .
Bhālā mēyā-lak . . .	Ēk bēs meh*rārū . . .	Nīman meh*rārū . . .
Khārāb chhōr . . .	Ēk khārāp chhuwā . . .	Bāur larikā . . .
Bhālā mēyā-lak-sab . . .	Bēs meh*rārū-man . . .	Nīman meh*rārū . . .
Bad chhōrī . . .	Ēk khārāp bēṭi-chhuwā . . .	Bāur larikī . . .
Bhālā . . .	Bēs . . .	Nīman . . .
Ō-kar-tē bhālā . . .	Lēk bēs (<i>than good</i>) . . .	Bahut nīman . . .

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Bāpan-ke . . .	Bāp lōgan-kāi . . .	Kaiu kakā-kāi . . .
Bāpan-kē . . .	Bāp lōgan-kē lagē . . .	Kaiu kakā-kē . . .
Bāpan-sē . . .	Bāp lōgan-sē . . .	Kaiu kakā-sē . . .
Ēk bēṭi . . .	Larīkani . . .	Ēk biṭiyā . . .
Ēk bēṭi-ke . . .	Larīkani-kāi . . .	Ēk biṭiyā kāi . . .
Ēk bēṭi-kē . . .	Larīkani-kē lagē . . .	Ēk biṭiyā-kē . . .
Ēk bēṭi-sē . . .	Larīkani-sē . . .	Ēk biṭiyā-sē . . .
Dū bēṭi . . .	Dui larīki . . .	Dui biṭiyā . . .
Bēṭin . . .	Larīki . . .	Kaiu biṭiyā . . .
Bēṭin-ke . . .	Larīkanin-kāi . . .	Biṭiyān kāi . . .
Bēṭin-kē . . .	Larīkanin-kē lagē . . .	Biṭiyān-kē . . .
Bēṭin-sē . . .	Larīkanin-sē . . .	Biṭiyān-sē . . .
Ēk nīman ad ^a mi . . .	Ēk nik manai . . .	Ēk nīk ad ^a mī . . .
Ēk nīman ad ^a mi-ke . . .	Nīk manai-kāi . . .	Ēk bhalē ad ^a mi-kāi . . .
Ēk nīman ad ^a mi-kē . . .	Nīk manai-kē-lagē . . .	Ēk bhalē ad ^a mi-kē . . .
Ēk nīman ad ^a mi-sē . . .	Nīk manai-sē . . .	Kēhū bhal ad ^a mi-sē . . .
Dū nīman ad ^a mi . . .	Dui nīk manai . . .	Dui bhal ad ^a mi . . .
Nīman ad ^a min . . .	Nīk manai . . .	Bhal man ^a sē . . .
Nīman ad ^a min-ke . . .	Nīk manai-kāi . . .	Bhal man ^a sē-kāi . . .
Nīman ad ^a min-kē . . .	Nīk manai-kē lagē . . .	Bhal man ^a san-kē . . .
Nīman ad ^a min-sē . . .	Nīk manai-sē . . .	Nīk ad ^a min-sē . . .
Ēk nīman meh ^a rārū . . .	Ēk nīk meh ^a rārū . . .	Ēk nīk meh ^a rārū . . .
Ēk kharāb larikā . . .	Ēk kharāb larikā . . .	Ēk nīkām larikā . . .
Achchhī meh ^a rārūn . . .	Nīk meh ^a rārū . . .	Nīki meh ^a rārū . . .
Ēk kharāb lar ^a kū . . .	Ēk kharāb larīki . . .	Ēk nīkām biṭiyā . . .
Nīman . . .	Nīk . . .	Nīk, nagad . . .
Baṛā nīman . . .	Bahut nīk . . .	Bahut nīk . . .

Negpariā (Ranchi).	Madhēsi (Champaran).	Thārū (Champaran).	English.
Bāp-man-kēr . . .	Bāpan-ke . . .	Bābā-ke . . .	107. Of fathers.
Bāp-man-kē . . .	Bāpan-kā . . .	Bābā-sab-kē . . .	108. To fathers.
Bāp-man-sē . . .	Bāpan-sē . . .	Bābū sabhō-han-sē . . .	109. From fathers.
Bēṭi . . .	Egō bēṭi . . .	Ēk chhok*ni . . .	110. A daughter.
Bēṭi-kēr . . .	Egō bēṭi-ke . . .	Ēk chhok*ni-ke . . .	111. Of a daughter.
Bēṭi-kē . . .	Egō bēṭi-kā . . .	Ēk chhok*ni-kē . . .	112. To a daughter.
Bēṭi-sē . . .	Egō bēṭi-sē . . .	Ēk chhok*ni-sē . . .	113. From a daughter.
Dui bēṭi-man . . .	Dū bēṭi . . .	Duguḍā chhok*ni . . .	114. Two daughters.
Bēṭi-man . . .	Bēṭi sabh . . .	Chhok*ni sabh . . .	115. Daughters.
Bēṭi-man-kēr . . .	Bēṭi-ke, beṭian-ke . . .	Chhok*ni sabh-ke . . .	116. Of daughters.
Bēṭi-man-kē . . .	Bēṭi-kā, beṭian-kā . . .	Chhok*ni sabh-kē . . .	117. To daughters.
Bēṭi-man-sē . . .	Beṭian-sē . . .	Chhok*ni sabh-sē . . .	118. From daughters.
Bēs ād*mi . . .	Egō niman ād*mi . . .	Bhalā manisē . . .	119. A good man.
Bēs ād*mi-kēr . . .	Egō niman ād*mi-ke . . .	Bhalā manisē-ke . . .	120. Of a good man.
Bēs ād*mi-kē . . .	Egō niman ād*mi-kā . . .	Bhalā manisē-kē . . .	121. To a good man.
Bēs ād*mi-sē . . .	Egō niman ād*mi-sē . . .	Bhalā manisē-sē . . .	122. From a good man.
Dui bēs ād*mi-man . . .	Dugō niman ād*mi . . .	Dū jan chik*han manisē . . .	123. Two good men.
Bēs ād*mi-man . . .	Niman ād*mi . . .	Chik*han manisē . . .	124. Good men.
Bēs ād*mi-man-kēr . . .	Niman ād*mi-ke . . .	Chik*han manisē-ke . . .	125. Of good men.
Bēs ād*mi-man-kē . . .	Niman ād*mi-kā . . .	Chik*han manisē-kē . . .	126. To good men.
Bēs ād*mi-man-sē . . .	Niman ād*mi-sē . . .	Chik*han manisē-sab-sē . . .	127. From good men.
Bēs jani . . .	Egō niman meh*rārū . . .	Ēk lagad jani . . .	128. A good woman.
Kharāp chhōṛā, kharāp chōṛā.	Egō lāphēr lapikā . . .	Lab*rahā chhok*ni . . .	129. A bad boy.
Bēs jani . . .	Niman meh*rārū . . .	Lagad jani sab . . .	130. Good women.
Kharāp chhōṛi . . .	Egō baur lap*ki . . .	Lab*ri chhok*ni . . .	131. A bad girl.
Bēs . . .	Niman . . .	Lagad . . .	132. Good.
U-kar-sō bes (than that good).	Bhalā . . .	Khub chik*han . . .	133. Better.

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā-ohhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gayā).
134. Best . . .	Atyant uttam; uttamōttam.	Sabh-sē nīk . . .	Sab-sē āchhā, sab-sē bēs .
135. High . . .	Uchch . . .	Ūch . . .	Uchā, ūch . . .
136. Higher . . .	Uchch-tar . . .	Bahut ūch . . .	Āūr ūchā . . .
137. Highest . . .	Atyant uchch . . .	Sabh-sē ūch . . .	Sab-sē ūchā . . .
138. A horse . . .	Kōnō ghōṛā . . .	Ghōṛā . . .	Ghōṛā . . .
139. A mare . . .	Kōnō ghōṛī . . .	Ghōṛī . . .	Ghōṛī . . .
140. Horses . . .	Ghōṛā sabh . . .	Ghōṛā sabh . . .	Ghōṛā sab, ghōṛan . . .
141. Mares . . .	Ghōṛī sabh . . .	Ghōṛī sabh . . .	Ghōṛī sab, ghōṛin . . .
142. A bull . . .	Ēk sāṛh, kōnō sāṛh . . .	Sāṛh . . .	Sāṛh . . .
143. A cow . . .	Ēk gāy, kōnō gāy . . .	Gāy . . .	Gāy, gaīā, gaū . . .
144. Bulls . . .	Sāṛh sabh . . .	Sāṛh sabh . . .	Sāṛh sab, saph*wan . . .
145. Cows . . .	Gāy sabh . . .	Gāy sabh . . .	Gāy sab, gaīan . . .
146. A dog . . .	Ēk kukur . . .	Kukur . . .	Kuttā, kukur . . .
147. A bitch . . .	Ēk kuttī . . .	Pillī . . .	Kuttī, kutiā . . .
148. Dogs . . .	Kukur sabh . . .	Kukur sabh . . .	Kuttā sab, kut*wan . . .
149. Bitches . . .	Kuttī sabh . . .	Pillī sabh . . .	Kuttī sab, kutian . . .
150. A he goat . . .	Ēk khassī . . .	Botu . . .	Khasī . . .
151. A female goat . . .	Ēk bak*ri . . .	Bak*ri . . .	Bak*ri . . .
152. Goats . . .	Khassī sabh; bak*ri sabh . . .	Bak*ri sabh . . .	Khasī sab, bak*ri sab; khasian, bakarian.
153. A male deer . . .	Ēk harin . . .	Harinā . . .	Harin, har*nā, mirig . . .
154. A female deer . . .	Ēk harinī . . .	Harinī . . .	Harinī, mirgī . . .
155. Deer . . .	Harin sabh . . .	Harin . . .	Harin sab . . .
156. I am . . .	Ham thikāhū . . .	Hamē chhikaū . . .	Ham hī . . .
157. Thou art . . .	Tō thikē . . .	Tō chhika . . .	Tū haī, tū bahī . . .
158. He is . . .	Ō thik . . .	Ū chhikai, chhai, achh . . .	Ū haī, ū hatthī (or bathū) ū haū.
159. We are . . .	Ham*rā lok*ni thikāhū . . .	Ham*rā sabh chhikaū . . .	Ham*nī hī . . .
160. You are . . .	Ahā thikāhū . . .	Tōra sabh chhikā . . .	Tō hā; ap*ne hī . . .

Kuṣṇāli (Maubham).	Pēch Parganiā (Ranchi).	Bhojpurī (Shahabad).
Sab-tē bhālā . . .	Besēi bēs . . .	Sab-sē niman . . .
Ūchā . . .	Ūch . . .	Ūch . . .
Ō-kar-tē ūchā . . .	Ūch-lē ūch . . .	Bahut ūch . . .
Sab-tē-ūchā . . .	Sab-lē ūch . . .	Sab-sē ūch . . .
Ghaṛā . . .	Ēk ghōṛā . . .	Ghōṛā . . .
Ghōṛī . . .	Ēk ghōṛī . . .	Ghōṛī . . .
Ghaṛā-gulā . . .	Ghōṛā-gulā . . .	Ghōṛan . . .
Ghōṛī-gulā . . .	Ghōṛī-gulā . . .	Ghōṛin . . .
Sāṛ . . .	Ēk sāṛ, ēk āṛiyā . . .	Sāṛ . . .
Gāi . . .	Ēk gāi . . .	Gāi . . .
Sāṛ-gulā . . .	Āṛiyā-gulā . . .	Sāṛ-sab . . .
Gāi-gulā . . .	Gāi-gulā . . .	Gāin . . .
Kuttā . . .	Ēk kukur . . .	Kākur . . .
Kuttī . . .	Ēk kuti . . .	Kuttī . . .
Kuttā-gulā . . .	Kukur-gulā . . .	Kākur-sab . . .
Kuttī-gulā . . .	Kuti-gulā . . .	Kuttī-sab . . .
Pāṭhā . . .	Ēk bok ^a rā . . .	Khasi . . .
Pāṭhi . . .	Ēk qhāṛ chhāgair, ēk pāṭhiyā.	Chhēr . . .
Pāṭhā-gulā . . .	Chhāgair-gulā . . .	Chhēr-sab . . .
Harin . . .	Ēk sāṛhā harin, ēk jhāk harin.	Harin . . .
Madwan harin . . .	Ēk qhāṛ harin . . .	Har ^a ni . . .
Harin-gulā . . .	Harin-gulā . . .	Harin-sab . . .
Hāmi rahi . . .	Maī hekō . . .	Ham hāī, ham bānī
Tū hua or rahā . . .	Tāī hekis . . .	Tū hāwā, tō bāpē . . .
Ūo huē or rahō . . .	Ū hekō . . .	Ū bā . . .
Hāmni rahi . . .	Hām ^a rē hekī . . .	Ham ^a ni-kā bānī . . .
Tohni rahā . . .	Toh ^a rē hekā . . .	Toh ^a ni-kā bāpā . . .

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jauupur).
Khūb niman	Sab-sē nik	Bahutai nik
Ūch	Ūch	Ūch
Bahut ūch	Bahut ūch	Bahut ūch
Khūb ūch	Sab-sē ūch	Bahutai ūch
Ēk ghōrā	Ēk ghōrā	Ēk ghōrā
Ēk ghōrī	Ēk ghōrī	Ēk ghōrī
Ghōran	Ghōrē	Dhēr ghōrā
Ghōrin	Bahut ghōrī	Ghōrin
Ēk sārḥ	Ēk sār	Ēk barad
Ēk gāy	Ēk gāy	Ēk gāy
Sārhan	Kai sār	Dhēr barādā
Gāin	Kai gāy	Gaiyan
Ēk kuttā, ēk pillā	Ēk kuttā	Ēk kukur
Ēk kuttī, ēk pillī	Ēk kuttī	Ēk kukuri
Kuttan, pillan	Bahut kuttā	Kukuran
Kuttin, pillin	Kuttī	Kukurin
Ēk khassī	Khassī	Ēk khāsi
Ēk bak ^a ri	Chhag ^a rī	Ēk chhērī
Chhēran	Kai chhag ^a rī	Bahutai chhērī
Ēk har ^a nā	Har ^a nā	Ēk harinā
Ēk har ^a nī	Har ^a nī	Ēk harinī
Harin	Kai har ^a nā	Bahutai harinā
Ham hāī	Maī hō	Ham haī, ham bāī
Tē hāwas	Tū hō	Tū hanā
Ū hāwas	Ū hai	Ū han
Ham ^a nī hāī	Ham ^a rē bāī	Ham haī
Tū hāwā	Tū hō	Tū hayē

Nagpurīā (Ranchi).	Madhīśi (Champan).	Thārū (Champan).	English.
Sob-sē bēs . . .	Baphiā . . .	Khūb jōr chik ^a han . .	134. Best.
Ūch . . .	Ūch . . .	Dhēg . . .	135. High.
Ū-kar-sē ūch . . .	Bahut ūch . . .	Barā dhēg . . .	136. Higher.
Sob-sē ūch . . .	Sabh-sē ūch . . .	Barā jabaḍh dhēg . .	137. Highest.
Ghōṛā . . .	Egō ghōṛā . . .	Ghōṛā . . .	138. A horse.
Ghōṛī . . .	Egō ghōṛī . . .	Ghōṛī . . .	139. A mare.
Ghōṛā-man . . .	Ghōṛā-sabh . . .	Pog ^a rāhī ghōṛā . .	140. Horses.
Ghōṛī-man . . .	Ghōṛī sabh . . .	Pog ^a rāhī ghōṛī . .	141. Mares.
Sāṛh . . .	Egō sāṛh . . .	Dhakūr . . .	142. A bull.
Gāy . . .	Egō gāy . . .	Gāi . . .	143. A cow.
Sāṛh-man . . .	Bail sabh . . .	Baradh . . .	144. Bulls.
Gāy-man, garu-man (<i>com. gen.</i>)	Gāy sabh . . .	Pog ^a rāhī gāy . . .	145. Cows.
Kukur . . .	Egō kūkur . . .	Kukur . . .	146. A dog.
Kuṭī kukur . . .	Egō kuttī . . .	Pillī . . .	147. A bitch.
Kukur-man . . .	Kut ^a wan . . .	Pog ^a rāhī kukur . .	148. Dogs.
Kuṭī kukur-man or kuṭī-man.	Kutian . . .	Pog ^a rāhī pillī . .	149. Bitches.
Bak ^a rā, also khasī and chhag ^a ri.	Egō khasī . . .	Khasī . . .	150. A he goat.
Bak ^a ri . . .	Egō bak ^a ri . . .	Chhēr . . .	151. A female goat.
Chhag ^a ri-man . . .	Bokā sabh . . .	Pog ^a rāhī chhēr . .	152. Goats.
Harin . . .	Egō har ^a nā . . .	Harin . . .	153. A male deer.
Harinī . . .	Egō har ^a ni . . .	Har ^a ni . . .	154. A female deer.
Harin-man . . .	Harin sabh . . .	Har ^a nā har ^a ni . .	155. Deer.
Mōē hekō or ahō . . .	Ham bāni . . .	Moi bar ^a hī . . .	156. I am.
Toē hekis or ahis . . .	Tū bārā . . .	Toē bārē . . .	157. Thou art.
Ū hekē or ahē . . .	Ū bāran . . .	Ū bariyā . . .	158. He is.
Ham ^a rē-man hekī, ahī, or hai.	Ham ^a ni hai . . .	Ham ^a rā bārī . . .	159. We are.
Toh ^a rē-man hekā, ahā, or hā.	Rauā-sabhan bāni . .	Tū bārē . . .	160. You are.

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahi (Guyā).
161. They are . . .	Ô lok*ni thikāh . . .	Ū sabh chhikath, chhikainh	Ū sab hathin, ū sab hathun
162. I was . . .	Ham chhalāh ^ā , ham rahi . . .	Hamē chhalā . . .	Ham hali . . .
163. Thou wast . . .	Tō chhalē . . .	Tō chhalāi . . .	Tū halē or halē . . .
164. He was . . .	Ô chhal, ô rahai . . .	Ū chhala . . .	Ū halai . . .
165. We were . . .	Ham*rā sabah ⁱ rahi . . .	Ham*rā sabh chhaliai . . .	Ham*ni hali . . .
166. You were . . .	Ahā rahi . . .	Tōrā sabh chhalā . . .	Tō halā, toh*ni halā, ap*ne hali.
167. They were . . .	Ô lok*ni rahathi . . .	Ū sabh chhalāt . . .	Ū sab hal*thi, hal*thin . . .
168. Be . . .	Hōah . . .	Hō . . .	Hō, hōe, hōwe . . .
169. To be . . .	Hōeb . . .	Haib . . .	Hōeb . . .
170. Being . . .	Hōit . . .	Hōta . . .	Hoait, hōt . . .
171. Having been . . .	Hōi-kay-kā . . .	Bhai-ke . . .	Hō, hō-ke . . .
172. I may be . . .	Ham hōi . . .	Hamē hōai . . .	Ham hōi . . .
173. I shall be . . .	Ham hōeb . . .	Hamē haib . . .	Ham hōeb . . .
174. I should be . . .	Ham*rā hōmak chāhi . . .	Ham*rā hōla chāhi . . .	Ham*rā hōwe-kē chāhi . . .
175. Beat . . .	Mārāh . . .	Mārū . . .	Pitō, pit . . .
176. To beat . . .	Mārāb . . .	Mārāb . . .	Pitāb . . .
177. Beating . . .	Mārāit . . .	Mār*ta . . .	Pitait . . .
178. Having beaten . . .	Mārī-kay-kā . . .	Mārī-ke, mārī-ke . . .	Pit-ke, pit-kar-ke . . .
179. I beat . . .	Ham mārāi-chhi . . .	Hamē mārāichhi . . .	Ham pita-hi . . .
180. Thou beatest . . .	Tō mārāi-chhē . . .	Tō mārāichhai . . .	Tū pita-hē or pita-hā . . .
181. He beats . . .	Ô mārāi achhi . . .	Ū mārāichhai . . .	Ū pita-hai . . .
182. We beat . . .	Ham*rā sabah ⁱ mārāi-chhi . . .	Ham*rā sabh mārāichhi . . .	Ham*ni pita-hi . . .
183. You beat . . .	Ahā mārāi-chhi . . .	Tōrā sabh mārāichhā . . .	Tō pita-hā; toh*ni pita-hi . . .
184. They beat . . .	Ô lok*ni mārāi-chhathinh ⁱ . . .	Ū sabh mārāichhainh . . .	Un*khanī pita-hathi or pita-hathin.
185. I beat (<i>Past Tense</i>) . . .	Ham mārāl . . .	Hamē mār*lā . . .	Ham pit*li . . .
186. Thou beatest (<i>Past Tense</i>). . .	Tō mār*lē . . .	Tō mār*lai . . .	Tū pit*le . . .
187. He beat (<i>Past Tense</i>). . .	Ô mār*lak . . .	Ū mār*lak . . .	Ū pit*lak . . .

Kuṣṁālī (Manbhum).	Pāsch Parganiā (Ranchi).	Bhojpurī (Shahabad).
Ūo-sab rahat . . .	Ū-man hekaĩ . . .	Ok*ni-kā bāṛan . . .
Hāmi rah-haliō . . .	Maĩ rahō . . .	Ham rah*li . . .
Tũ rah-hali . . .	Taĩ rahis . . .	Tũ rah*la . . .
Ūo rah-halēik . . .	Ū rahē . . .	Ū rah*le . . .
Hāmni rah-haliō . . .	Hām*rē rahī . . .	Ham*ni-kā rah*li . . .
Tohni rah-halē . . .	Toh*rē rahā . . .	Toh*ni-kā rah*la-sā . . .
Ūo-sab rah-halēik . . .	Ū-man rahaĩ . . .	Ok*ni-kā rah*lan-sā . . .
Huō . . .	Hōu . . .	Hōkhā . . .
Huōt . . .	Haĩ-kaĩ . . .	Hōkhal . . .
Hayal . . .	Hōt . . .	Hōkhat . . .
Raha hayal . . .	Haĩ-kaĩr-kan . . .	Hō-kar-ke, hōkh-ke, hō-ke . . .
Hāmi huē pāri . . .	Maĩ hai pāro . . .	Ham hōkhĩ, ham hōĩ . . .
Hāmi huab . . .	Maĩ hamũ . . .	Ham hōib, ham hōkhab . . .
Hāmi hue-kē cbāhi . . .	Maĩ hatō . . .	Ham*rā hōkhe-kē chāhi . . .
Piṭā . . .	Māru . . .	Mār . . .
Piṭa khātir . . .	Māre-kaĩ . . .	Māral . . .
Piṭuni . . .	Mārat . . .	Mārat . . .
Piṭlā sē . . .	Māir-kaĩr-kan . . .	Mār-ke . . .
Hāmi piṭa-hī . . .	Maĩ mārō-lā . . .	Ham māri-lā . . .
Tũ piṭ . . .	Taĩ māris-lā . . .	Tũ mārā-lā . . .
Ūo piṭa-hat . . .	Ū māre-lā . . .	Ū māre-lā . . .
Hāmni piṭa-hī . . .	Hām*rē māri-lā . . .	Ham*ni-kā māri-lā . . .
Tohni piṭa-hā . . .	Toh*rē mārā-lā . . .	Toh*ni-kā mārā-lā . . .
Ūo-sab piṭa-hat . . .	Ū-man maraĩ-lā . . .	Ok*ni māre-lē . . .
Hāmi piṭliō . . .	Maĩ māir rahō . . .	Ham mar*li . . .
Tũ piṭlē . . .	Taĩ māir rahis . . .	Tũ mar*la . . .
Ūo piṭlak . . .	Ū māir rahē . . .	Ū mar*las . . .

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Ū lōg hā, hāwan . . .	Unh ^{nē} haĩ . . .	Ū lōg hanan . . .
Ham rahĩ . . .	Maĩ rah ^{lō} . . .	Ham rah ^{lĩ} . . .
Tē rahas . . .	Taĩ rah ^{lō} . . .	Tũ rah ^{lā} . . .
Ū rahas . . .	Ū rahal . . .	Ū rah ^{lan} . . .
Ham ^{nī} rahĩ . . .	Ham ^{rē} rah ^{li} . . .	Ham sabhē rah ^{lĩ} . . .
Tũ rahā . . .	Tũ rah ^{lā} . . .	Tũ sabhē rah ^{lā} . . .
Ū lōg rahō . . .	Unh ^{nē} rah ^{laĩ} . . .	Ū lōg rah ^{lan} . . .
Hō . . .	Hō . . .	Hō . . .
Hōkhal . . .	Hōb . . .	Hōib . . .
Hōt . . .	Hōt . . .	Hōt . . .
Hō-ke . . .	Hō-kar . . .	Hōi kái . . .
Ham hōĩ . . .	Maĩ hō sakāĩ-lō . . .	Ham hōi . . .
Ham hōkhab . . .	Maĩ hōbō . . .	Ham rah ^{bai} . . .
Ham ^{rā} hōkho-kē chāhi . . .	Mō-kē hōāĩ-kē chāhi . . .	Hamaĩ rahāĩ-kē chāhi . . .
Mār . . .	Mār, piṭ . . .	Mār . . .
Māral . . .	Mār ^{nā} , piṭ ^{nā} . . .	Mārab . . .
Mārat . . .	Mārat . . .	Mārat . . .
Mār-ke . . .	Mār-ke . . .	Mari kái . . .
Ham māri-lā . . .	Maĩ marāĩ-lō . . .	Ham māri-lā . . .
Tē māro-las . . .	Taĩ mārāĩ-lō . . .	Tũ mārāĩ-lā . . .
Ū māro-lā . . .	Ū mārāĩ-lā . . .	Ū mārāĩ-lā . . .
Ham ^{nī} māri-lā . . .	Ham ^{rē} māri-lā . . .	Ham sabhē māri-lā . . .
Tũ māro-lā . . .	Tũ mārāĩ-lā . . .	Tũ sabhē mārāĩ-lā . . .
Ū-lōg māro-lā . . .	Unh ^{nē} mārāĩ-laĩ . . .	Ū lōg mārāĩ-lemi . . .
Ham mar ^{lĩ} , ham maruĩ . . .	Maĩ mar ^{lō} . . .	Ham mar ^{li} . . .
Tē mar ^{las} , tē maruas . . .	Taĩ mar ^{lō} . . .	Tũ mar ^{lā} . . .
Ū mar ^{lan} , ū maruan . . .	Ū mar ^{lis} . . .	U mar ^{les} . . .

Nagpurī (Bauchi).	Madhēsi (Champaran).	Thārū (Champaran).	English.
Ū-man hekaĩ, abaĩ, or haĩ .	Ū-lōg bā . . .	Un bāriyā . . .	161. They are.
Mōē rahō . . .	Ham rah ^a li-hā . . .	Moi rah ^a li . . .	162. I was.
Toē rahis . . .	Tū rah ^a lā-hā . . .	Tū rah ^a lē . . .	163. Thou wast.
Ū rahē . . .	Ū rah ^a lan-hā . . .	Unhi rah ^a liyā . . .	164. He was.
Ham ^a rē rahi . . .	Ham ^a ni rah ^a li-hā . . .	Moi rah ^a li . . .	165. We were.
Toh ^a rē rahā . . .	Toh ^a ni rah ^a lā-hā . . .	Tū rah ^a lē . . .	166. You were.
Ū-man rahē . . .	Ū lōg rahal . . .	Ū rah ^a lē . . .	167. They were.
Hō, hohĩ . . .	Hōy . . .	Hā . . .	168. Be.
Hōek . . .	Honā . . .	Hōni-hāri . . .	169. To be.
Hōe-ke . . .	Hōet . . .	Sē . . .	170. Being.
Hōe-kair-kē or hōe-ke . . .	Hō-ke . . .	Sē . . .	171. Having been.
Mōē hōek parbō . . .	Ham hōĩ . . .	Moi hokh ^a hi . . .	172. I may be.
Mōē hōbō . . .	Ham hōkhab . . .	Moi hokh ^a bahi . . .	173. I shall be.
Mōē hōtō-tō . . .	Ham ^a rā hokhe-kē chāhĩ . . .	Mōrā hokhe-kē chāhi . . .	174. I should be.
Mār . . .	Mār . . .	Mār ^a bi . . .	175. Beat.
Mārek . . .	Māral . . .	Māre-kē . . .	176. To beat.
Mārat . . .	Mārat . . .	Mārat . . .	177. Beating.
Māir-ke . . .	Mār-ke . . .	Māir-ke . . .	178. Having beaten.
Mōē mārō-nā . . .	Ham māri-lā . . .	Moi mārat baqh ^a hi . . .	179. I beat.
Toē mārisi-lā . . .	Tū mārā-lā . . .	Tū mārat baqh ^a hi . . .	180. Thou beatest.
Ū māre-lā . . .	Ū māre-lā . . .	Ū mārat baqh ^a hi . . .	181. He beats.
Ham ^a rē māri-lā . . .	Ham ^a ni māri-lā . . .	Moi mārat baqh ^a hi . . .	182. We beat.
Toh ^a rē mārā-lā . . .	Toh ^a ni mārā-lā . . .	Tū mārat baqh ^a hi . . .	183. You beat.
Ū-man mārai-na . . .	Ū lōg māre-lā . . .	Ū mārat baqh ^a hi . . .	184. They beat.
Mōē mār ^a lō, ham mār ^a li . . .	Ham mār ^a li . . .	.....	185. I beat (<i>Past Tense</i>).
Toē mār ^a lis . . .	Tū mār ^a lā . . .	.....	186. Thou beatest (<i>Past Tense</i>).
Ū mār ^a lak . . .	Ū mār ^a lē . . .	.....	187. He beat (<i>Past Tense</i>).

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gayā).
188. We beat (<i>Past Tense</i>).	Ham ^{ra} sabah ⁱ mārāl . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabh mār ^{lai} . . .	Ham ⁿⁱ piṭ ^{hi} . . .
189. You beat (<i>Past Tense</i>)	Ap ^{ne} mārāl . . .	Tōrā sabh mār ^{lā} . . .	Tō piṭ ^{lā} . . .
190. They beat (<i>Past Tense</i>)	Ō lok ⁿⁱ mār ^{lainh} . . .	Ū sabh mārāl ^{kāt} . . .	Ū sab piṭ ^{lan} . . .
191. I am beating . . .	Ham mārāi-chhi . . .	Hamē mārāichhi . . .	Ham piṭaitai . . .
192. I was beating . . .	Ham mārāit rahī . . .	Hamē mārāichhalē . . .	Ham piṭait haiāi, or piṭait hai.
193. I had beaten . . .	Ham mārāl achhi . . .	Hamē mār ^{lē} ehhalē . . .	Ham piṭ ^{lē} -hi . . .
194. I may beat . . .	Ham mārī . . .	Hamē mārāū . . .	Ham piṭiāi . . .
195. I shall beat . . .	Ham mārāb . . .	Hamē mār ^{baū} . . .	Ham piṭ ^{bai} , or ham piṭāb .
196. Thou wilt beat . . .	Tō mār ^{bāh} . . .	Tō mār ^{baī} . . .	Tū piṭ ^{bā} . . .
197. He will beat . . .	Ō mārāt . . .	Ū mār ^{ta} . . .	Ū piṭ ^{taū} . . .
198. We shall beat . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabah ⁱ mārāb . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabh mār ^{bai} . . .	Ham ⁿⁱ piṭ ^{baū} , ham sab piṭāb.
199. You will beat . . .	Ap ^{ne} mārāb . . .	Tōrā sabh mār ^{bā} . . .	Tō piṭābā . . .
200. They will beat . . .	Ō lok ⁿⁱ mār ^{thinh} . . .	Ū sabh mār ^{tāt} . . .	Ū sabh piṭ ^{tin} . . .
201. I should beat . . .	Ham ^{ra} mārāk chāhi . . .	Ham ^{ra} mār ^{la} chāhi . . .	Ham ^{ra} piṭe-kē chāhi . . .
202. I am beaten . . .	Ham mārāl jāichhi . . .	Hamē mār ^{la} jāichhi . . .	Ham piṭailē-hi . . .
203. I was beaten . . .	Ham mārāl gelāh ^ū . . .	Hamē mār ^{la} jāichhalē . . .	Ham piṭailē-hal, or piṭailē-hai.
204. I shall be beaten . . .	Ham mārāl jāeb . . .	Hamē mār ^{la} jāibaū . . .	Ham piṭāeb . . .
205. I go . . .	Ham jāichhi . . .	Hamē jāichhi . . .	Ham jā-hi . . .
206. Thou goest . . .	Tō jāichhē . . .	Tō jāichhai . . .	Tū jā-hē, jā-hā . . .
207. He goes . . .	Ō jāit-achhi . . .	Ū jāichhai . . .	Ū jā-hai, jā-hathi, jā-hathin
208. We go . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabah ⁱ jāi-chhi . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabh jāichhi . . .	Ham ⁿⁱ jā-hi . . .
209. You go . . .	Ap ^{ne} jāi-chhi . . .	Tōrā sabh jāichhā . . .	Tō jāh, ap ^{ne} jāū . . .
210. They go . . .	Ō lok ⁿⁱ jāi-chhathi . . .	Ū sabh jāichhainh . . .	Ū sab jā-hathi . . .
211. I went . . .	Ham gelāh ^ū . . .	Hamē gēlā . . .	Ham gēli . . .
212. Thou wentest . . .	Tō gēlē . . .	Tō gēlāī . . .	Tū gēlē, or gēlā . . .
213. He went . . .	Ō gēl . . .	Ū gēla . . .	Ū gēl . . .
214. We went . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabah ⁱ gelāh ^ū . . .	Ham ^{ra} sabh gelai . . .	Ham ⁿⁱ gēli . . .

Kuṛṇālī (Munblum).	Pēch Parganā (Ranchi).	Bhojpuri (Shahabad).
Hāmnī piṭliō . . .	Hām*rē māir rahi . . .	Ham*ni-kā mar*li . . .
Tohni piṭe-halē . . .	Toh*rē māir rahā . . .	Toh*ni-kā mar*lā . . .
Ūo-sab piṭe-halēik . . .	Ū-man māir rahāi . . .	Ok*ni mar*lan . . .
Hāmi piṭa-hiō . . .	Maĩ mā*r*tō-hō . . .	Ham mārat-bānī, ham mar*tānī.
Hāmi piṭa-haliō . . .	Maĩ mārat-rahō . . .	Ham mārat rah*li . . .
Hāmi piṭe-haliō . . .	Maĩ māir ahō . . .	Ham mar*li-hā . . .
Hāmi piṭe-pāri . . .	Maĩ māre pārō . . .	Ham māri . . .
Hāmi piṭab . . .	Maĩ mā*r*mū . . .	Ham mārab . . .
Tū piṭbli . . .	Taĩ mā*r*bē . . .	fū mar*bā . . .
Ūo piṭta . . .	Ū māri . . .	Ū māri . . .
Hāmnī piṭab . . .	Hām*rē mārab . . .	Ham*ni-kā mārab . . .
Tohni piṭbē . . .	Toh*rēmār*bā . . .	Toh*ni-kā mar*bā . . .
Ūo-sab piṭta . . .	Ū-man mā*r*baĩ . . .	Ok*ni marihē . . .
Hāmar piṭe-kē chāhi . . .	Maĩ mā*r*tō . . .	Ham*rā māre-kē chāhi . . .
Hāmra-kē piṭal . . .	Maĩ māir khāy ahō . . .	Ham mā khātānī . . .
Hāmra-kē piṭal-halēi . . .	Maĩ māir khāy rahō . . .	Ham mā khāt rah*li hā . . .
Hāmra-kē piṭta . . .	Maĩ māir khāmū . . .	Ham mā khāib . . .
Hāmi jā-hi . . .	Maĩ jāwa-lā, maĩ jāw . . .	Ham jāi-lā . . .
Tū jāo . . .	Taĩ jāis-lā . . .	Tū jā-lā . . .
Ūo jāo-hat . . .	Ū jāy*lā . . .	Ū jā-lā . . .
Hāmnī jā-hi . . .	Hām*rē jāi-lā . . .	Ham*ni-kā jāi-lā . . .
Tohni jāo . . .	Toh*rē jāwā . . .	Toh*ni-kā jā-lā . . .
Ūo-sab jā-hat . . .	Ū-man jāt-hāi . . .	Ok*ni jā-lan . . .
Hāmi geliō . . .	Maĩ jāy-rahō . . .	Ham gallī . . .
Tū gēl-hali . . .	Taĩ jāy-rahis . . .	Tū gallā . . .
Ūo gēl-halēi . . .	Ū jāy-rahē . . .	Ū gall . . .
Hāmnī gēl-hali . . .	Hām*rē jāy-rahī . . .	Ham*ni-kā gallī . . .

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwarîâ (Bastî).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Ham ⁿⁱ mar ^{li} , ham ⁿⁱ maruî.	Ham mar ^{li} . . .	Ham sabhê mar ^{li} . . .
Tũ mar ^{lâ} , tũ maruâ . . .	Tũ mar ^{lâ} . . .	Tũ sabhe mar ^{lâ} . . .
Ū-lôg mar ^{lan} . . .	Unh ^{nê} mar ^{la} ï . . .	Ū lôg mar ^{les} . . .
Ham mar ^{tâni} . . .	Maï mûrat-bâṭṭ . . .	Ham mûrat-hai . . .
Ham mûrat rah ^{li} . . .	Maï mûrat-rah ^{lô} . . .	Ham mûrat-rah ^{li} . . .
Ham mar ^{li} hâ . . .	Maï mar ^{lê} rah ^{lô} . . .	Ham mar ^{lê} rah ^{li} . . .
Ham mârî . . .	Mô-kê mârî-kê châhi . . .	Ham mârîlâ . . .
Ham mûrab . . .	Maï mar ^{bô} . . .	Ham mar ^{bai} . . .
Tê mar ^{bê} . . .	Taï mar ^{bê} . . .	Tũ mar ^{bai} . . .
Ū mârî . . .	Ū mârî . . .	Ū mârî . . .
Ham ⁿⁱ mûrab . . .	Ham mûrab . . .	Ham sabhê mûrab . . .
Tũ mar ^{bâ} . . .	Tũ mar ^{bâ} . . .	Tũ sabhê mar ^{bâ} . . .
Ū-lôg maribê . . .	Unh ^{nê} marihai . . .	Ū-lôg mârî . . .
Ham ⁿⁱ mûre-kê châhi . . .	Maï nij mar ^{bô} . . .	Hamaï mûrî-kê hau . . .
Ham mûral jâi-lâ . . .	Maï mûral jât-bâṭṭ . . .	Ham mûral jâi-lâ . . .
Ham mûral gaili . . .	Maï mûral gailô . . .	Ham mûral gaili . . .
Ham mûral jâib . . .	Maï mûral jâbô . . .	Ham mûral jâbai . . .
Ham jâi-lâ . . .	Maï jâ-lô . . .	Ham jâi-lâ . . .
Tê jâ-las . . .	Taï jâ-lê . . .	Tũ jâ-lâ . . .
Ū jâ-lâ . . .	Ū jâ-lâ . . .	Ū jâ-lê . . .
Ham ⁿⁱ jâi-lâ . . .	Ham jât-bâṭṭ . . .	Ham sabhê jâi-lâ . . .
Tũ jâ-lâ . . .	Tũ jât-bâṭṭ . . .	Tũ sabhê jâ-lâ . . .
Ū lôg jâ-lan . . .	Unh ^{nê} jât-bâṭṭ . . .	Ū lôg jâ-leni . . .
Ham gaili . . .	Maï gailô . . .	Ham gaili . . .
Tê gailê . . .	Taï gailê . . .	Tũ gailâ . . .
Ū gailê . . .	Ū gail . . .	Ū gailaï . . .
Ham ⁿⁱ gaili . . .	Ham gaili . . .	Ham sabhê gaili . . .

English.	Maithilī (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gaya).
215. You went . . .	Ap'nē gelāh ^ā . . .	Tōrā sabh gelā . . .	Tō gelā . . .
216. They went . . .	Ō lokanī gelāh . . .	Ū sabh gelāt . . .	Ū sab gelan . . .
217. Go . . .	Jāh, jō . . .	Jāū . . .	Jō . . .
218. Going . . .	Jāit . . .	Jāita . . .	Jāit . . .
219. Gone . . .	Gel bhāl . . .	Gēla . . .	Gēl . . .
220. What is your name ? .	Ahā-k nām ki thik ? .	Ap'nek nām ki chhikau ? .	Tōhar kā nām hau ? .
221. How old is this horse ? .	Ī ghōrā kat'bā dinak thik ?	Hai ghōrā kataik dinak chhikai ?	Yah ghōrā kit'nā bachhar-ke hai.
222. How far is it from here to Kashmir ?	Ehi thām-sā Kasmīr kat'bā dūr achhi ?	Āthiyā-sē Kasmīr kataik dūr chhikai ?	Hiā-sē Kashmīr kit'nā dūr hai ?
223. How many sons are there in your father's house ?	Ap'ne-k pitā-k ghar-madhya kai gōt putra chhathī ?	Toh'rā bāpak ghar-mē kataik bēṭā chhikau ?	Tōhar bāp-ke ghar-mē kit'nā bēṭā hau ; (or to a woman) tōhar naihar-mē kit'nā bēṭā hau ?
224. I have walked a long way to-day.	Ham āj bahut dūr dhari ṭahal ^ā lāh ^ā achhi.	Hamē āj bahut har ^ā lāū bul ^ā lāū achh.	Āj baṛī dūr chal ^ā lī . .
225. The son of my uncle is married to his sister.	Ham'rā pitā-k putra ok'rā bahin ^ī -sā bibāhal gelāh achhi.	Ham'rā pitik bēṭak biāh bhāl achh ok'rā bahin-sē.	Hammar chachā-ke bēṭā ō-kar bahin-sē biāhal-hai.
226. In the house is the saddle of the white horse.	Ghar madhya uj'rā ghōrā-k jin achhi.	Uj'rā ghōrak jin ai ghar-mē dhaila chhikaik.	Ujar ghōrā-ke jin ghar-mē hai.
227. Put the saddle upon his back.	Sē jin ok'rā piṭh par kasū .	Jin ok'rā piṭh ^ī -par rāikh dahok.	Ō-kar piṭh-par jin rakhā .
228. I have beaten his son with many stripes.	Ham hun ^ā kā putra par anēk chābuk prahār kail achhi.	Hamē ok'rā bēṭā-kai bahut bēt mār ^ā liaik.	Ham ō-kar bēṭā-kē kai-ēk bēt mār ^ā li-hai.
229. He is grazing cattle on the top of the hill.	Ō parbat sikhār-par māl charāy rahal chhathī.	Ū māl-jāl-kai pohār-upar charai-rahāl-achh.	Ū pahār-ke ūpar (or phungi par) mawēshī charāwait-hai
230. He is sitting on a horse under that tree.	Ō ohī briksh tar ghōrā-par baisāl chhathī.	Ū gāchh-tar ghōrā par baisāl achhi.	Gāchh talē ghōrā par baiṭhal-hai.
231. His brother is taller than his sister.	Hunar bhrātā ok'rā bahini-k prat ^ī adhik nām chhathī.	Ō-kar bhūī ok'rā bahin-sē lām chhaik.	Ō-kar bhāī ō-kar bahin-sē lambā hai.
232. The price of that is two rupees and a half.	Ō-kar mulya aṛhāī rupaiā thik.	Ō-kar dām aṛhāī ṭakā chhaik.	Ō-kar aṛhāī rupaiā dām hai.
233. My father lives in that small house.	Hamār pitā ohī chhoṭ ^ā kā ghar madhya rahai chhathī.	Hamār hāp oi chhoṭ ^ā ghar-mē rahai-chhath.	Hamār bāp ū chhoṭ ^ā kā ghar-mē raha-hai.
234. Give this rupee to him	Ī rupaiā hun ^ā kā diannhi .	Ī ṭakā ok'rā diok . .	Ī rupaiā ok'rā-kē dē dā .
235. Take those rupees from him.	Ō rupaiā sabh hun ^ā kā-sā lā liā.	Ū ṭakā-sabh ok'rā-sē lē liā .	Ū rupaiā ok'rā-sē lē-lā .
236. Beat him well and bind him with ropes.	Ok'rā nikē mārū āor rassā-sā bādhū.	Ok'rā khub piṭā āor dōri-sē bānhā.	Ok'rā-kē khub mār-ke rassī-sē bādhā.

Kuṛmāḷī (Manbhum).	Pāṣh Parganiā (Ranchi).	Uhojpurī (Shahabad).
Tohni gēl-balē	Toh ^{re} jāy rahā	Toh ⁿⁱ -kā gai
Ūo-sab gēl-balēi	Ū-man jāy rahaī	Ok ⁿⁱ gailan
Jāo	Jāwā	Jā, jo
Jao-hat	Jāt	Jait
Gēl	Jāwal, gēl	Gail
Tōhar nām ki ?	Tōr kā nām hekē ?	Tohār kā nāw bā ?
Ē gharā-kē katē umar ?	Ēhē ghorāṭā-kēr umar katik hekē ?	Ī ghōrā kai baris-ke bā ?
Ēkhān-lē Kāshmīr katē dhur ?	Ēh ^l -lēk Kashmir katik dhūr hekē ?	Ēhi jā-sē Kāsmīr katek dūr bā ?
Kay-gō gidrā hōkēi tōhar bāp-gharē ?	Tōr bāpek gharē kay ^{ṭā} bēṭā-chhuwā āhē ?	Toh ^{rā} bāp-ke ghar-mē kai-gō bēṭā bārē ?
Hāmi āj bohut dhur bulliō	Maī āj bahut dhūr buil-āhō	Āj ham dhēr dūr chal gail rah ^{li} hā
Hāmar khurār bēṭār bihā ō-kar bahin-sē bhelai	Mōr kākā-kēr bēṭā saṅg ō-kar bahin-kēr bihā hay-āhē	Hamār kākā-kā larikā-ke biyāh ok ^{rā} bahin-sē bhail bā
Dhaba gharā-ke khagir gharē hatēi	Chā ^r -kā ghorāṭā-kēr jīn ghar bhit ^{rē} āhē	Ō ghar-mē ujar ^{kā} ghōrā-ke khōgīr bā
Ō-kar piṭhē khagir dihā	Ō-kar piṭh up ^{rē} jīn-ṭā rāikh dēhiṅg	Ok ^{rā} piṭh-par khōgīr kasā
Hāmi ō-kar bēṭā-kē bahut karā piṭliō	Maī ō-kar bēṭā-kē bahut saīṭ āhō	Ham ok ^{rā} bēṭā-kē kai ōk chābuk mar ^{li} hā
Ūo pāhār-par paś charāo-hat	Pāhār up ^{rē} ū gōrū chārātē hē	Ū pasuan-kē pahārī-ke ūpar charā rahal-bā
Ūo ū gūchh-tar gharā-par baīsal hat	Āhē gūchh tarē ghōrā up ^{rē} ū baīste-liē	Ū oh phēr-tar ghōrā-par baīthal bā
Ō-kar bhāi ō-kar bahin-lē dhēṅgā batē	A-kar bhāi akar bahin-lēkē dhēṅgā āhē	Ō-kar bhāi ok ^{rā} bahin-sē bār bā
Ō-kar dām aṛhāi ṭākā	A-kar dām dū ṭākā āṭh ānā hekē	Ō-kar dām aṛhāi rup ^{yā} bā
Hāmar bāp ū chhutā gharē rahat	Āhē chhut ghar-ṭāy mōr bābā rahc-lā	Hamār bāp oh chhot ^{kā} ghar-mē rahc-lē
Ok ^{rē} yah ṭākā dihā	Ō-kē ēhē rupiyā-ṭā dēwā	Ī rupaiyā ok ^{rā} -kē dē dā
Ō-kar-pās-lē ū ṭākā-sab lihā	A-kar ṭhinē ohē rupiyā-gulā lēhiṅg	Ū rupaiyā ok ^{rā} -sē lē lā
Ok ^{rē} khub piṭ ^ṭ	Bēs nihār ō-kē piṭiṅg āṭr dōrāy būdhiṅg	Ok ^{rā} -kē khub mārā āṭr rasē-sē būdh-dā

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Suran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
Tũ gailā	Tũ gailā	Tũ sabhē gailā
U-lōg gailan	Uñh ^{nē} gailāñ	U-lōg gailan
Jā	Jā	Jā
Jāib	Jāt	Jāt
Gail	Gail	Gail
Tohār kā nāw hā ?	Tohār kā nāw hai ?	Tohār kā nāw hau ?
Ī ghōrā-ke kā umir hā ?	Ket ^{nē} dīn kāi i ghōrā hai ?	Ghōrā ket ^{nē} dīn-kāi hauwai ?
Ih ^{wā} -sē Kasmīr kit ^{nā} dūr bā ?	Ih ^ā -sē Kasmīr ket ^{nā} lām hai ?	Ih ^ā -sē Kasmīr ket ^{nī} dūri bā ?
Toh ^{rā} bāp-kā ghar-mē kit ^{nā} betā bāran ?	Toh ^{rē} bāp-kē ghar-mē ket ^{nē} bet ^{wā} hai ?	Toh ^{rē} bāp-kē gharē ket ^{nā} laṛikā hauwan ?
Āj ham bahut dūr chal ⁱ hā	Āju ham bahut ghum ^{li}	Āju ham bahut dauṛē
Ham ^{rā} chachā-kā betā-ke biyāl un-kā bahin-sē bhañ-bā	Ham ^{rē} piti-kāi bet ^{wā} ham ^{rē} bahin-sē biahai bāy	Ham ^{rē} kakā-kāi bet ^{wā} on-kē bahin-sē biahai-hau
Ujar ^{kā} ghōrā-ke chār-jāmā ghar-mē bā	Ujar ^{kē} ghōrā-kāi char ^{jāmā} ghar-mē hai	Ghar-mē ujar ^{kē} ghōrā-kāi char ^{jāmā} hauwai
Ghōrā-kā pīth par chār-jāmā kas dā	Char ^{jāmā} ok ^{rē} pīth-par dharā	Ok ^{rē} pīthi-par char ^{jāmā} dharā
Ham un-kā betā-kē bamaur ukhār ukhār-ke mar ⁱ hā	Mañ ok ^{rē} bet ^{wā} -kē kōṛā-sē mar ⁱ hāi	Ham on-kē bet ^{wā} -kē kain kōṛā mar ⁱ
Ū pahār-kā math ^{nī} par chauran-kē charāwatāran	Ū pahār-kē chōṭi-par chauran-kē charāwat hai	Ū pahār-kē chōṭi-par gorū charāwat hauwai
Ū oh gāchh tar ēk ghōrā par baiṭhal bāran	Ū ghōrā-par pēr-kē nichē baiṭhal bāy	Wahi pērē tarē ū ad ^{mī} ghōrā-par charḥal-hau
Ūn-kar bhāi un-kā bahin-sē lam ^{har} bāran	Ō-kar bhāi ok ^{rē} bahin-sē baṛā hai	Ō-kar bhāy o-k ^{rī} bahinī-sē baṛā bā
Ō-kar dām aṛhāi rupaiā hā	Ō-kar dām aṛhāi rupaiā hai	Ō-kar dām aṛhāi rupiā hauwai
Hamār bāp woh chhot ^{kā} ghar-mē rahe-lan	Mōr bāp ohechhot ^{kē} ghar-mā rahat-hai	Hamār bābū chhot ^{kī} bakh ^{rī} -mē rahāi-leni
Ī rupaiā un-kā-kē dē-dā	Eh rupaiā o-kē dēo	Ī rupiā un-kē dyā
Ū rupaiā un-kā-sē lē-lā	Ū rupaiā o-sē lēw	Ī rupiā on-sē lyā
Ok ^{rā} -kē panā-ke mārā ā rassā-sē bādh lā	Ō-kē bhalē mārā o rassī-sē bādhā	On-kē khāb mārī-kāi ras ^{rī} -sē bāhi dyā

Nagpurī (Ranchi).	Madhēsi (Champaran).	Thārū (Champaran).	English.
Toh'rē or toh'rē-man gēlā .	Tū gailā . . . . .	.....	215. You went.
Ū-man gēlāi	Ū lōg gailan . . . . .	... ..	216. They went.
Jāhē or jān	Jā	Jō	217. Go.
Jāt	Jāt	Jait	218. Going.
Gēl	Gail	Geliā	219. Gone.
Tōr kā nām hekē ?	Tohār kā nām bātē ?	Tōr kihā nām ?	220. What is your name ?
Ī ghōrā katai din-kēr hekē ?	Ī ghor'wā ket'nā din-ke bhail ?	Ī ghōrā-ke kihā umer ? . .	221. How old is this horse ?
Ihā-sē Kāsmir katai dūrē hai ?	Ihā-sē Kasmir ket'nā dūr bātē ?	Ih'wā-sē Kāsmir kat'har dūr ?	222. How far is it from here to Kashmir ?
Tōr bāp-kēr ghar-mē katai chhauā-man bai ?	Toh'rā bāp-ke ghar-mē kai-thō bēṭā-lōg bātan ?	Tōr bāp-ke kē-godā chhok'nā ?	223. How many sons are there in your father's house ?
Āj mōē dhēr dūr hith'lō .	Ham āj bahut ṭahal'li hā .	Āj moi dūr-lē ghum'la-hi .	224. I have walked a long way to-day.
Mōr kākā-kēr bēṭā ū-kar bahin-sē sādi kar'lak-hai.	Ham'rā chachā-ke bēṭā ok'rā bahin-sē biāhal bātē.	Mōr buṭhā bābā-ke chhok'nā-ke biyāh ō-kar babui-sē hokhait hā.	225. The son of my uncle is married to his sister.
Ghar-mē char'kā ghōrā-kēr khugir hai.	Ujar'kā ghōrā-ke khogir ghar-mē bātē.	Gor'har ghōdā khogir ghar-ke bhitar bariyā.	226. In the house is the saddle of the white horse.
Ū-kar piṭh-mē khugir-kē rakkhā.	Khogir-kē ok'rā piṭh par rakkhā (or dharā).	Ō-kar piṭh-mē khogir bādh dūhi.	227. Put the saddle upon his back.
Mōē ū-kar bēṭā-kē bahut (or khub) chābhuk-sē mar'li.	Ham ok'rā bēṭā-kē baṛā kōṛā mar'li-hā.	Mōē ō-kar chhokan'wā-kē kē kōṛā mar'la-hi.	228. I have beaten his son with many stripes.
Ū tōṛi up'rē garū-man charūthē.	Ū gorū-kē pahār-ke chōṭi-par charūw'tā.	Ū buṭhāniyā pahār-ke upar char'wāt-bā.	229. He is grazing cattle on the top of the hill.
Ū gachh hēṭhē ghōrā-mē chaphal-hai.	Ū gachh-tar ghōrā-par baiṭhal bātē.	Ū ū gachhiyā-ke tar ghor'wā-mē bēṭhal bar'hi.	230. He is sitting on a horse under that tree.
Ū-kar bhāi āpan bahin-sē ūch hai.	Un-kar bhāi un-kā bahin-sē lāmā bā.	Ō-kar bhāiawā āpan babuiyā-sē dhēgā bar'hi.	231. His brother is taller than his sister.
Ū-kar dām aṛhāi rupaiā hai.	Ō-kar dām aṛhāi rupaiyā hā.	Ō-kar dām aḍhāi rupēā .	232. The price of that is two rupees and a half.
Mōr bāp ū chhoṭ'kā ghar-mē rāhe-lā.	Hamar bāp ūhi chhoṭ'kā ghar-mē rahā-lan.	Mōr bap'wā ū chhōṭ ghar'wā-mē rahat bar'hi.	233. My father lives in that small house.
Ī rupaiā-kē ū-kē dē dēhi .	Ī rupaiyā un-kā dē-dā .	Ū rupēwā ok'rā-kē dēhi .	234. Give this rupee to him.
Ū rupaiā-kē ū-kar-sē lē lēhi.	Ū sabh rupaiyā un-kā-sē lē-lā.	Ū rupēā ok'rā-sē la-lēhi .	235. Take those rupees from him.
Ū-kē bās-sē piṭhī āṭr dōrā-sē bādhī.	Un-kā-kē banā-kemārā, āur rāsā-sē bādhā.	Ōk'rā-kē khūb mārāh wō rāsā-sē bādhā.	236. Beat him well and bind him with ropes.

English.	Maithili (Darbhanga Brāhmaṇa).	Chhikā-chhikī (Bhagalpur).	Magahī (Gayā).
237. Draw water from the well.	Kūp-sā jal bharū . .	Kūp-sē pāni bharā . .	Kūā-sē pāni bhar-lā . .
238. Walk before me . .	Ham*rā āgū chalū . .	Ham*rā āgū chalā . .	Hamar āgē chalā . .
239. Whose boy comes behind you ?	Ap*nek pāchhā ka-kar bālak ābai-achhi ?	Ka-kar bēṭā toh*rā pāchhū awai-chhan ?	Tohar pichhē kē-kar laṭ*kā āwait ?
240. From whom did you buy that ?	Ō ap*ne kak*rā-sā kinal ? .	Kak*rā-sē ū mōl lēlā achh ?	Ū kek*rā-sē kin*lā-hā ? .
241. From a shopkeeper of the village.	Ohī grāmak banik-sā . .	Ōi gāmak baniā-sē . .	Gāw-ke dukāndār-sē . .

Kuṛmālī (Manbhum).	Pēch Parganā (Ranchi).	Bhojpurī (Shahabad).
Kuā-lē pānī lānā . . .	Kuā-lēk pānī uṭhāing . . .	In*ra-sē pānī bharā . . .
Hāmar chhāmūlē bulā . . .	Mōr āgū chalā . . .	Ham*ra sōjhā ghūmā phirā
Kā-kar bēṭā āo-hat tōhar pichhē ?	Kē-kar chhuwā tōr pēchhū āwatē-hē ?	Toh*ra pichhē kē-kar larikā āwat-bē ?
Kā-kar-pās ū-tā kharid kār- lē ?	Kē-kar ṭhinē ū-tā kin rāhā ?	Ū kek*ra-sē kin*lā-hā ? .
Yah gāyēr ēk dōkānī-pās- lē.	Gāw-kēr ēk dōkāndār ṭhinē	Gāwē-kē modī-sē . . .

Bhojpuri (North Centre of Saran).	Sarwariā (Basti).	Western Bhojpuri (Jaunpur).
In ^a ra-sē pānī bharā . .	Kūā-sē pānī bharā . .	Inārē-sē pānī nikāri li-āwā .
Ham ^a rā sām ^a nē chalā .	Ham ^a rē āgē chalā . .	Ham ^a rē āgē ghūmā . .
Toh ^a rā pāchhē kē-kar laṛikā āwat bā ?	Kē-kar laṛikā toh ^a rē pichhē āwat-hai ?	Toh ^a rē pāchhē kē-kar laṛikā āwat-hau ?
Tū ū kek ^a rā-sē kin ^a lē rahā ?	Kē-sē tū ū mōl lih ^a lā-hai ?	Ō-kē kē-sē mōl lih ^a lyā ? .
Gāw-kā ēk baniyā-sē .	Gāw-kē ēk dukāndār-sē .	Gāwai-kē bech ^a waiyā-sē .

Nagpurā (Ranchi).	Madhēī (Champaran).	Thārū (Champaran).	English.
Kñā-sē pāni ghīch or ghīn- chhī.	In*ra-sē pāni bharā .	Inir-mē pāni thar .	237. Draw water from the well.
Hamar āgū chalhī .	Ham*ra sām*ne pah*la .	Mor āgū chal .	238. Walk before me.
Kē-kar bēṛā tōr pichhū pichhū āwathē ?	Kē-kar lapikā toh*ra pichhē āw*ta ?	Kā-kar chhok*nā tōr pichhē āwat bap*hi ?	239. Whose boy comes be- hind you ?
Tōē kē-kar-sē ū-kē kin*le ? .	Ū kek*ra-sē kin*la-hā ? .	Ok*ra-kē tū kek*ra-sē kin* lahi ?	240. From whom did you buy that ?
Gāō-kēr ēk jhan dokandār- sē.	Ehī gāwā-ke egō dokandār- sē.	Gāw mih-ke ēk dokān-sē .	241. From a shopkeeper of the village.

ORİYĀ.

Oriyā is the language of Orissa proper, and of the surrounding country. The area over which it is spoken is, roughly speaking, 82,000 square miles, and the number of people who speak it is, in round numbers, nine millions.

It is called Oriyā, Ōḍrī, or Utkalī, that is to say the language of Ōdra or Utkala, both of which are ancient names of the country now known as Orissa. It is sometimes incorrectly called Uriya by

Europeans, but this name is merely a misspelling of the more correct 'Oriyā.' The earliest example of the language which is at present known consists of some Oriyā words in an inscription of king Narasimha Dēva II, dated 1296 A.D. An inscription of Narasimha Dēva IV, dated 1395 A.D., contains several Oriyā sentences, which show that the language was then fully developed, and was little different from the modern form of speech either in spelling or in grammar.

The Orissa country is not confined to the Division which now bears that name. It includes a portion of the district of Midnapore in the north,

which, together with part of Balasore, was the 'Orissa' of the phrase 'Bengal, Bihar, and Orissa,' met in the regulations framed by the Government in the last decades of the 18th century. Oriyā is also the language of most of the district of Singhbhum, belonging to the Division of Chota Nagpur, and of several neighbouring Native States which fall politically within the same division. On the west it is the language of the greater part of the district of Sambalpur and of a small portion of the district of Raipur in the Central Provinces, and also of the number of Native States which lie between these districts and Orissa proper. On the south, it is the language of the north of the Madras district of Ganjam, with its connected Native States, and of the Jeypore Agency of Vizagapatam. It is thus spoken in three Governments of British India, *viz.*, in the Lower Provinces of Bengal, in the Central Provinces, and in the Madras Presidency.

On the east Oriyā is bounded by the Bay of Bengal. On the north, its boundary, to the east, coincides with the River Haldi, which here

forms at the same time the northern boundary of the Contai sub-division of Midnapore. It then turns north-west along the river Kalighai, as far as the district of Bankura, so as to include in the Oriyā-speaking area the four Midnapore police circles of Dantan, Gopiballabhpur, Jhargaon, and Binpur.¹ It next turns back along the eastern boundary of the Singhbhum district, leaving the side of that district which is known as Dhalbhum in possession of Bengali. Thereafter it follows the common boundary of Singhbhum and the Native State of Mayurbhanja as far as the State of Sarai Kala, where it again turns north and crosses the Singhbhum district up to its northern boundary, being stopped by the elevated plateau of Ranchi. It skirts this plateau along the southern boundary of Ranchi district till it meets the State of Jashpur, which it crosses so as to include the southern portion of that State in the Oriyā area. It thence turns south, along the boundary between that State and the State of Udaipur, across the States of Raigarh and Sarangarh and the districts of Sambalpur and Raipur.

¹ See the map illustrating the meeting ground of Bengali, Oriyā, and Bihārī, Vol. V, Pt. I, facing p. 106.

and along the boundary between the Jeypore Agency of Vizagapatam and the State of Bastar to near Tindiki, where it turns east, across Vizagapatam and Ganjam, and joins the sea coast near Barwa, a small port in the latter district.

Oriyā is bounded on the north by Bengali and, where the political boundary runs along the south of the Ranchi Plateau, by the form of Bihārī spoken in that district. On the west it is bounded by

Linguistic Boundaries.

Chhattisgarhī, and on the south by Telugu.

Oriyā is not the only vernacular spoken in the above area. It is the only Aryan

Oriyā not the only vernacular of its area.

one, but over the whole tract, except the settled portions of Orissa, there are a number of tribes who know no Oriyā, and

whose only form of speech is some Dravidian or Mundā language. Of these, the speakers of Kandhī are probably the most numerous.

Oriyā, with Bengali, Bihārī, and Assamese, forms one of the four speeches which

Place of Oriyā in reference to other Indo-Aryan languages.

together make up the Eastern Group of the Indo-Aryan languages. Its grammatical construction closely resembles that of Bengali. It has the same weak sense of number,

and, as in Bengali, when the plural has to be signified, it must be done with the aid of some noun of multitude. In the case of living rational beings, this noun of multitude is the word *mānē*, which is said to mean literally 'men.' In the case of other nouns it is usually some word meaning 'all.' In the verb, as is also the case in Bengali, the singular of the first and second persons are only used by the uneducated, or when respect is not intended. It has one great advantage over Bengali in the fact that, as a rule, it is pronounced as it is spelt. There are few of those slurred consonants and broken vowels which make Bengali so difficult to the foreigner. Each letter in each word is clearly sounded, and it has been well described as 'comprehensive and poetical, with a pleasant sounding and musical intonation, and by no means difficult to acquire and master.' The Oriyā verbal system is at once simple and complete. It has a long array of tenses, but the whole is so logically arranged, and built on so regular a model, that its principles are easily impressed upon the memory. It is particularly noticeable for the very complete set of verbal nouns, present, past, and future, which take the place of the incomplete series of infinitive and gerund which we meet in Bengali, and for want of which that language is sometimes driven to strange straits in order to express the simplest idea. When Bengali wishes to express the idea embodied in what in Latin would be called the Infinitive, it has to borrow the present participle for the occasion, and then has to use it for all tenses, so that the word is used, in the first place, not as a participle, and, in the second place, often not in the present tense. Oriyā, on the other hand, simply takes the appropriate Verbal Noun, and declines it in the case which the meaning necessarily requires. As every Infinitive must be some oblique case of a Verbal Noun, it follows that Oriyā grammar does not know the so-called 'Infinitive-mood' at all. The veriest beginner does not miss it, and instinctively makes up his 'Infinitive' or his 'Gerund' as he requires it. In this respect Oriyā is in an older stage of grammatical development than even Classical Sanskrit, and, among Indo-Aryan Languages, can only be compared with the ancient Sanskrit spoken in Vedic times. This archaic character, both of form and vocabulary, runs through the whole language, and is no doubt accounted for by geographical position. Orissa has ever been an isolated country bounded on the east by the ocean, and on the west by the hilly tracts, inhabited by wild aboriginal tribes and bearing an evil reputation for air and water. On the south, the

language is Dravidian, and belongs to an altogether different family, while, on the north, it has seldom had political ties with Bengal.

On the other hand, Orissa has been a conquered nation. For eight centuries it was subject to the kings of Tilinga, and, in modern times, it was for fifty years under the sway of the Bhōslās of Nagpur,¹ both of whom left deep impressions of their rule upon the country. On the language they imposed a number of Telugu and of Marāthi words and idioms, respectively, which still survive. These are, so far as we know, the only foreign elements which have intruded themselves into Oriyā, except the small vocabulary of English court terms, and a few other English expressions, which English domination and education have brought into vogue.²

Oriyā is remarkably free from dialectic variation. The well-known saying, which is true all over the north of India, that the language changes every ten *kōs*, does not hold in Orissa. In Orissa proper, *i.e.*, in what is known as the Mughalbandī, which consists of the regulation districts of Cuttack, Puri, and of the southern half of Balasore, the language is one and the same. Purists discover deflections from the recognised standard in Balasore and Cuttack, but these are very slight, and are merely local peculiarities, which are not worthy of the name of dialects. Three localities each claim to be the places where Oriyā is spoken in its greatest purity, *viz.*, Cuttack, Khurda in Puri, and Gumsar in the north of Ganjam. Probably Khurda has the greatest claim to being considered the well of Oriyā undefiled. Cuttack, especially the town, is to a certain extent affected by Bengalisms, owing to the residence there of a number of Bengalis who have settled in the district for some generations,³ and the language of Gumsar is said to be affected by the neighbouring Telugu. Further south in Ganjam, the language becomes more and more subject to the influence of the last named language, so that not only is the vocabulary infected, but even the typical Telugu termination *u* is added by the uneducated to the genuine Oriyā nouns, and the Telugu pronunciation of *ch* and *j* as if they were *ts* and *z* respectively is adopted universally. On the other hand, the Oriyā of North Balasore shows signs of being Bengalised, and, as we cross the boundary between that district and Midnapore, we find at length almost a new dialect. It is not, however, a true dialect. It is a mechanical mixture of corrupt Bengali and of corrupt Oriyā. A man will begin a sentence in Oriyā, drop into Bengali in its middle, and go back to Oriyā at its end. The vocabulary freely borrows from Bengali, and, in North-West Midnapore, even from the Santali which is spoken by the aborigines who there live among their Oriyā-speaking neighbours. All this time, however, the language is Oriyā in its essence. It has put on strange clothes, like Peter in the 'Tale of a Tub,' but the heart that beats under the strangely embroidered waist-coat is the same. Nevertheless a person speaking this Midnapore Oriyā is often unintelligible to a man from Puri, and *vice versa*. According to Babu Monmohan Chakravarti, this mutual unintelligibility is due, not so much to actual change in the language as to differences of pronunciation. In Bengali, the accent is thrown back as

¹ See Beames' *Comparative Grammar*, i, 110.

² In the north of Orissa, there is a tendency to use Bengali words and idioms which we do not notice in the South. The influence of the Muhammadan languages of Upper India has been very small in Oriyā.

³ These Bengali settlers in Cuttack and Balasore have developed a curious jargon of their own, their ancestral language being interlarded with Oriyā and Hindi expressions. Owing to their frequent use of the word *kārā*, a corruption of the Oriyā *kārī*, their speech is vulgarly known as *kārā* Bengali. In former times sales of Orissa estates for arrears of land-revenue were held in Calcutta, and the purchasers were frequently Calcutta Bengalis, who became the ancestors of the present-day speakers of this mongrel language, which has in its turn re-acted on the local Oriyā.

far as possible, and, to assist this, the succeeding syllables are contracted or slurred over in pronunciation. The same method of pronunciation is affected by the speakers of Midnapore Oriyā. In true Oriyā, on the other hand, every syllable is distinctly pronounced, and the accent is put on the penultimate syllable if it is a long one, and never further back than the antepenultimate. Thus the pure Oriyā *ṭāṅkūē* which has the accent on the penultimate syllable, has that accent transferred to the first syllable in Midnapore, all the following syllables being consequently shortened, and the word is pronounced as if it were *ṭāṅke*. In Midnapore, too, the written characters are changed. Sometimes the Oriyā character is frankly abandoned, and the language is written in the Bengali character. At other times, when the Oriyā character is used, it is changed by an angular shape being given to the curved tops which are so indicative of Oriyā writing.

In the west, in Sambalpur, and the Chhattisgarh Feudatory States, there are also slight changes of pronunciation, but not to the same extent as in Midnapore. The pronunciation is said to be 'sharper,' by which it is probably meant that the round sound of *a*, which, in pure Oriyā, is something like that of the *o* in *hot*, is gradually approaching the flatter sound of the *a* in *America*, which is the sound that the vowel has in the adjoining Chhattisgarhi. On this point, I have, however, no certain information.

In the extreme north-west, in the Native State of Jashpur, where the Oriyā language is spoken it is mixed with the Bihārī spoken in the same State, much as it is mixed with Bengali in Midnapore.

Finally, we come upon a genuine dialect of Oriyā in the north-east of the Native State of Bastar. The main language of that State is Halbī, which is a dialect of Marāṭhī. Immediately to its east, the language is Oriyā, but in the north-east of the State the Bhatrī dialect, which is a true dialect of Oriyā, forms the connecting link between that language and the Marāṭhī Halbī. It is reported to be spoken by 17,387 people. It is written, not in the Oriyā character, but in the Dēva-nāgarī used for Marāṭhī.

The following account of Oriyā literature is taken from Volume I of Mr. Beames'

Oriyā literature.

Comparative Grammar, pages 88 and 89 :—

'Oriyā literature begins with Upēndra-Bhanja, who was a brother of the Rājā of Gumsar, a petty hill-state in the south of Orissa, which even to the present day is celebrated as the home of the purest form of the language. This voluminous poet composed a great number of religious works, many of which are still highly esteemed. His date is not exactly known, but he is supposed to have lived about three hundred years ago. I have a list of thirty of his productions, two of which are rhyming dictionaries, the Śābdamālā and Gītābhidāna; the rest are episodes from the ancient Pauranic legends, erotic poems, and panegyrics on various gods. They are stated to be generally disfigured by gross indecency and childish quibblings about words, endless repetitions, and all sorts of far-fetched rhetorical puzzles. Dīna-kṛṣṇa Dāsa, a poet of the same age, is the author of the Rasakallōḷa, the most celebrated poem in the language; the versification of which is its chief merit, being fluent and graceful. The subject-matter, however, is obscene, and contains very little that is new or original. There are also numerous paraphrases of well-known Sanskrit works, such as Bhagavadgītā, Rāmāyaṇa, Padma Purāṇa, and Lakshmī Purāṇa.

In modern times a few prose works have been composed of considerable merit, but no originality, being either translations or adaptations from the English or Bengali.

The Oriyās are beginning to wake up, but none of them have yet received sufficient cultivation to make them really good authors. Nor is there much demand for vernacular literature—the Oriyā seldom reads, and not one man in a hundred can write his native language without falling into the grossest errors of spelling and grammar at every turn.’

Having completed a rapid survey of the various forms taken by the Oriyā language, we may take stock and see how many people speak it in its proper home. This is shown in the following table:—

PROVINCE.	Name of District or State.	Number of speakers.	REMARKS.
Lower Provinces of Bengal.	Midnapore (mixed dialect)	572,798	
	Cuttack	1,859,623	
	Balasore	950,335	
	Puri	921,180	
	Angul and Khondmals	121,938	
	Orissa Tributary States, viz.,—		
	Athgarh	36,429	
	Athmallik	30,805	
	Baramba	32,447	
	Bod	87,867	
	Daspalla	36,975	
	Dhenkanal	223,870	
	Hindol	37,655	
	Kconjhar	201,410	
	Khondpara	62,554	
	Mayurbhanja	242,857	
	Narsingpur	33,648	
	Nayagarh	111,322	
	Nilgiri	48,990	
	Pal Lahara	17,978	
	Ranpur	39,666	
	Talcher	52,535	
	Tigaria	20,179	
		1,322,190	Revised figures.
	Singhbhum	114,402	
	Carried over	5,862,466	

PROVINCE.	Name of District or State.	Number of speakers.	REMARKS.
	Brought forward	5,862,466	
	Chota Nagpur Tributary States, viz.,—		
	Jashpur (mixed dialect)	10,000	
	Sarai Kala	21,219	
	Kharsawan	8,867	
	Gangpur	133,915	
	Bonai	26,341	
		200,342	
TOTAL for the Lower Provinces of Bengal		6,062,808	
Central Provinces	Raipur	89,200	
	Sambalpur	595,000	
	Chhattisgarh Feudatory States, viz.,—		
	Raigarh	29,000	
	Sarangarh	23,271	
	Bamra	78,653	
	Rairakhol	19,367	
	Bastar (Bhatrī Dialect)	17,387	
	Sonpur	187,000	
	Patna	313,000	
	Kalahandi	249,000	
		916,678	
TOTAL for the Central Provinces		1,600,878	
Madras	Ganjam	797,132	Madras figures are taken from the Census report. As regards the Oriyā of Vizagapatam proper, as distinct from the Agency, it is a corrupt mixture of Oriyā and Telugu spoken by Chachādis and Pakis scavengers and market-gardeners, all over the district.
	Ganjam Agency	80,994	
	Vizagapatam	27,916	
	Vizagapatam Agency	382,685	
TOTAL for Madras		1,288,727	
GRAND TOTAL for Oriyā spoken in the Oriyā-speaking area		8,952,413	

We have counted up the number of people who speak Oriyā at home, and it now remains to see how many people speak it abroad. As the returns of this Survey do not take cognisance of the languages spoken by small groups of people who are away from their homes, we shall not follow them, but shall, unless it is otherwise stated, take instead the figures of the Census of 1891.

Table showing the number of Speakers of Oriyā in places in India other than the area in which that language is a local vernacular.

PROVINCE.	Number of speakers.	REMARKS.
ASSAM—		
Sylhet	1,399	
Cachar	5,698	
Sibsagar	1,591	
Lakhimpur	1,715	
Elsewhere	1,468	
	11,867	Most of these are employed on tea-gardens.
LOWER PROVINCES OF BENGAL AND FEUDATORIES—		
Hooghly	1,711	
Howrah	3,979	
24-Parganas	23,219	The speakers of Oriyā in the 24-Parganas are mostly immigrants from Hijli. The figures for the States of Sarguja and Udaipur are those reported for the Survey, and are not Census ones.
Calcutta	23,899	
Ranchi	3,816	
Manbhum	1,244	
Sarguja	107	
Udaipur	293	
Elsewhere	7,531	
	65,799	
BERAR . . . . .	...
BOMBAY . . . . .	...
BURMA	3,377	
CENTRAL PROVINCES—		
Bilaspur	568	
Other British Districts	1,734	
Bastar	2,138	
Other Feudatory States	156	
	4,596	
MADRAS—		
Godavari	1,710	
Godavari Agency	249	
Elsewhere	1,477	
	3,436	
Carried over	89,075	

PROVINCE.	Number of speakers.	REMARKS.
Brought forward .	89,075	
NORTH-WESTERN PROVINCES, OUDH AND NATIVE STATES .	279	
PUNJAB AND FEUDATORIES	1	
NIZAM'S DOMINIONS	180	
BARODA . . . . .	...
MYSORE	573	
RAJPUTANA	?	No information available.
CENTRAL INDIA	?	Ditto.
AJMER-MERWARA	1	
COORG . . . . .	...
KASHMIR	?	No information available.
TOTAL .	90,112	

We thus arrive at the following result—

Total number of people speaking Oriyā at home	8,952,413
" " " " " elsewhere in India	90,112
Grand Total of people who speak Oriyā in India	<u>9,042,525</u>

AUTHORITIES.

I am not aware of any very old reference to the Oriyā Language. The *Sprachmeister*¹ and the *Alphabetum brammanicum*¹ are both silent concerning it. Yule and Burnell, in *Hobson-Jobson*, give two references to the country of 'Orisa' in works dating 1516 and 1568 respectively, but no similar reference for the name of the language. The earliest account of the language with which I am acquainted is in H. T. Colebrooke's *Essay On the Sanscrit and Prācrit Languages*, in Vol. vii, 1799, of the *Asiatic Researches*, p. 225.² Here there is a brief description of Oriyā and its peculiar written character. The following are the more modern works dealing with the language. I know of nothing published on the subject between Colebrooke's essay, and Sutton's grammar published in 1831.

A.—GRAMMARS, DICTIONARIES, ETC.

- SUTTON, REV. A.—*An introductory Grammar of the Oriya Language*. Calcutta, 1831.
 SUTTON, REV. A.—*An Oriya Dictionary in three Volumes*. Cuttack, 1841. Contains a Grammar, and an Oriyā-English and English-Oriyā Dictionary.
 LACEY, W. C., *Oriya Grammar*. Third Edition, Calcutta, 1861.
 CAMPBELL, SIR G.—*The Ethnology of India*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. xxxv. Pt. II. Special Number, 1866. Appendix C. contains a list of words in the Ooryah Language.
 CAMPBELL, SIR G.—*Specimens of the Languages of India, including those of the aboriginal Tribes of Bengal, the Central Provinces, and the Eastern Frontier*. Calcutta, 1874. List of Oorya words on pp. 2 and ff.
 MILLER, REV. W., and RUGHUNATH MESRA,—*Oriya Dictionary with Oriya Synonyms*. Cuttack, 1868.

¹ *Vide* Vol. V, Pt. I, p. 23.

² Reprinted in his *Essays*. Ed. Cowell, Vol. ii, p. 26.

- LINGAM LAKSHMIJI,—*A practical Grammar of the Odhri Language*. Calcutta, 1869.
 MILLER, W.,—*An English-Oriya Dictionary*. Cuttack, 1873.
 BROOKS, W.,—*An Oriya and English Dictionary, designed for the use of European and Native Students and Schools*. Cuttack, 1874.
 MALTBY, T. J.,—*A practical Handbook of the Uriya or Ōḍiyā Language*. Calcutta, 1874.
 HALLAM, E. C. B.,—*Oriya Grammar for English Students*. Calcutta, 1874.
 HUTCHINSON, C. W.,—*Specimens of various vernacular Characters passing through the Post Office in India*. Calcutta, 1877. Contains specimens of Uria handwriting.
 BROWNE, J. F.,—*An Uriyā Primer in Roman character*. London, 1882.
 ARTATRĀṆA SATAPATRI,—*Apabhraṁśabōdhini*. A Dictionary of *Dēśī* words not derived from Sanskrit. Cuttack, 1891.
 PRABHĀKARA BIDYĀRATNA,—*Bhāṣhādarśa*. An Oriyā Grammār in Oriyā. Cuttack, 1893.
 JAGANNĀTH-RĀŌ,—*Saṁkhyipta Utkala Abhidhāna*. An abridged Oriya Dictionary. Cuttack, 1895.
 ŚRIKṚṢṢṢṢA MAHĀPĀTRA and AKSHAYA KUMĀRA GHŌṢHA,—*Dvibhāṣī*. A vocabulary in English and Oriyā.

B.—MISCELLANEOUS.

- BEAMES, J.,—*On the Relationship of Uriyā to the modern Aryan Languages*. *Proceedings of the Asiatic Society of Bengal* for 1870, p. 192. Remarks on the above by Rājendra Lāla Mitra on pp. 201 and ff.
 BEAMES, J.,—*The indigenous Literature of Orissa*. *Indian Antiquary*, Vol. I, 1872, p. 79.
 BEAMES, J.,—*Folklore of Orissa*. *Ib. ib.*, pp. 168, 211.
 BEAMES, J.,—*Notes on the Rasa-kallōḷa, an ancient Oriyā Poem*. *Ib. ib.*, pp. 215, 292.
 BEAMES, J.,—*A Comparative Grammar of the Modern Aryan Languages of India*. Three Vols. London, 1872-79.
 HUNTER, SIR W. W., LL.D.,—*Orissa*. London, 1872. Appendix ix, Vol. ii, pp. 199 and ff. contains an account of the Literature of Orissa.
 HOERNLE, F. R.,—*Essays in aid of a comparative Grammar of the Gaurian Languages*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. xli, Pt. I, 1872, p. 120; xlii, Pt. I, 1873, p. 59; xliii, Pt. I, 1874, p. 22.
 HOERNLE, F. R.,—*A Grammar of the Eastern Hindī compared with the other Gaurian Languages*. London, 1880.
 CUST, R. N.,—*A sketch of the modern Languages of the East Indies*. London, 1878.
 MONMOHAN CHAKRAVARTI,—*Notes on the Language and Literature of Orissa*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. lxvi, Pt. I, 1897, p. 317; lxvii, Pt. I, p. 332.

Oriyā is encumbered with the drawback of an excessively awkward and cumbrous written character. This character is, in its basis, the same as Dēva-nāgarī, but is written by the local scribes with a stylus on a talipot palm-leaf. These scratches are, in themselves, legible, but in order to make them more plain, ink is rubbed over the surface of leaf and fills up the furrows which form the letters. The palm-leaf is excessively fragile, and any scratch in the direction of the grain tends to make it split. As a line of writing on the long, narrow, leaf is necessarily in the direction of the grain, this peculiarity prohibits the use of the straight top line, or mātrā, which is a distinguishing characteristic of the Dēva-nāgarī character. For this, the Orissa scribe is compelled to substitute a series of curves, which almost surround each letter. It requires remarkably good eyes to read an Oriyā printed book, for the exigencies of the printing press compel the type to be small, and the greater part of each letter is this curve, which is the same in nearly all, while the real soul of the character, by which one is distinguished from another, is hidden in the centre, and is so minute, that it is often difficult to see. At first glance, an Oriyā book seems to be all curves, and it takes a second look to notice that there is something inside each.¹

¹ See Beames' *Comparative Grammar*, Vol. i, pp. 62 and ff., and *Notes on the Language and Literature of Orissa* by M. M. Chakravarti, in the *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. lxvi, Pt. I, 1897, p. 322.

Alphabet.—The order and number of the vowels and consonants are the same in Oriyā as in the other Aryan languages of India. The following is the system of transliteration adopted for this language :—

VOWELS.

ଅ <i>a</i>	ଆ <i>ā</i>	ଇ <i>i</i>	ଈ <i>ī</i>	ଉ <i>u</i>	ଊ <i>ū</i>
ଋ <i>ṛu</i>	ୠ <i>rū</i>	ୡ <i>ḷu</i>	ୢ <i>lū</i>	ଏ <i>ē</i>	ଐ <i>ai</i>
ଓ <i>ō</i>	ଔ <i>au</i>	ଅଂ <i>ang</i>	ଅଃ <i>aḥ</i>		

CONSONANTS.

କ <i>ka</i>	ଖ <i>kha</i>	ଗ <i>ga</i>	ଘ <i>gha</i>	ଙ <i>ṅa</i>
ଚ <i>cha</i>	ଛ <i>chha</i>	ଜ <i>ja</i>	ଝ <i>jha</i>	ଞ <i>ña</i>
ଟ <i>ṭa</i>	ଠ <i>ṭha</i>	ଡ <i>ḍa</i>	ଢ <i>ḍha</i>	ଣ <i>ṇa</i>
ତ <i>ta</i>	ଥ <i>tha</i>	ଦ <i>da</i>	ଧ <i>dha</i>	ନ <i>na</i>
ପ <i>pa</i>	ଫ <i>pha</i>	ବ <i>ba</i>	ଭ <i>bha</i>	ମ <i>ma</i>
ଯ <i>ya</i>	ର <i>ja</i>	ର <i>ra</i>	ଲ <i>la</i>	ଳ <i>ḷa</i> ବ <i>wa</i>
ଶ <i>śa</i>	ଷ <i>sha</i>	ସ <i>sa</i>	ହ <i>ha</i>	କ୍ଷ <i>kṣya</i>

Although, for the sake of completeness, the vowel signs ଋ *rū*, ୠ *lū*, and ୡ *lū* are included in the list of characters, they are not used at all in ordinary Oriyā. They are, however, required in transcribing Sanskrit grammatical works into the Oriyā character, and in Sanskrit grammars written for the use of Oriyā students.

The forms of the vowels given above are the initials, and are used only at the beginning of a word or syllable; when subjoined to a consonant they take the following forms :—

a (not expressed) *ā* | , *i* ^ , *ī* | , *u* ˘ , *ū* ˘ , *ṛu* ˘ , *ē* ˘ , *ai* ˘ , *ō* ˘ , *au* ˘ .

Thus କ *ka*, କା *kā*, କି or କି *ki*, କି *kī*, କୁ *ku*, କୁ *kū*, କୃ *kṛu*, କେ *kē*, କୈ *kai*, କୌ *kō*, କାଊ *kau*.

In using these non-initial vowels, there are a few irregularities.

| *ā* is often combined with the curve of the consonant into one letter, thus କା or କା *bhā*. When this occurs the form of the consonant is sometimes altered slightly, so as to prevent confusion with other letters. Thus *cha* is ଚ, but *chā* is ଚା or ଚା, the ˘ being added in the second form to prevent confusion with ଗ *ga*. So ର *ra* becomes ରା or ରା *rā*, the tail of ର being transferred to the body of the letter. Similarly ଲ *la* becomes ଲା or ଲା *lā*.

As seen above, the sign, ˘ for *i* is often combined with the top curve as in କି or କି *ki*. Moreover, this letter sometimes takes the form ˘ as in ଥି or ଥି *dhi* and ଥି or ଥି *thi*. So the sign | for *i* is sometimes combined with the consonant, as in ଲି or ଲି *lī*.

The sign ˘ for *u* is often written ˘, as in the first specimen.

When the consonant follows another with no vowel between, the two are, as in the Bengali and Dēva-nāgarī alphabets, combined into one compound letter. In most cases the elements of the compound are easily distinguishable କ୍ଳ *kla* ଶ୍ଚ *gḍha*; but there are some in which the elements are so altered as to be with difficulty recognised.

The most commonly met with are the following :—

(1) Nasals preceding other consonants :—

ଞ *n* usually takes the forms of two small circles written respectively at the top right-hand corner and at the bottom left-hand corner of the letter with which it is combined.

Thus	with	କ <i>ka</i>	it becomes	କ୍ ନ <i>nka</i>
	”	କ୍ କ <i>kha</i>	”	କ୍ ନ୍ କ <i>ñkha</i>
	”	ଗ <i>ga</i>	”	କ୍ ନ୍ ଗ <i>ñga</i>
But	”	କ୍ ଗ <i>gha</i>	”	କ୍ ନ୍ ଗ <i>ñgha</i>
ଚ୍ ଣ	”	ଚ <i>cha</i>	becomes	ଚ୍ ନ୍ ଚ <i>ñcha</i>
	”	ଚ୍ ଛ <i>chha</i>	”	ଚ୍ ନ୍ ଛ <i>ñchha</i>
	”	ଜ <i>ja</i>	”	ଚ୍ ନ୍ ଜ <i>ñja</i>
	”	ଜ୍ ଝ <i>jha</i>	”	ଚ୍ ନ୍ ଝ <i>ñjha</i>
ଟ୍ ଣ	”	ଟ ଥ <i>ṭa</i>	”	ଟ୍ ନ୍ ଥ <i>ṇṭa</i>
	”	ଠ ଥ <i>ṭha</i>	”	ଟ୍ ନ୍ ଥ <i>ṇṭha</i>
	”	ଡ ଢ <i>ḍa</i>	”	ଟ୍ ନ୍ ଢ <i>ṇḍa</i>
	”	ଡ ଢ <i>ḍha</i>	”	ଟ୍ ନ୍ ଢ <i>ṇḍha</i>
	”	ଣ <i>ṇa</i>	”	ଟ୍ ନ୍ ଣ <i>ṇṇa</i>
ତ୍ ନ	”	ତ ଲ <i>ṭa</i>	”	ତ୍ ନ୍ ଲ <i>ṇṭa</i>
	”	ଥ ଥ <i>ṭha</i>	”	ତ୍ ନ୍ ଥ <i>ṇṭha</i>
	”	ଦ ଢ <i>ḍa</i>	”	ତ୍ ନ୍ ଢ <i>ṇḍa</i>
	”	ଧ ଢ <i>ḍha</i>	”	ତ୍ ନ୍ ଢ <i>ṇḍha</i>
	”	ନ <i>ṇa</i>	”	ତ୍ ନ୍ ନ <i>ṇṇa</i>
ପ୍ ମ	”	ପ ଫ <i>pa</i>	”	ପ୍ ମ୍ ଫ <i>ṇmp</i>
	”	ଫ ଫ <i>pha</i>	”	ପ୍ ମ୍ ଫ <i>ṇmpha</i>
	”	ବ ଢ <i>ḍa</i>	”	ପ୍ ମ୍ ଢ <i>ṇmba</i>
	”	ଭ ଢ <i>ḍha</i>	”	ପ୍ ମ୍ ଢ <i>ṇmbha</i>
	”	ମ <i>ma</i>	”	ପ୍ ମ୍ ମ <i>ṇmma</i>

(2) Sibilants preceding other consonants :—

ଶ୍ ଣ	with	ଟ ଥ <i>ṭa</i>	becomes	ଶ୍ ନ୍ ଥ <i>ṇṣṭa</i>
	”	ଣ <i>ṇa</i>	”	ଶ୍ ନ୍ ଣ <i>ṇṇa</i>
ସ୍ ଣ	”	ତ ଲ <i>ṭa</i>	”	ସ୍ ନ୍ ଲ <i>ṇṣṭa</i>
	”	ଥ ଥ <i>ṭha</i>	”	ସ୍ ନ୍ ଥ <i>ṇṣṭha</i>
	”	ପ ଫ <i>pa</i>	”	ସ୍ ନ୍ ଫ <i>ṇṣpa</i>
	”	ଫ ଫ <i>pha</i>	”	ସ୍ ନ୍ ଫ <i>ṇṣpha</i>

(3) Miscellaneous :—

The letter ଯ *ya* when following another consonant is written *by the side* of the letter with which it is combined. Thus ଯା *tya*.

When the letter ଓ *wa* follows another letter it is always pronounced *wa* (elsewhere it is always pronounced *ba*), and is written *under* the letter with which it is combined. Thus ଓ *swa*.

When the letter ଋ *ra* precedes a consonant it is written *above* the letter with which it is combined. Thus ଋ *rja*. When it follows a consonant, it takes the form *and* is written below, as in ଋ *dra*. For *kra* and *tra*, see below.

The compound *stu* takes the altogether anomalous form of *ṣ*.

ṣ k	with ṣ ma	becomes	ṣ kma
ṣ	ra	or	ṣ kra
ṣ ch	cha		ṣ chcha
ṣ	chha		ṣ chchha
ṣ j	ṣ ṇa		ṣ jṇa (which is pronounced and transliterated <i>gyā</i>).
ṣ t	ta		ṣ tta
ṣ	tha		ṣ ttha
ṣ	pu		ṣ tpa
ṣ	ra	or	ṣ tra
ṣ	sa		ṣ tsa
ṣ	da		ṣ dda
ṣ	dha		ṣ ddha
ṣ	bha		ṣ dbha
ṣ p	ta		ṣ pla
ṣ b	da		ṣ bda
ṣ m	ha		ṣ mha (which is pronounced and transliterated <i>mbha</i>).
ṣ h	ma		ṣ hma

As in Sanskrit and Bengali, the short vowel *a* when it follows a consonant is not expressed, but is held to be inherent in every consonant unless its absence is specially indicated; for instance *ka* is *ka*, not *k*. When the absence of *a* has to be noted, the mark *̣* (called in Oriyā *hasanta*) is used; thus *ṣ ḳ*, as shown in the above list of compound consonants.

The sign *̣*, called *chandra-bindu* (*i.e.*, moon and drop), indicates that a nasal sound is given to the vowel over which it stands as in *ṣ achḥũ*, we are. It is represented, in transliteration, by the sign *̣* over the nasalized vowel.

The characters for the numerals are these—

१	२	३	४	५	६	७	८	९	०
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0

Pronunciation.—The pronunciation of the vowels is much the same as in Bengali. The short *a* is usually pronounced like the *o* in *hot* or *hod* (not, however, so positively as in Bengali), and at the end of a word, like the second *o* in *promote*. According to purists, it is pronounced, as in Hindī, like the *u* in *nut*, but even those who teach this admit that it is a counsel of perfection. The main difference in this respect between Oriyā and Bengali consists in the pronunciation of the vowel *ṣ*, corresponding to the Bengali *ṣ*, and the Sanskrit *ṣ*. This is pronounced *ru*, not *ri*, and will be transliterated *ru*. The diphthongs *ai* and *au* are, as in Bengali, pronounced as the *oi* in *oil*, and the *ou* in *house* respectively.¹ I have found no record in Oriyā of the broken vowels, *ā*, *ē*, and *ō* which are so common in Bengali.

There is one most important difference between Oriyā and Bengali, which affects nearly every word in the language. In pure Oriyā the final *a* at the end of a word is

¹ Mr. Beames compares the sound of the vowels in 'Pald Oireland.'

always pronounced. Thus in Oriyā ଘା a house is pronounced *ghara*, or rather *ghōrō*, but in Bengali ঘর is pronounced *ghar* (*ghōr*).

As a rule the pronunciation of the consonants is much clearer in Oriyā than in Bengali. There is not that elision of a *y* or *v* at the end of a compound consonant, which is so prominent a feature in the latter language.

There is a tendency to pronounce the letters ଚ *cha* and ଛ *chha*, as if they were *tsa* and *tsha* respectively. This is not so marked in Orissa proper, as in the country south of Puri. In Southern Oriyā, they are regularly pronounced *tsa* and *tsha* except when the vowel *e*, *ē*, *i*, or *ī* follows, when they have their proper sound. Thus ଗଲ, go on, is pronounced *tsāla*, but ଚିତ୍ତା a letter *chitāu*. So ଡାକା *tshatā*, an umbrella, but ଛାଡ଼ି ଛାଡ଼ି *chhiḍā*, standing. Similarly there is a tendency, which becomes more and more accentuated as we go south to pronounce ଜ *ja* and ଝ *jha* as if they were *dza* and *dzha*, but not before *e*, *ē*, *i*, or *ī*. Thus in the south ଢାଳା *dzāla*, a net, ଢାଳା *dzhāla*, perspiration; but ଜିନିବାରା *jinibāra*, to conquer, and ଜିଆ *jhia*, a daughter.

The pronunciation of the cerebral letters is much more pure than in Bengali or Hindī. ଢ and ଣ are pronounced both as *ḍa* and *ḍha* respectively and as *ṛa* and *ṛha* respectively. In the latter case, a dot is put under them. As we go south the *r* sound disappears. Thus 'it will fall,' is *pariba* in Cuttack, but *paḍiba* (something like *pōrddibō*) in Puri.

In Bengali, the cerebral ଣ *ṇa* has altogether lost its true sound, and is pronounced exactly as the dental ଣ *ṇa*. In Oriyā ଣ *ṇa* has preserved its true sound, as a strongly burred *ṇ*, almost like *ṇr* pronounced through the nose, as we hear it in Western India, and in correctly pronounced Sanskrit. The best way of giving an idea of its pronunciation is to say that the pronunciation of the Oriyā word କାଣା *kaṇa* is what would be represented in Bengali by কঁড়া *kāṛō*.

ଜ, as in other Eastern Indo-Aryan languages, has two sounds that of *ya* and that of *ja*. The second is derivative, just as the English have corrupted 'Yehovah' to 'Jehovah.' When it is pronounced as *ja*, I shall henceforth transliterate it as *ja*, so as to distinguish it from ଙ *ja*. When ଜ is pronounced as *ya*, the Oriyās affix to it the sign ୟ, so that there are practically two letters, viz., ଙ *ja* and ୟ *ya*.

The letter ଙ *l*, which is found in the middle or at the end of certain words, is pronounced with the tongue inverted against the palate. We hear it in London in the morning cry of 'milk,' pronounced 'mulk' (*u* as in *nut*).

The letter ବ is pronounced as *b* except when in combination with other letters, when it is a clear *w*, as on ବା ସ୍ଵରା, a voice.

Of the three sibilants, ଶ *ś*, and ଷ *ṣ* are both properly pronounced as the *ś* in 'shell,' and ସ *s* as the *s* in 'sin'; but in practice, they are all three pronounced alike, as the *s* in 'sin,'—thus exactly reversing the Bengali practice.

The letter କ୍ଷ which is properly *kṣha*, is pronounced, and transliterated, *kṣya*.

The compound ଙ *jña* is pronounced *gyā*, and is so transliterated.

So also the compound ଙ *mha* is pronounced *mḥa*, and is so transliterated.

It is believed that the following grammatical sketch will enable the reader to understand the interlinear translations of the Oriyā specimens which follow.

ORIYĀ SKELETON GRAMMAR.

I.—NOUNS—

(1) Rational beings, and places.—

	Full forms.		Colloquial forms.	
	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
Nom.	<i>puruṣa</i> , a man	<i>puruṣa-mānē</i>	<i>puruṣa-ṭhū</i>	<i>puruṣhē</i>
Acc.	<i>puruṣa-ku</i>	<i>puruṣa-mānaṅku</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅku</i>
Instr.	<i>puruṣa-dwārā</i>	<i>puruṣa-mānaṅka-dwārā</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅka-dwārā</i>
Dat.	<i>puruṣa-ku</i>	<i>puruṣa-mānaṅku</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅku</i>
Abl.	<i>puruṣa-ṭhāru</i>	<i>puruṣa-mānaṅka-ṭhāru</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅka-ṭhū</i>
Gen.	<i>puruṣa-ra</i>	<i>puruṣa-mānaṅka-ra</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅka-mānaṅka</i>
Loc.	<i>puruṣa-ṭhārē</i>	<i>puruṣa-mānaṅka-ṭhārē</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅka</i>
Voc.	<i>hō puruṣa</i>	<i>hō puruṣa-mānē</i>		<i>puruṣhaṅka-ṭhārē</i>

In the Instrumental *dēi* or *kartṛuka* may be substituted for *dwārā*.Instead of *mānē*, nouns of multitude like *daḥa* or *lōka* may be used to form the plural. When these are added, the noun is declined as if in the Singular.Nouns ending in *ī*, shorten it in the other cases; as *swāmī*, a husband; Acc. Sing. *swāmī-ku*, Nom. Plur. *swāmī-mānē*.

(2) Irrational beings, and common nouns without life.

ghara, a house.

	Sing.	Plur.	
Nom.	<i>ghara</i>	Usually found by adding noun of multitude, such as <i>sabū</i> , or <i>sakaḥa</i> , all. If <i>māna</i> is used, the nom. plur. is <i>māna</i> , not <i>mānē</i> .	If a noun ends in <i>ā</i> , <i>ī</i> , or <i>u</i> , the locative ends only in <i>rē</i> ; thus <i>ghōṛā-rē</i> , on a horse; <i>pasu-rē</i> , in a beast. Expletive additions,— <i>ta</i> is added to give emphasis, as in <i>bāpa-ta sē-ṭhārē</i> <i>thilē</i> , it was father who was there. The suffix <i>ṭā</i> or <i>ṭī</i> has the force of a definite article. The first is used with irrational beings and things, the second with rational beings: thus <i>ghōṛā-ṭā</i> , the horse, <i>pilā-ṭī</i> , the child.
Acc.	<i>ghara</i>		
Instr.	<i>ghara-rē</i>		
Dat.	<i>ghara-ku</i>		
Abl.	<i>ghara-ru</i> or <i>gharu</i>		
Gen.	<i>ghara-ra</i>		
Loc.	<i>gharē</i> , <i>ghara-rē</i>		

Adjectives rarely change for gender. *Tatamas* in *a* sometimes change the *a* to *ā* or *ī* for the feminine; those in *ī* to *inē*; those in *māna* to *maṭī*; and those in *vām* to *baṭī*.

II.—PRONOUNS—

I.		Thou.		He, she.		It.
Inferior.	Superior.	Inferior.	Superior.	Inferior.	Superior.	
Sing.						
Nom.	<i>mu</i> , <i>mū</i>		<i>tumhā</i> ²	<i>sē</i>	<i>sē</i>	<i>se</i> , <i>tāhā(-ku) tā(-ku)</i> ; <i>tāhā-ra, tā-ra</i> , <i>tāhā-ṭā</i> , <i>tāhā-ṭī</i>
Acc. Dat.	<i>mō-tē</i>	<i>tu</i> , <i>tū</i>	<i>tumhā-ku</i>	<i>tāhā-ku, tā-ku</i>	<i>tāhāṅku</i>	
Gen.	<i>mō-ra</i> , <i>mōha-ra</i>	<i>tō-tē</i>		<i>tāhā-ra, tā-ra</i>	<i>tāhāṅka-ra</i>	
Obl.	<i>mō</i> , <i>mōhō</i>	<i>tō-ra</i>	<i>tumhā-ra</i>	<i>tāhā</i>	<i>tāhāṅka</i>	
Plur.		<i>tō</i>	<i>tumhā</i>	<i>tāhā</i> , <i>tā</i>	<i>tāhāṅka</i>	
Nom.	<i>mō-mānē</i> ¹	<i>tō-mānē</i> ¹	<i>tumhā-mānē</i>	<i>sē-mānē</i>	<i>sē-mānē</i>	
Obl.	<i>mō-mānaṅka</i> ¹	<i>tō-mānaṅka</i> ¹	<i>tumhā-mānaṅka</i>	<i>sē-mānaṅka</i>	<i>sē-mānaṅka</i>	<i>sē-sakaḥa</i> and so on.

¹ Rare except in the north. ² Spelt *amhē*, *tumhē*.

This.		That.		His (Your) Honour.	Self.
Thing or Inferior person.	Superior person.	Thing or Inferior person.	Superior person.		
Sing.					
Nom.	<i>ēhi</i> , <i>ēhā</i> , <i>ē</i>	<i>ēhi</i> , <i>ē</i>	<i>ēhi</i> , <i>ē</i>	<i>āpaṇa</i>	<i>āpē</i>
Obl.	<i>ēhā</i> , <i>ēhi</i>	<i>ēhi</i> , <i>ē</i>	<i>tāhāṅka</i>	<i>āpaṇaṅka</i>	<i>āpē</i>
Plur.					
Nom.	<i>ēhi-sakaḥa</i>	<i>ēhi-sakaḥa</i>	<i>ēhi-mānē</i>	<i>āpaṇa-mānē</i>	<i>āpaṇā-mānē</i>
	<i>ēhi-mānē</i>		<i>ēhi-mānē</i>		
	<i>ē-mānē</i>		<i>ē-mānē</i>		
Who (Relative)		What (Relative)		Who?	
Inferior.	Superior.	Inferior.	Superior.	Inferior.	Superior.
Sing.					
Nom.	<i>jē</i> , <i>jēū</i>	<i>jē</i>	<i>kē</i> , <i>kīē</i> , <i>kēū</i>	<i>kē</i> , <i>kīē</i> , <i>kēū</i>	<i>kī</i> , <i>kāṇa</i> , <i>kāṇa</i> , <i>kīa</i> <i>kāhā</i> (-ku) <i>kāhā-ra</i> <i>kāhā-ṭā</i>
Acc. Dat.	<i>jāhāṅku</i>	<i>jāhā(-ku)</i> , <i>jā</i> (-ku)	<i>kāhā-ku</i>	<i>kāhāṅku</i>	
Gen.	<i>jāhā-ra</i> , <i>jā-ra</i>	<i>jāhā-ra</i>	<i>kāhā-ra</i> , <i>kā-ra</i>	<i>kāhāṅka</i>	
Obl.	<i>jāhā</i>	<i>jāhā</i>	<i>kāhā</i>	<i>kāhāṅka</i>	
Plur.					
Nom.	<i>jē-mānē</i>	<i>jē-sakaḥa</i>	<i>kēū-mānē</i>	<i>kēū-mānē</i>	

Kēhi, *kēē*, Gen., *kāhāri-ra*, or *kāhā-ra*, Obl., *kāhāri*, means 'some one,' 'any one.' Its plural is *kēhī* *kēhī*, Obl. *kāhāri* *kāhāri*. *Kīēhī*, anything, is regularly declined. So are *amuka* and *tāhāē*, both meaning 'a certain person.' Adjectival pronouns are *ē*, *ēhi*, this; *sē*, *sēhi*, that; *jēū*, which; and *kēū*, which?The same expletive additions are used as in the case of nouns. Thus *tā-ta*, that exactly. *Mūhā* means 'even I.' *Jē* is often added expletively at the end of a sentence, as in *ārē Baidā*, *chālī āsa*, *bhāta kākāba jē*, Baidā, come along, you will have to eat your rice. The cases are liable to contraction, as in the case of nouns, e.g., *mō-ṭhū*, from me. The syllable *kā* is often omitted, e.g., *tā-ra* for *tāhā-ra*.

II.—VERBS

General Remarks.—When respect is intended, the plural is used instead of the singular. Colloquially *l* is frequently substituted for *u* and vice versa. Thus *lēli* for *nēli*, I took; *luhē* for *nuhē*, it is not; *paḥinē* for *paḥilē*, they read. Verbs are usually quoted in the gerundive of the present verbal noun.

A. Verbs Substantive only. These are not used as Auxiliary Verbs.

1. I am, etc.		2. I become, etc.		I became, etc.		I shall become, etc.		I usually become, etc.	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
<i>aḥē</i>	<i>aḥū</i>	<i>hōḥ</i>	<i>hēū</i>	<i>hōli</i>	<i>hōlū, hēlū</i>	<i>hōbi</i>	<i>{ hōbū hēbū hōḥa hēba hōḥē hēbē }</i>	<i>huanṭi</i>	<i>huanṭu</i>
<i>aḥu</i>	<i>aḥa</i>	<i>hō</i>	<i>hwa</i>	<i>hēlu</i>	<i>hōḥa, hēla</i>	<i>hōbu</i>	<i>{ hōḥa hēba hōḥē hēbē }</i>	<i>huanṭu</i>	<i>huanṭa</i>
<i>aḥē, aḥaḥ</i>	<i>aḥanti</i>	<i>huh</i>	<i>huanṭi</i>	<i>hēlā</i>	<i>hōḥē, hēlē</i>	<i>hōba</i>	<i>{ hōḥē hēbē }</i>	<i>huanṭā</i>	<i>huanṭā</i>

Imperative, *hō*, become, *hēu*, let him become; *hwa*, become ye; *hēuṭu*, let them become.

Verbal noun, *hōḥa* or *hēba*. **Participles,** *hēu*; **Continuative,** *huanṭā*; **Past,** *hōi*; **Conditional Past,** *hōḥē, hēlē*.

3. Negative Verb Substantive; **Pres. Sing.** 1, *nuhē*; 2, *nuhū*; 3, *nuhē*. **Plur.** 1, *nāḥū*; 2, *nāḥa*; 3, *nāḥanti*. **Past Sing.** 1, *nōhili*, and so on. **Future,** *nōhili*.

B. Verbs both Substantive and Auxiliary.

1. I am, etc.		2. I remain, etc.		I remained, I was, etc.		I shall remain, etc.		I usually remained, etc.	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>{ aḥhāḥ aḥhāi }</i>	<i>aḥhū</i>	<i>thāḥ</i>	<i>thāḥū</i>	<i>thāli</i>	<i>thāḥū</i>	<i>thābi</i>	<i>{ thābū thāḥa }</i>	<i>thānti</i>	<i>thāntu</i>
2. <i>aḥhū</i>	<i>aḥhā</i>	<i>{ thāḥ thāḥu }</i>	<i>thāa</i>	<i>thālu</i>	<i>thāla</i>	<i>thābu</i>	<i>thāba</i>	<i>thāntu</i>	<i>thānta</i>
3. <i>{ aḥhāḥ aḥhāi }</i>	<i>aḥhanti</i>	<i>thāḥ</i>	<i>thānti</i>	<i>thāḥa</i>	<i>thāḥē</i>	<i>thāba</i>	<i>thābē</i>	<i>thāntā</i>	<i>thāntā</i>

Imperative, *thā*, remain thou; *thāḥū*, let him remain; *thāa*, remain ye; *thāḥuṭu*, let them remain.

Verbal noun; *thāḥa*. **Participles,** *thāḥu*; **Continuative,** *thāntā*; **Past,** *thāi*; **Conditional Past,** *thāḥē*.

C. Finite Verb, dēkhibā-ra, to remain.

Verbal nouns; **Present,** *dēkhibā*, seeing (in the future); **Past,** *dēkhibā*, seeing (in the past); **Present,** *dēkhibā, dēkhan*, seeing (in the present). **Participles;** **Present,** *dēkhibā* or *dēkhibū*, seeing; **Continuative,** *dēkhanṭā*, whilst seeing, on seeing, about to see; **Past,** *dēkhibā*, having seen; **Conditional Past,** *dēkhibāḥ*, if (I) had seen; **Imperfect Past,** *dēkhibā-thāḥ*, though (I) was seeing; *dēkhibā-thāḥ*, though (I) had seen; **Relative Present,** *dēkhibā*, which is seen, or will be seen; **Relative Present Definite,** *dēkhibā-thāḥ*, which is being seen; **Relative Past,** *dēkhibā*, which was seen; **Relative Perfect,** *dēkhibā-thāḥ*, which has been seen.

Adverbial forms; *dēkhibā-mātra*, immediately on seeing; *dēkhibā-sakāḥ*, in consequence of seeing.

(a) Simple Tenses—

Present, I see, etc.		Past, I saw, etc.		Future, I shall see, etc.		Habitual Past, I used to see, or Present Comd. (if I see)		Imperative, let me see, etc.	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>{ dēkhibā dēkhibāi }</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>	<i>{ dēkhibā dēkhibāi }</i>	<i>{ dēkhibā dēkhibāi }</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibantu</i>	<i>dēkhibē</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>
2. <i>dēkhibū</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibu</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibantu</i>	<i>dēkhibantu</i>	<i>dēkhibē</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>
3. <i>{ dēkhibā dēkhibāi }</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>	<i>{ dēkhibantu dēkhibantu }</i>

(b) Periphrastic tenses—

1. **Present Definite;** *dēkhibū-aḥhāḥ* or *dēkhibū-aḥhā*, I am seeing, and so on; negative, *dēkhibū-naḥhē*, I am not seeing; **Imperfect,** *dēkhibū-thāḥ*, I was seeing, and so on; **Habitual Imperfect,** *dēkhibū-thāḥ*, I usually was seeing; **I then was seeing;** **Future Conditional,** *dēkhibū-thāḥ*, I may be seeing, I shall be seeing; **Imperfect Conditional,** *dēkhibū-thāḥ*, (if) I were seeing.
2. **Perfect,** *dēkhibi-aḥhāḥ* or *dēkhibi-aḥhā*, I have seen; **Pluperfect,** *dēkhibi-thāḥ*, I had seen; **Habitual Pluperfect,** *dēkhibi-thāḥ*, I usually had seen, I then had seen; **Past-Future Conditional,** *dēkhibi-thāḥ*, I may have seen, I shall have seen; **Pluperfect Conditional,** *dēkhibi-thāḥ*, (if) I had seen.

D. Irregular Verbs, jībā-ra, to go. **Pres.,** *jāḥ*, etc., like *thāḥ*; **Past,** *gāi*; **Future,** *jimā* or *jibi*. **Verb. noun,** *jībā*; **Pres. part.,** *jāḥ*; **Past Part.,** *jāi*; **Contin. part.,** *jāntā*; **Cond. part.,** *gālā*.

Hēbā-ra and *thībā-ra* are given above.

Dēbā-ra, to give, has Present Sing. 1, *dēāḥ*; 2, *dēu*; 3, *dēi*, *dēa*; **Plur.** 1, *dēū*; 2, *dēga*; 3, *dēganti*; **Past,** *dēli*; **Fut.,** *dēbi*; **Habit. past,** *iganti*. *Nēbā-ra*, to take, is declined in the same way.

Pībā-ra, to drink, has Present Sing. 1, *piyā*; 2, *piyu*; 3, *piyā*; **Plur.,** 1, *piyū*; 2, *piyga*; 3, *piyanti*.

The verbs *karībā-ra*, to do, *māribā-ra*, to strike, and *āribā-ra*, to come, usually drop the last consonant of the root in the Past Tense and the Conditional Participle. Thus *karāi* or *karilā*, I did, *karē*, if (I) had done; *māilā* or *mārilā*, I struck, *māilā* or *mārilā*, if (I) had struck; *āilā* or *ārilā*, I came; *āilā* or *ārilā*, if (I) had come.

E. Causal Verbs, add *ā* to the root, as *dēkhibā*, I cause to see. Roots ending in *ā* change that *ā* to *u*. Thus *kāḥā*, I eat, *kāḥuḥā*, I cause to eat. The causal of *dēbā-ra*, to give, is *diyāibā-ra*; of *nēbā-ra*, to take, *niyāibā-ra*; and of *pībā-ra*, to drink, *piyāibā-ra*.

F. Passive Voice. Formed by conjugating the present Verbal noun in *ā*, with *jībā-ra*, to go. Thus, *dēkhibā jāi*, I am seen.

G. Expletive additions. The letter *ta* added gives emphasis, e.g., *aḥhāi-ta*, I am indeed. *ṭi* and *ṇi* are added without affecting the meaning much, as in *tu jībū-ṭi*, will you go; *sē gālā-ṇi*, he has gone already.

H. Examples of the use of the Relative Participles—

1. *mu-dēbā dēhāna*, the corn which I give.
2. *ghushuri-kāḥu-thībā tashu*, the husks which the swine are eating.
3. *mu-dēlā taṇkā*, the rupee which I gave.
4. *mu-dēi-thībā taṇkā*, the rupee which I have given.

The form of Oṛiyā spoken in the neighbourhood of Cuttack is usually considered to be the standard dialect of the language, though its claim is not universally admitted. Probably the purest Oṛiyā is spoken more to the south-west near Khurda.

The following two specimens come from Cuttack. The first is given in facsimile as well as in type, as a good example of clear Oṛiyā current hand-writing. The second is given in Oṛiyā type. Each is accompanied by a transliteration and a translation. The language is that shown in the preceding grammar. The only form in it which is not explained therein, nor, so far as I am aware, in any Oṛiyā Grammar is the word *jānuu*, having gone. We may also note *nañlā*, he did not come, in the second specimen. A good example of the Relative Participle is *ghushuri khāu-thibā tashu*, literally, the swine-being-eaten husks, i.e., the husks which the swine are eating.

The second specimen is one of the most popular songs of Orissa, entitled the *kēsāba-kōñli*, of Markaṇḍa-dāsa, which, according to Babu Monmohan Chakravartti, is probably more than three hundred years old, and is still taught to children in the schools.

III.—VERBS

General Remarks.—When respect is intended, the plural is used instead of the singular. Colloquially *!* is frequently substituted for *u* and vice versa. Thus *lēli* for *nēli*, I took; *luhē* for *nuhē*, it is not; *paḥhine* for *paḥhile*, they read. Verbs are usually quoted in the genitive of the present verbal noun.

A. Verbs Substantive only. These are not used as Auxiliary Verbs.

1. I am, etc.		2. I become, etc.		I became, etc.		I shall become, etc.		I usually become, etc.	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>aḥē</i>	<i>aḥū</i>	<i>hōē</i>	<i>hū</i>	<i>hōli</i>	<i>hōliū, hōlū</i>	<i>hōbi</i>	<i>{ hōbū hōbū hōbū hōbū hōbū }</i>	<i>huenti</i>	<i>huentu</i>
2. <i>aḥu</i>	<i>aḥa</i>	<i>hō</i>	<i>hūa</i>	<i>hōlu</i>	<i>hōlūa, hōlā</i>	<i>hōbu</i>	<i>{ hōbū hōbū hōbū hōbū hōbū }</i>	<i>huentu</i>	<i>huentu</i>
3. <i>aḥē, aḥā</i>	<i>aḥanti</i>	<i>hūē</i>	<i>huenti</i>	<i>hōlū</i>	<i>hōlūē, hōlū</i>	<i>hōba</i>	<i>{ hōbū hōbū hōbū hōbū hōbū }</i>	<i>huentū</i>	<i>huentū</i>

Imperative, *hō*, become, *hūa*, let him become; *hūa*, become ye; *hōmūn*, let them become.

Verbal noun, *hōbā* or *hōbā*. Participles, Present, *hōu*; Continuative, *huentū*; Past, *hōi*; Conditional Past, *hōlū, hōlū*.

3. Negative Verb Substantive; Pres. Sing. 1, *nuhē*; 2, *nuhū*; 3, *nuhē*. Plur. 1, *nāhū*; 2, *nāhū*; 3, *nāhūnti*. Past Sing. 1, *nōhēli*, and so on. Future, *nōhēli*.

B. Verbs both Substantive and Auxiliary.

1. I am, etc.		2. I remain, etc.		I remained, I was, etc.		I shall remain, etc.		I usually remained, etc.	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>{ aḥhā aḥhi }</i>	<i>aḥhū</i>	<i>thāē</i>	<i>thāū</i>	<i>thāli</i>	<i>thāliū</i>	<i>thābi</i>	<i>{ thābū thābū thābū thābū thābū }</i>	<i>thānti</i>	<i>thāntu</i>
2. <i>aḥhū</i>	<i>aḥhā</i>	<i>{ thāē thāu }</i>	<i>thā</i>	<i>thālu</i>	<i>thālu</i>	<i>thābu</i>	<i>thābu</i>	<i>thāntu</i>	<i>thāntu</i>
3. <i>{ aḥhā aḥhē aḥhi }</i>	<i>aḥhanti</i>	<i>thāē</i>	<i>thānti</i>	<i>thāli</i>	<i>thāli</i>	<i>thāba</i>	<i>thābā</i>	<i>thāntū</i>	<i>thāntū</i>

Imperative, *thā*, remain thou; *thāu*, let him remain; *thāa*, remain ye; *thāuūn*, let them remain.

Verbal noun; *thābā*. Participles, Present, *thāu*; Continuative, *thāntū*; Past, *thāi*; Conditional Past, *thāli*.

C. Finite Verb, *dēkhibā-ra*, to remain.

Verbal nouns; Present, *dēkhibā*, seeing (in the future); Past, *dēkhibā*, seeing (in the past); Present, *dēkhibā*, seeing (in the present). Participles; Present, *dēkhibā*, seeing; Continuative, *dēkhibānti*, whilst seeing, on seeing, about to see; Past, *dēkhibā*, having seen; Conditional Past, *dēkhibā*, if (I) had seen; Imperfect Past, *dēkhibā-thāli*, though (I) was seeing; *dēkhibā-thāli*, though (I) had seen; Relative Present, *dēkhibā*, which is seen, or will be seen; Relative Present Definite, *dēkhibā-thāli*, which is being seen; Relative Past, *dēkhibā*, which was seen; Relative Perfect, *dēkhibā-thāli*, which has been seen.

Adverbial forms; *dēkhibā-māra*, immediately on seeing; *dēkhibā-sakāli*, in consequence of seeing.

(a) Simple Tenses—

Present, I see, etc.		Past, I saw, etc.		Future, I shall see, etc.		Habitual Past, I used to see, or Present Cond. (if) I see.		Imperative, let me see, etc.	
Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.	Sing.	Plur.
1. <i>{ dēkhibā dēkhibi }</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>	<i>{ dēkhibi dēkhibi }</i>	<i>{ dēkhibi dēkhibi }</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibantu</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>
2. <i>dēkhibu</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibu</i>	<i>dēkhibā</i>	<i>dēkhibantu</i>	<i>dēkhibantu</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibū</i>
3. <i>{ dēkhibā dēkhibā }</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibanti</i>	<i>dēkhibi</i>	<i>{ dēkhibi dēkhibi }</i>

(b) Periphrastic tenses—

1. Present Definite; *dēkhibu-aḥhā* or *dēkhibu aḥhā*, I am seeing, and so on; negative, *dēkhibu-nūhē*, I am not seeing; Imperfect, *dēkhibu-thāli*, I was seeing, and so on; Habitual Imperfect, *dēkhibu-thāli*, I usually was seeing. I then was seeing; Future Conditional, *dēkhibu-thāli*, I may be seeing, I shall be seeing; Imperfect Conditional, *dēkhibu-thāli*, (if) I were seeing.
2. Perfect, *dēkhibi-aḥhā* or *dēkhibi-aḥhā*, I have seen; Pluperfect, *dēkhibi-thāli*, I had seen; Habitual Pluperfect, *dēkhibi-thāli*, I usually had seen, I then had seen; Past-Future Conditional, *dēkhibi-thāli*, I may have seen, I shall have seen; Pluperfect Conditional, *dēkhibi-thānti*, (if) I had seen.

D. Irregular Verbs, *jībā-ra*, to go. Pres. *jāē*, etc., like *thāē*; Past, *gāli*; Future, *jimi* or *jibi*. Verb. noun, *jībā*; Pres. part., *jāu*; Past Part., *jāi*; Contin. part., *jāntū*; Cond. part., *gāli*.

Hībā-ra and *thībā-ra* are given above.

Dībā-ra, to give, has Present Sing. 1, *dāi*; 2, *dū*; 3, *dā*, *dā*; Plur. 1, *dū*; 2, *diga*; 3, *diganti*; Past, *dāli*; Fut., *dābi*; Habit. past, *diganti*. *Nībā-ra*, to take, is declined in the same way.

Piībā-ra, to drink, has Present Sing. 1, *piyi*; 2, *piyu*; 3, *piyā*; Plur. 1, *piyū*; 2, *piyā*; 3, *piyanti*.

The verbs *karībā-ra*, to do, *māribā-ra*, to strike, and *arībā-ra*, to come, usually drop the last consonant of the root in the Past Tense and the Conditional Participle. Thus *karā* or *karāli*, I did, *karāli*, if (I) had done; *mārā* or *mārāli*, I struck, *mārāli* or *mārāli*, if (I) had struck; *arā* (not *arāli*) or *arāli*, I came; *arāli* or *arāli*, if (I) had come.

E. Causal Verbs, add *ā* to the root, as *dēkhibā*, I cause to see. Roots ending in *ā* change that *ā* to *u*. Thus *kāsi*, I eat, *kāsi*, I cause to eat. The causal of *dībā-ra*, to give, is *dīgāsi-rā*; of *nībā-ra*, to take, *nīgāsi-rā*; and of *piībā-ra*, to drink, *piyāsi-rā*.

F. Passive Voice. Formed by conjugating the present Verbal noun in *ā*, with *jībā-ra*, to go. Thus, *dēkhibā jāi*, I am seen.

G. Expletive additions. The letter *ta* added gives emphasis, e.g., *aḥhā-ta*, I am indeed. *ṭi* and *ṣi* are added without affecting the meaning much, as in *ṭu jībā-ṭi*, will you go; *ṣi gāsi-ṣi*, he has gone already.

H. Examples of the use of the Relative Participle—

1. *mu-dēbā dēbā*, the corn which I give.
2. *ghushuri-kāsi-thībā tāsi*, the husks which the swine are eating.
3. *mu-dēbā jāsi*, the rupee which I gave.
4. *mu-dēbā-thībā jāsi*, the rupee which I have given.

The form of Oriyā spoken in the neighbourhood of Cuttack is usually considered to be the standard dialect of the language, though its claim is not universally admitted. Probably the purest Oriyā is spoken more to the south-west near Khurda.

The following two specimens come from Cuttack. The first is given in facsimile as well as in type, as a good example of clear Oriyā current hand-writing. The second is given in Oriyā type. Each is accompanied by a transliteration and a translation. The language is that shown in the preceding grammar. The only form in it which is not explained therein, nor, so far as I am aware, in any Oriyā Grammar is the word *jāunu*, having gone. We may also note *nañlā*, he did not come, in the second specimen. A good example of the Relative Participle is *ghushuri khāu-thibā tashu*, literally, the swine-being-eaten husks, *i.e.*, the husks which the swine are eating.

The second specimen is one of the most popular songs of Orissa, entitled the *kēsaba-kōñi*, of Markaṇḍa-dāsa, which, according to Babu Monmohan Chakravartti, is probably more than three hundred years old, and is still taught to children in the schools.

[No. 1.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYA.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(CUTTACK DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

ନିଜା କର ବୁଝି ପୁଅ ଥିବ । ତାଙ୍କ ମଧ୍ୟରେ ତମ ସମ୍ପର୍କରେ ହୁଏ ତା ଆପଣା ବାପକୁ କହିଲୁ ବାପା,

କା ବାପାରେ କେଉଁ ପା ଶୁଣି ଅତିବି ଗହା ମୋତେ ଦିଅ । ବାପ ଆପଣା ଦିଅଲୁକୁ ଦେଖାନାହିଁ ଭିତରେ

କାହିଁ ଦେଲା । ବେଶି ଦିନ ନ ଯାଉଣୁ ହାଲ ପୁଅ ଦିନକୁ ବାଦ୍ ସ୍ତ୍ରୀ ଘୋଡ଼ା କୋଣାଣି ଦୁଇ ଦେଖାକୁ ଚାଲି

ବାଣୀ ବଦି ଖୋଲି ଲିପେ ତା ପୁଅ ଲିପାଣି ଦେଲା । ତାହାର ଦିଶାଣୁ ଗାଈ ପାରିଣାଣୁ ହେ ବେଶରେ ବର

ଅଗାଧ ମହିଳା । ଦେଖୁ ତାହାର ବର ନିଶା ଦେଲା । ହିଁରେ ତା ବାଲି ତମତାଳି କିଣେ ନିଶାବତୀର ଆଣି

କେଲା । ନିଶାବତୀର ତାକୁ ଘୁମୁରିତାଳି ଲୋକାଣାଣାଣି ଦିଲୁକୁ ପାଲୁଲୁ । ତା ବେଶରେ ଘୁମୁରି ଶାଢ଼ୀ ଧାବୁ

ଗାଲି ଘୋଡ଼ ପୁଅକିଣାଣି କାଣି କିଣି ହୁଲା । ମାତ୍ର ତାହା ତାକୁ କେହି ଦେଖି ନାହିଁ । ଘୋଡ଼ାବେଶେ ତାହାର ଚେତା ଦେଲା ତା ପାଣିଲି

କୋଣାଣି କାପର କୋଣେ ଗୁଲିଆ ଶାଢ଼ୀ କିଣି ବାଣି ଲୋକ ଅଛନ୍ତି ଗୁ ପୋକିଲି ମଧୁ ଅଛି । ଗୁ ଘାଟି ବାପ ଆଶାକୁ ଲିପି

ତା ତାଙ୍କୁ କହିବି । ବାପା । ଗୁ ଘୁମୁ ଆପଣାଣି କାଣିକିଣାଣି ପାଣି ତାହା କିଣି ଅଛି ତ ତାହାର ପୁଅ ନାମ ମୋହନ ନୁହେଁ । ତାହା

ଗୁଲିଆ କିଣି ବାପା । ତାହାର ଗୁଲିଆ ତା ଘାଟି ବାପ ଆଶାକୁ ତାହା । ବାପ ତାକୁ ପୁରୁଷ କେଣି ନାମ କିଣି । ପୁଣି ଆଣି ମାଣି

[No. 1.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYA.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(CUTTACK DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

ଜଣକର ଦୁଇ ପୁଅ ଥିଲା । ତାଙ୍କ ମଧ୍ୟରେ ଯେ ବୟସରେ ସାନ ସେ ଅପଣା ବାପକୁ କହିଲା, ବାପା, ମୋ ବାପାଙ୍କ ଯେଉଁ ସମ୍ପତ୍ତି ପଡ଼ିବ ତାହା ମୋତେ ଦିଅ । ବାପ ଅପଣା ବିଷୟକୁ ସେମାନଙ୍କ ଭିତରେ ବାଣ୍ଟି ଦେଲା । ବେଶି ଦିନ ନ ଯାଉଣୁ ସାନ ପୁଅ ଜିଜ୍ଞାସୁ ସବୁ ଘେନି କୌଣସି ଦୂରଦେଶକୁ ଚାଲି ଯାଇ ବଦଳେପୁଲିରେ ସେ ସବୁ ଉଡ଼ାଇ ଦେଲା । ତାହାର ବିଷୟ ଯାକ ସରଗଲୁ ସେ ଦେଶରେ ବଡ଼ ଅବାଳ ପଡ଼ିଲା, ତହିଁ ତାହାର ବଡ଼ କଷ୍ଟ ଦେଲା । ତହିଁରେ ସେ ଯାଇ ସେଠାର ଜଣେ ନଗରବାସୀର ଆଶ୍ରା ନେଲା । ନଗରବାସୀ ତାକୁ ଘୁଷୁରପରି ଚରାଇବାପାଇଁ ନିଲକୁ ପଠାଇଲା । ସେ ଭୋକରେ ଘୁଷୁର ଖାଉଥିବା ତସୁ ଖାଇ ଯେତେ ପୁରାଇବାକୁ ଇଚ୍ଛା କରୁ ଥିଲା, ମାତ୍ର ତାହା ତାକୁ କେହି ଦେଲା ନାହିଁ । ଯେତେବେଳେ ତାହାର ଚେତା ହେଲା ସେ ଯାହୁଁ ମୋହୋ ବାପର କେତେ ମୁଲିଆ ଖାଇବର ବାଣ୍ଟି ଦେଉ ଅଛନ୍ତି ମୁଁ ଭୋକରେ ମରୁ ଅଛି, ମୁଁ ଉଠି ବାପ ପାଖକୁ ଯିବି ଓ ତାଙ୍କୁ କହିବି, ବାପା, ମୁଁ ତୁମ୍ଭ ଆଗରେ ଇନ୍ଦ୍ରଜିତଠାରେ ଦ୍ରୋହ କରି ଅଛି, ଓ ତୁମ୍ଭର ପୁଅନାର ଯୋଗ୍ୟ ନୁହେଁ । ମୋତେ ମୁଲିଆ କରି ରଖ । ସେଥି ଉତ୍ତରୁ ସେ ଉଠି ବାପ ପାଖକୁ ଗଲା । ବାପ ତାକୁ ଦୂରରୁ ଦେଖି ଦପ୍ପା କଲା, ପୁଣି ଧାଇଁ ଯାଇ ତାହା ବେକ ଧରି ତାକୁ ଚୁମ୍ବା ଦେଲା । ପୁଅ ବାପକୁ କହିଲା ବାପା ମୁଁ ତୁମ୍ଭ ଆଗରେ ଇନ୍ଦ୍ରଜିତଠାରେ ଦ୍ରୋହ କରି ଅଛି, ଏଣୁ ତୁମ୍ଭ ପୁଅନାର ଯୋଗ୍ୟ ନୁହେଁ । ତାହା ଶୁଣି ବାପ ଚାକରମାନଙ୍କୁ କହିଲା ସବୁ ଜୁଗା ଠାରୁ ରଲ ଜୁଗା ଅଣି ଏହାକୁ ପିନାଅ, ଏହା ହାତରେ ମୁଦ ନାଇ ଦିଅ ଓ ଗୋଡ଼ରେ ଯୋତା ପିନାଇ ଦିଅ, ଓ ରଲ ଦ୍ରବ୍ୟ ଖାଇ ପିଇ ମଉଜ କର, କର୍ପାକ ମୋର ଏହି ପୁଅ ମର ପୁଣି ବଢ଼ିଲା ଓ ହଜି ପୁଣି ମିଳିଲା । ତହିଁ ସେମାନେ ମଉଜ କରିବାକୁ ଲାଗିଲେ ॥

ତେବେବେଳେ ବଡ଼ ପୁଅ ବଲରେ କାମ କରୁଥିଲା । ସେ ଆସି ଘର ପାଖରେ ପହଞ୍ଚିଲା ଦେଲେ ନାଚ ଓ ବାଜାର ଶବ୍ଦ ଶୁଣିଲା । ତହିଁ ସେ ଜଣେ ଚାକରକୁ ଡାକି ପଚାରିଲା ଏ କଅଣ । ଚାକର କହିଲା ତୁମ୍ଭ ଭାଇ ଆସି ଅଛନ୍ତି ଓ ତୁମ୍ଭ ବାପା ତାହାଙ୍କୁ ରଲ ଅବସ୍ଥାରେ ପାଇଁ ମଉଜ କରୁ ଅଛନ୍ତି । ତାହା ଶୁଣି ସେ ଭାଗ ହୋଇ ଭିତରକୁ ଯିବାକୁ ମଜିଲା ନାହିଁ । ଏଣୁ ତାହା ବାପ ବାହାରକୁ ଆସି ତାକୁ ବହୁତ ବୁଝାଇଲା । ତହିଁ ସେ ବାପକୁ ଉତ୍ତର ଦେଲା । ଦେଖ, ମୁଁ ବହୁବାଳ ତୁମ୍ଭର ସେବା କରୁ ଅଛି, କେବେହେଁ ତୁମ୍ଭର କଥାକୁ ଏତି ଦେଇ ନାହିଁ, ତଥାପି ମୋହୋ ବଳବାଳକଙ୍କ ସଙ୍ଗରେ ମଉଜ କରିବା ପାଇଁ ମୋତେ ଗୋଟିଏ ଛେଳି କୁଅ କେବେ ଦେଇ ନାହିଁ । ମାତ୍ର ଯଦି ତୁମ୍ଭର ଏହି ପୁଅ ଦାଉ ରଖି ସବୁ ସମ୍ପତ୍ତି ନଷ୍ଟ କରି ଅଛି ତେବେହେଁ ସେ ଆସିବା ମାତ୍ରେ ତୁମ୍ଭେ ତାହା ପାଇଁ ମଉଜ କର । ବାପ କହିଲା, ପୁଅ ତୁମ୍ଭେ ସବୁବେଳେ ମୋହୋ ପାଖରେ ଅଛ, ମୋହର ଯାହା କିଛିତାହା ତୁମ୍ଭର ଅଟେ, ମାତ୍ର ତୁମ୍ଭର ଏହି ଭାଇ ମର ପୁଣି ବଢ଼ିବାକୁ ଓ ହଜି ପୁଣି ମିଳିବାକୁ ତାହା ପାଇଁ ମଉଜ କରିବାର ଉଚିତ ॥

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

OṚIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(CUTTACK DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Jana-ka-ra	dui	pua	thilā.	Tānka	madhya-rē	jē	bayasa-rē
<i>Man-one-of</i>	<i>two</i>	<i>sons</i>	<i>were.</i>	<i>Them</i>	<i>midst-in</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>age-in</i>
sāna	sē	āpanā	bāpa-ku	kahilā,	‘bāpā,	mō	bāṇṭa-rē
<i>young-one</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>his-own</i>	<i>father-to</i>	<i>said,</i>	<i>‘father,</i>	<i>my</i>	<i>share-in</i>
sampatti	pariba,	tāhā	mōtē	dia.’	Bāpa	āpanā	bishaya-ku
<i>property</i>	<i>will-fall,</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>to-me</i>	<i>give.’</i>	<i>The-father</i>	<i>his-own</i>	<i>property</i>
sē-mānanka-bhitarē	bāṇṭi	dēlā.	Bēsi	dina	na	jā-uṇu	sāna
<i>them-amongst</i>	<i>dividing</i>	<i>gave.</i>	<i>Many</i>	<i>days</i>	<i>not</i>	<i>having-gone</i>	<i>the-younger</i>
pua	nija-ra	sarbbasva	ghēni	kaṇṇasi	dūra-dēsa-ku	chāli-jāi,	
<i>son</i>	<i>himself-of</i>	<i>all-things</i>	<i>taking</i>	<i>a-certain</i>	<i>distant-land-to</i>	<i>going-going,</i>	
bada-khēyāli-rē	sē	sabu	urāi	dēlā.	Tāhā-rā	bishaya-jāka	
<i>bad-mind-in</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>all</i>	<i>wasting</i>	<i>gave.</i>	<i>His</i>	<i>property-all</i>	
sari-galā-ru,	sē	dēsa-rē	bara	akāla	parilā ;	tahū	
<i>spent-on-having-gone,</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>land-in</i>	<i>a-great</i>	<i>famine</i>	<i>fell ;</i>	<i>therefrom</i>	
tābā-ra	bara	kaṣṭa	hēlā.	Tahī-rē	sē	jāi	sē-ṭhā-ra
<i>his</i>	<i>great</i>	<i>want</i>	<i>became.</i>	<i>Thereupon</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>going</i>	<i>that-place-of</i>
janē	nagara-bāsī-ra	āsrā	nēlā.	Nagarā-bāsī	tā-ku		
<i>one-person</i>	<i>town-resident-of</i>	<i>shelter</i>	<i>took.</i>	<i>The-town-resident</i>	<i>him</i>		
ghushuri-pala	charāibā	pāi	bila-ku	pathāilā.	Sē	bhōka-rē	
<i>swine-flock</i>	<i>grazing</i>	<i>for</i>	<i>the-field-to</i>	<i>sent.</i>	<i>He</i>	<i>hunger-in</i>	
ghushuri	khāu-thibā	tashu	khāi	pēṭa	purāibā-ku	ichchhā	
<i>(by-the)-swine</i>	<i>being-eaten</i>	<i>husks</i>	<i>eating</i>	<i>belly</i>	<i>to-fill</i>	<i>wish</i>	
kari-thilā,	mātra	tāhā	tā-ku	kēhi	dēlā	nāhī.	Jētēbēlē
<i>made,</i>	<i>but</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>him-to</i>	<i>any-one</i>	<i>gave</i>	<i>not.</i>	<i>When</i>
chētā	hēlā,	sē	pāñchilā,	‘mōhō	bāpa-ra	kētē	mulīā
<i>senses</i>	<i>happened,</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>thought,</i>	<i>‘my</i>	<i>father’s</i>	<i>how-many</i>	<i>labourers</i>
khāi-kari	bāṇṭi	dēu-achhanti,	mu	bhōka-rē	maru-achhi.	Mu	
<i>eating-doing</i>	<i>dividing</i>	<i>giving-are,</i>	<i>I</i>	<i>hunger-in</i>	<i>dying-am.</i>	<i>I</i>	
uṭhi	bāpa-pākha-ku	jibi,	ō	tānku	kahibi,	“bāpā,	mu
<i>rising</i>	<i>father-side-to</i>	<i>will-go,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>to-him</i>	<i>will-say,</i>	<i>“father,</i>	<i>I</i>
tumbha	āga-rē	Īśvaranka-ṭhārē	drōha	kari-achhi,	ō	tumbha-ra	
<i>your</i>	<i>presence-in</i>	<i>God-of-before</i>	<i>sin</i>	<i>done-have,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>your</i>	

pua-nā-ra jōgya nuhē, mōtē muliā kari rakha." ' Sēthi-uttāru
 son-name-of fit am-not, me labourer making keep." ' That-after
 sē uṭhi bāpa-pākha-ku galā. Bāpa tā-ku dūra-ru dēkhi
 he rising father-side-to went. Father him distance-from seeing
 dayā kalā, puṇi dhāi jāi tāhā bēka dhari tā-ku chumā
 pity did, and running going his neck holding him-to kiss
 dēlā. Pua bāpa-ku kahilā, ' bāpā, mu tumbha āga-rē
 gave. The-son the-father-to said, 'father, I your presence-in
 Īsvaraṅka-ṭhārē drōha kari-achhi, ēṇu tumbha pua-nā-ra jōgya
 God-of-before sin done-have, hence your son-name-of fit
 nuhē.' Tāhā ṣuṇi bāpa chākara-mānaṅku kahilā, ' sabu
 I-am-not.' That hearing the-father the-servants-to said, ' all
 lugā-ṭhāru bhala lugā āṇi ēhā-ku pindhāa; ēhā
 cloth-from good cloth bringing this(-person)-to put-on; this-(person's)
 hāta-rē mudī nāi dia, ō gōrā-rē jōtā pindhāi dia,
 hand-on ring putting give, and feet-on shoes putting-on give,
 ō bhala drabya khāi pii māuja kara; kipāki
 and good thing eating drinking merry-making do; because
 mōra ēhi pua mari, puṇi bañchilā; ō haji, puṇi mililā.
 my this son having-died, again survived; and being-lost, again was-got.'
 Tahū sē-mānē māuja karibā-ku lāgilē.
 Thereupon they merry-making doing-to began.

Tātēbēlē bara pua bila-rē kāma karu-ṭhilā. Sē āsi
 At-that-time the-elder son in-the-field work doing-was. He coming
 ghara-pākha-rē pahañchilā-bēlē, nācha ō bājā-ra śabda ṣuṇilā.
 house-side-to arriving-time-at, dancing and music-of sound heard.

Tahū sē jaṇē chākara-ku ḍāki pachārīlā, ' ē kaṇa ?'
 Thereupon he a-person servant calling asked, ' this what ?'

Chākara kahilā, ' tumbha bhāi āsi-achhanti, ō tumbha bāpā
 The-servant said, ' your brother come-has, and your father
 tāhān-ku bhala abasthā-rē pāi māuja karu-achhanti.' Tāhā
 him good state-in getting merry-making doing-is.' That

ṣuṇi sē rāga hōi, bhitara-ku jibā-ku māṅgilā
 hearing he (in-)anger having-become, inside-to going-for desired
 nāhī. Ēṇu tāhā bāpa bāhāra-ku āsi tā-ku bahuta bujhāilā.
 not. Therefore his father outside-to coming him much entreated.

Tahū sē bāpa-ku uttara dēlā, ' dēkha, mu bahu-kāḷa
 Thereupon he the-father-to reply gave, ' see, I (for)-long-time
 tumbha-ra sēbā karu-achhi; kēbēhē tumbha-ra kathā-ku ēri
 your service doing-am; ever your word transgressing
 dēi nāhī; tathāpi mōhō bandhu-bāndhabaṅka saṅga-rē
 I-gave not; nevertheless my friend-relatives company-in

maūja	karibā-pāī	mōtē	gōti-ē	chhēḷi-chhuā	kēbē
<i>merry-making</i>	<i>make-for</i>	<i>me</i>	<i>a-single</i>	<i>goat-young-one</i>	<i>ever</i>
dēi-nāhā.	Mātra	j-di-cha	tumbha-ra	ēhi	pua dāri rakhi
<i>you-have-not-given.</i>	<i>But</i>	<i>though</i>	<i>your</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>son harlot keeping</i>
sabu sampatti	nashṭa	kari-achhi,	tēbēhē	sē	āsibā-mātrē
<i>all property</i>	<i>destroyed</i>	<i>made-has,</i>	<i>yet</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>immediately-on-coming</i>
tumbhē tāhā pāī	maūja	kala.'	Bāpa	kahilā,	'pua, tumbhē
<i>you him for merry-making</i>	<i>did.'</i>	<i>The-father</i>	<i>said,</i>	<i>'son,</i>	<i>you</i>
sabu-bēḷē	mōhō	pākha-rē	aohha,	mōha-ra	jāhā kichhi, tāhā
<i>at-all-times</i>	<i>my</i>	<i>side-by</i>	<i>are,</i>	<i>my</i>	<i>what anything, that</i>
tumbha-ra aṭē;	mātra	tumbha-ra	ēhi	bhāi	mari, puṇi
<i>yours is;</i>	<i>but</i>	<i>your</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>brother</i>	<i>having-died, again</i>
bañchihā-ru;	ō	haji,	puṇi	milibā-ru ;	
<i>surviving-on-account-of;</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>being-lost,</i>	<i>again</i>	<i>being-found-on-account-of ;</i>	
tāhā pāī	maūja	karibā-ra	uchita.'		
<i>that for merry-making</i>	<i>doing</i>	<i>(is)-fit.'</i>			

[No. 2.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP,

ORIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(CUTTACK DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

A FOLKSONG—THE KESABA-KOILI.

- କୋଇଲି କେଶବ ଯେ ମଥୁରାକୁ ଗଲା । କୋଇଲି ଶୁଟକେ ମୁଁ ମାରିଲି ପୁରୁବେ ।
 କାହାଦୋଲେ ଗଲା ପୁଅ ବାହୁଡ଼ି ନଇଲା ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୧ । ଶୁଡ଼ି ଅବା ଗଲେ କୁଷ୍ଠ ସେହ ପରାବେ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୨ ।
 କୋଇଲି ଖଣ୍ଡ ଶୀର ଦେବ ମୁଁ କାହାକୁ । କୋଇଲି କୁରପଣେ ଅଇଲା ଅକ୍ଷର ।
 ଖାଇବାର ପୁଅ ଗଲା ମଥୁରା ପୁରକୁ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୩ । ଯାଏ ବୋଲି ରାତ୍ରୀ ନିଶି ବସାଇ ରଥରେ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୪ ।
 କୋଇଲି ଲେ ପୁଅ ବାହୁଡ଼ି ନଇଲା । କୋଇଲି ଝୁରୁଝୁରୁ ଲୁହ ନ କହିଲା ।
 ଗହନର ବୃନ୍ଦାବନ ଶୋଭା ନପାଇଲା ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୫ । ଝଗଡ଼ା ସାରଣ କୁଷ୍ଠ ମଥୁରା ରହିଲା ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୬ ।
 କୋଇଲି ଏଇ ମୋର ନ ମଣନ୍ତୁ ନନ୍ଦ । କୋଇଲି ଜଣାବାଳେ ହରି ମାଗେ ଗୁନ ।
 ପଟଣ ନ ଦିଶେ ପୁର ନଥିଲେ ଗୋବିନ୍ଦ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୭ । ନୟନ ଟେକି ଅ ଡାକୁ ରାଉଅନ୍ତି ନନ୍ଦ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୮ ।
 କୋଇଲି ନନ୍ଦ ଦେହ ପାଶାଣେ ଗଢ଼ିଲା । କୋଇଲି ଟହ ଟହ ହସୁଥାନ୍ତି ବୋଲେ ।
 ନୟନେ ବଜ୍ରଲ ଦେଇ ରଥେ ବସାଇଲା ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୯ । ଟଳଟଳ ହେଉଥାନ୍ତି ଝୁଲିବାର ବେଳେ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୧୦ ।
 କୋଇଲି ଚଳୁଥାଉ ବଢ଼ିସ୍ଥ ମେଘଳା । କୋଇଲି ଠଣ ଯେ ସୁନ୍ଦର ଦେଇ ପୋଏ ।
 ଚକିତ ହୋଇଲେ ଶ୍ରୀ ଗୋପପୁର ବାଳୀ ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୧୧ । ଠକ ରାତ୍ରୀ ଗଲେ କୁଷ୍ଠ ନଇଲେ ଦେବା ଲେ କୋଇଲି । ୧୨ ।

[No. 2.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(CUTTACK DISTRICT.)

SPECIMEN II.

(A Folksong. The Kēśaba-kōili.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	Kēśaba <i>Krishṇa</i>	jē <i>who</i>	Mathurā-ku <i>Mathurā-to</i>	galā, <i>went,</i>
Kāhā-bōlē <i>On-whose-words</i>	galā <i>went</i>	putra <i>son</i>	bāhurī <i>returning</i>	naīlā ? <i>not-came ?</i>
				lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (1)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	khaṇḍa <i>sugar</i>	khyīra <i>thickened-milk</i>	dēbi <i>will-give</i>	mū <i>I</i>
Khāibā-ra <i>The-eating-of</i>		putra <i>son</i>	galā <i>went</i>	kāhā-ku; <i>whom-to;</i>
				Mathurā-pura-ku. <i>Mathura-town-to.</i>
				lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (2)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	galā <i>went</i>	putra, <i>the-son,</i>	bāhurī <i>returning</i>	naīlā; <i>not-came;</i>
Gahana-ta <i>The-groves (of)</i>		Brundābana <i>Brindāvana</i>	śōbhā <i>charm</i>	na <i>not</i>
				pāilā. <i>got.</i>
				lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (3)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	ghara <i>home</i>	mō-ra <i>my</i>	na <i>not</i>	maṇanti <i>likes</i>
Ghaṭaṇa <i>Fair</i>	na <i>not</i>	diśē <i>looks</i>	pura <i>house</i>	na <i>not</i>
				thilē <i>remaining</i>
				Gōbinda. <i>Gōrinda.</i>
				lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (4)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>		Nanda-dēha <i>Nanda's-body</i>	pāshāṇē <i>of-stone</i>	garhilā. <i>made.</i>
Nayanē <i>In-the-eyes</i>	kajjvala <i>collyrium</i>	dēi <i>giving</i>	rathē <i>on-the-chariot</i>	basāilā <i>he-seated</i>
				lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (5)

Kōili <i>Cuckoo</i>	chalu-thāi <i>moved</i>	kaṭi-stha <i>on-the-waist-situated</i>	mēkhaḷi, <i>ornament,</i>
Chakita <i>Startled</i>	hōile <i>became</i>	śuṇi <i>hearing</i>	Gōpa-pura-bāli, <i>Gōpa-pura-girls,</i>
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (6)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	chhātēka ¹ <i>one-cane-(blow)</i>	mū <i>I</i>	māili <i>struck</i>
Chhāri <i>Leaving</i>	abā <i>methinks</i>	galē <i>went</i>	Kṛushṇa <i>Kṛishṇa</i>
		sēhi <i>that</i>	parābhabē, <i>on-castigation,</i>
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (7)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	jūta-panē <i>messenger-in-the-guise-of</i>	aīlā <i>came</i>	Akrūra; <i>Akrūra;</i>
Jātrā <i>Festival</i>	bōli <i>saying</i>	bhaṇḍi <i>deceitfully</i>	nēlā <i>took</i>
		basāi <i>seating</i>	ratha-rē; <i>on-the-chariot;</i>
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (8)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	jhuru <i>mourning</i>	jhuru <i>mourning</i>	luha <i>tears</i>
Jhagarā <i>Quarrels</i>	sāri-na <i>having-ended</i>	Kṛushṇa <i>Kṛishṇa</i>	na <i>not</i>
		Mathurā <i>at-Mathurā</i>	rahilā; <i>remained;</i>
			rahilā, <i>stayed,</i>
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (9)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	niśā-kālē <i>night-at-time-of</i>	Hari <i>Hari</i>	māgē <i>would-ask-for</i>
Nayana <i>Eyes</i>	ṭeki <i>raising</i>	ā <i>come</i>	tān-ku <i>him</i>
			rāu-thānti <i>would-call</i>
			chānda; <i>the-moon;</i>
			Nanda, <i>Nanda,</i>
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (10)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	ṭaha-ṭaha <i>loudly (Kṛishṇa)</i>	hasu-thānti <i>would-laugh</i>	kōlē; <i>in-the-arms;</i>
Ṭala-ṭala <i>Staggered</i>	hēu-thānti <i>would-become</i>	jhulibā-ra-bēlē, <i>rocking-of-at-the-time,</i>	
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (11)
Kōili, <i>Cuckoo,</i>	ṭhana <i>symmetrically</i>	jē <i>that</i>	sundara <i>graceful</i>
Ṭhaki <i>Fraudulently</i>	bhaṇḍi <i>deceiving</i>	galē <i>went</i>	Kṛushṇa <i>Kṛishṇa</i>
			naīlē-bērhāē, <i>not-came-back,</i>
			lō kōili. O <i>Cuckoo.</i> (12)

¹ Written *chhātākā* in original.

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

The song is supposed to be sung by Yaśōdā, the foster-mother of Kṛishṇa, after he had left Vṛindā-vana, in company with Akrūra, and had remained in Mathurā whither he had gone to kill the demon Kamsa. Nanda, Yaśōdā's husband, was Kṛishṇa's foster-father, and he had consented to Akrūra taking the child away. He and his wife, as well as all the inhabitants of Vṛindā-vana, where the God had spent his infancy and boyhood, were Gowālās by caste, and hence she calls the country round her home 'Gōpa-pura,' or the 'City of Cowherds.' One of Kṛishṇa's many names was Kēśava, and another was Gōvinda. He was the incarnation of the God Hari or Viṣṇu. His brother was Bala-rāma.

1. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. At whose words did Kṛishṇa go to Mathurā? For my son has not returned.

2. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. To whom shall I now give sweets and thickened milk? For my son who used to eat it has gone to Mathurā-town.

3. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. My son went and returned not; and the groves of Vṛindāvana have lost their charm.

4. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. Nanda no more loves my home: for no longer fair appears the dwelling without Gōvinda.

5. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. Surely Nanda's body was of stone, when he anointed Kṛishṇa's eyes with collyrium¹ and put him sitting in the chariot.

6. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. When the maidens of Gōpa-pura heard of his departure, they started, and the (bells of) their girdles shook.

7. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. I once struck him a single cane-blow (for some fault), and I fear that it was on account of that punishment that Kṛishṇa left me.

8. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. Akrūra came in the guise of a messenger. He seated Kṛishṇa in the chariot deceitfully, and took him away on the excuse of some festival.

9. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. Mourning, mourning. I have no tears left. Kṛishṇa had ended his quarrels (with the demon), and has stayed in Mathurā.

10. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. At night-time (in his baby way) Hari used to ask for the moon, and raising his eyes, Nanda would call out to him 'Come.'

11. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. Loudly used he to crow in my arms, and (gleefully) used he to shake as I rocked him.

12. O Cuckoo, cuckoo. A graceful pair were the two brothers; but Kṛishṇa has deceived me and has not come back.

Standard Oṛiyā is also spoken in the district of Balasore. Here, however, we may note a few provincialisms, though not sufficient to entitle the form of speech to be classed as a separate dialect. Some of the points of differences are of pronunciation. Others are of grammatical inflection due to the influence of the neighbouring Bengali of Midnapore.

As regards pronunciation, there is a tendency to drop the aspiration in the definite present and perfect tenses, so that *achhi* is spelt *achi*. Examples are *nēi jāi-chi*, he has carried off; *palāi-chi*, he has fled; *hēi-chi*, it has taken place; *kāndu-chu*, thou art weeping; *karu-chu*, thou art making. Note the way in which *n* is substituted for *l*, as in *thinē* for *thilē*, if it had been.

¹ To protect them from the dust of the journey.

In the declension of nouns, the letter *ē* added to the nominative gives the force of the indefinite article. Thus, *muṇḍ-ē*, a lump : *din-ē*, one day : *khaṇḍ-ē*, a piece. In one instance, we have the accusative ending in *ka* instead of *ku*, viz., in *sunā-muṇḍā-ka*, (he carried off) the lump of gold.

In the declension of pronouns we find *tuma-ra*, instead of *tumbha-ra*, your.

It is unnecessary to give the Parable of the Prodigal Son in the Balasore dialect. The following short folk-tale shows the peculiarities to which attention has been drawn above. It is given in facsimile of the original writing, and is accompanied by a transliteration and a translation.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BALASORE.)

[illegible]

[No. 3.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

OṚIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(DISTRICT BALASORE.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Ēka	kirapaṇa-ra	kichhi	daulatā	thilā.	Sē
<i>4</i>	<i>miser-of</i>	<i>some</i>	<i>wealth</i>	<i>was.</i>	<i>He</i>

sabu	bēḷē	ēi	bhābaṇā	karē	pachhē	chura	sandhāna	pāi
<i>all</i>	<i>times-at</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>thought</i>	<i>makes</i>	<i>lest</i>	<i>a-thief</i>	<i>a-trace</i>	<i>having-got</i>

churi	karē.	Anēka	bhābi	chinti	sē	sarbaswa
<i>theft</i>	<i>may-do.</i>	<i>Much</i>	<i>having-thought</i>	<i>having-considered</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>(his)-entire-property.</i>

bikiri	kalā,	āu	muṇḍē	sunā	kiṇi	māṭi-rē
<i>sale</i>	<i>made,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>a-lump</i>	<i>gold</i>	<i>having-bought</i>	<i>the-earth-in</i>

5	putā	rakhilā.	Sēhi	dina-ru	sē	rōja	tharē	lēkhā	sē	jāgā-ku
	<i>buried</i>	<i>put.</i>	<i>That</i>	<i>day-from</i>	<i>he</i>	<i>day</i>	<i>once</i>	<i>at-the-rate</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>place-to</i>

jāi	dēkhi	āsē,	‘kēhi	sandhāna	pāi	nēi	jāi-chi
<i>having-gone</i>	<i>having-seen</i>	<i>returns-home,</i>	<i>‘anyone</i>	<i>a-trace</i>	<i>having-got</i>	<i>having-taken</i>	<i>has-gone</i>

kinā.’	Kirapaṇa	rōja-rōja	i	mati	karibā-ru	tā-ra
<i>or-not.’</i>	<i>The-miser</i>	<i>every-day</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>manner</i>	<i>doing-by</i>	<i>his</i>

chākara	mana-rē	ēi	sandē	hēlā,	‘haē-ta
<i>servant</i>	<i>the-mind-in</i>	<i>this</i>	<i>suspicion</i>	<i>arose,</i>	<i>‘perhaps</i>

ēi	jāgā-rē	luchā	dhana	achhi;	na-hēlē	sē
<i>this</i>	<i>place-in</i>	<i>hidden</i>	<i>wealth</i>	<i>is ;</i>	<i>otherwise</i>	<i>he</i>

10	rōja	tharē	tharē	sēṭi-ku	jāāntā	kēnē ?’	Dinē
	<i>daily</i>	<i>once</i>	<i>once</i>	<i>there-to</i>	<i>is-in-the-habit-of-going</i>	<i>why ?’</i>	<i>One-day</i>

ନିକାସର ଶାସାୟ ଫୁଲେ ମୁଖ୍ୟ ପ୍ରକୃତ ଲୋକ ବାସୀଙ୍କର ଗୋ-ଲୋକଦିନ

ଠିକ୍‌ସାମରୁ କିନ୍ତୁ ଶାସାୟାନ୍ତ ନୀତ୍ତ ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଚାଷ

ମୁଖ୍ୟ ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଚାଷ ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଚାଷ ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଚାଷ

ବାକ ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

15. ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ③

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

20. ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର ଲୋକଙ୍କର

saja	pāi	sē	jāgā	khuli	sunā-mundā-ka		
<i>opportunity</i>	<i>having-got</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>place</i>	<i>having-opened</i>	<i>the-gold-lump</i>		
		nēi	paḷāilā.	Tā	āra	dina	
		<i>having-taken</i>	<i>he-absconded.</i>	<i>That</i>	<i>next</i>	<i>day</i>	

ṭhika	samaya-rē	kirapaṇa	sē	jāgā-ku	jāi	dēkhilā	kēsē
<i>fixed</i>	<i>time-at</i>	<i>the-miser</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>place-to</i>	<i>having-gone</i>	<i>saw</i>	<i>someone</i>

sunā nēi paḷāi-chi. Tētē-bēlē sē mathā kuṛi,
the-gold having-taken absconded-has. At-that-time he (his)-head having-struck,

bāla upāri, 'hāya hāya mō-ra sarbanāśa hēi-chi '
(his)-hair having-torn-out, 'alack, alack, my entire-destruction has-taken-place,'

kahi	huri	pakāi	kāndilā.	Jhaṇē	sāipaṛisā	tāhā-ku
<i>saying</i>	<i>cry</i>	<i>having-raised</i>	<i>he-weep.</i>	<i>A-person</i>	<i>neighbour</i>	<i>him</i>

ātaguḷa	dēkhi,	‘kāndu-chu	kēnē ?’	pachārīlā,	ō
<i>distressed</i>	<i>having-seen,</i>	<i>‘thou-art-weeping</i>	<i>why ?’</i>	<i>asked,</i>	<i>and</i>

sabu bujhi-kari kahlā, 'bhāi, tu ākārāṇa duḥkha karu-chu
all having-understood said, 'brother, thou without-a-cause sorrow art-doing

kōnē ?	Khaṇḍē	pathara	nēi	sē	jāgā-rē	puti-dēi
<i>why ?</i>	<i>A-piece</i>	<i>stone</i>	<i>having-taken</i>	<i>that</i>	<i>place-in</i>	<i>having-buried</i>

mana-rē	kara	tuma-ra	sunā-muṇḍā	āga-pini	putā	achhi.	Kēnēnā
<i>mind-in</i>	<i>make</i>	<i>your</i>	<i>gold-lump</i>	<i>as-before</i>	<i>buried</i>	<i>is.</i>	<i>For</i>

jētē-bēlē	ṭhika	kari-thila	dhana	bhuga	kariba-nāhi,
<i>at-what-time</i>	<i>fixed</i>	<i>made-you-had</i>	<i>the-wealth</i>	<i>enjoyment</i>	<i>you-will-make-not,</i>
				tētē	munḍē
				<i>then</i>	<i>a-lump</i>
					sunā
					<i>gold</i>

māṭi-rē	putā-thinē	jē	phala,	āu	khaṇḍē	pathara
<i>the-earth-in</i>	<i>if-it-had-been-buried</i>	<i>what</i>	<i>profit,</i>	<i>and</i>	<i>a-piece</i>	<i>stone</i>

putā-thinē sudhā sēhi phalā.' Dhana bhuga na kalē, dhana
if-it-had-been-buried even that profit.' Wealth enjoyment not if-you-make, wealth

thibā	na-thibā	duyā	samānā.
<i>being</i>	<i>not-being</i>	<i>both</i>	<i>equal.</i>

FREE TRANSLATION OF THE FOREGOING.

A miser had some property, and was continually in fear that some thief would find it out and one fine day steal it. So, after much consideration, he sold all that he had, and having bought a lump of gold with the proceeds, buried it in the earth. Thereafter, he used to visit the spot regularly once a day, to see if anyone had taken it away. His servant observed his conduct, and smelt a rat. 'Perhaps,' thought he, 'he has something of value buried there. Otherwise, why should he make a point of going to the place every day?' So, one day, he found an opportunity, dug up the lump of gold, and ran off with it. Next day, up came the miser at the regular time, and saw that someone had made away with his gold. He beat his head and he tore his hair, and he wept crying, 'alack, alack, I'm altogether ruined.' A neighbour who saw him in this pickle asked him why he was weeping, and when he had understood the whole affair he said, 'brother, why are you weeping without a cause? Bury a stone in the same place, and make up your mind that it's your lump of gold. For, once you had made up your mind that you would not enjoy your wealth, what greater advantage had you from burying a lump of gold than from burying a stone?'

The Moral of this is that a buried talent is as good as no talent at all.

It is unnecessary to give any examples of the dialect spoken in the District of Puri. The language is exactly the same as that of Cuttack. The specimens received from it only differ from the Cuttack ones in that the language is more Sanskritised, a matter which depends a good deal on the idiosyncrasies of the writer. For instance *putra* is used instead of *pua*, a son, and *pitā*, instead of *bāpa*, a father. We should however remember that the letter *ṣ* is more commonly pronounced as a strongly cerebral *ḍ*, in Puri, while, in Cuttack, its sound is more nearly that of *ṛ*. This, at least, is the evidence borne by the specimens. In the transliteration received from Cuttack the word for 'he fell' is transliterated '*parilā*,' while in the specimens which come from Puri, it is spelt '*pardilā*.'

Similar remarks apply to the Oriyā spoken in the District of Angul and in the various Native States of Orissā. The Aryan language of the whole of this area is Standard Oriyā. The only difference is that of pronunciation. As already stated, the farther south we go, the greater is the tendency to pronounce *ch* as *ts*, and *j* as *ds*. So also while we find that the sound *ṛ* is more common in the north, *ḍ* is more common in the south. We may thus say that the Oriyā spoken over the whole of Orissā proper, including its Native States, is Standard Oriyā. It will of course be understood that other aboriginal languages especially Kandhī are also vernaculars of the area. But they do not appear to have affected Oriyā at all.

Oriyā is also spoken south of Orissā in the north of the districts of Ganjam and Vizagapatam, which belong to the Madras Presidency. This tract of country does not fall within the operations of the Linguistic Survey, but it may be stated that the Southern limit of Oriyā may be taken roughly as commencing at the small seaport town of Barwa in the District of Ganjam, and running first nearly due west and then south-west

up to Tindiki on the border between Vizagapatam and Bastar. South of this line a corrupt Orīyā which is much mixed with Telugu is spoken by some of the lowest castes, but the language of the bulk of the population is Telugu. Thence it turns north so as to include the Jeypore Agency of Vizagapatam and the eastern half of the Chhattisgarh Division of the Central Provinces. The Orīyā of Ganjam and Jeypore is still the standard dialect. It is well illustrated in Mr. Maltby's *Handbook*. The characteristic southern pronunciation is here prominent. The four first palatal letters are here clearly *ts*, *tsh*, *dz*, and *dsh*. The *ch*- and *j*- sounds are unknown. So also, we have always *q* and *qh*, and never *r* and *rh*. The common folk sometimes add the Telugu termination *u* to nouns, but this is not done by the educated.

Standard Orīyā is also the form of the language which is spoken in the Districts and Native States of the Central Provinces, in which Orīyā is the vernacular. From Raigarh in the north, to Kalahandi in the south, and from Raipur in the west to Bamra in the east, the language is exactly the same in its grammar. There is only a slight difference in pronunciation which we may notice, though it is not necessary to give specimens to illustrate the peculiarity. It is that in the extreme west of the Orīyā-speaking area, the influence of the neighbouring Chhattisgarhi has led to the letter *a* not being pronounced at the end of a word. Thus, in Raipur, and the State of Sarangarh, the word for 'of a man' is *janaka-r*, not *janaka-ra*, and the word for 'younger' is *sān*, not *sāna*. Apparently also, the sound of the vowel *a* gradually loses the tone of the *ō* in *hot*, as we go westwards, and approaches the sound of the *a* in *America*, which it has in the neighbouring Chhattisgarhi.

It is hence hardly necessary to give specimens of the forms of speech spoken in this area. I shall content myself with giving the version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son which has been received from the Native State of Kalahandi, which is nearly in the extreme south-west of the Orīyā-speaking area. Here, it will be observed, a final *a* is pronounced.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(KALAHANDI STATE.)

ଜଗବର ଦୁଇ ପୁଅ ଥିଲେ । ସେମାନଙ୍କ ମଧ୍ୟରୁ ସାନ ପୁଅ ପିତାକୁ କହିଲା, ହେ ପିତା, ତୁମ୍ଭ ସମ୍ପତ୍ତିର ଯେଉଁ ଭାଗ ଆମ୍ଭେ ପାଇବୁଁ ତାହା ଦିଅ । ତହିଁରେ ସେ ଅପଣା ସମ୍ପତ୍ତି ଭାଗ କରି ସେମାନଙ୍କୁ ଦେଲା । ଅଳ୍ପ ଦିନ ଉତ୍ତରେ ସେହି ସାନ ପୁଅ ସବୁ ଯାକ ଏକା କରି ନେଇ ଦୂର ଦେଶକୁ ଯାଇ ଦୁଃଖ ଅଚରଣରେ ସବୁ ସମ୍ପତ୍ତି ଉଡ଼ାଇ ଦେଲା । ସବୁ ଖର୍ଚ୍ଚ କଲା ଉତ୍ତରେ ସେହି ଦେଶରେ ମହା ଦୁର୍ଭିକ୍ଷ ପଡ଼ିଲେ, ତାହାର ଦୁଃଖାବସ୍ଥା ଦୃଷ୍ଟିଲା । ଏଥିରେ ସେ ଯାଇ ସେହି ଦେଶର ଏକ ଗୃହ ଲୋକର ଆଶ୍ରା ନେବାରୁ ସେହି ଲୋକ ତାହାକୁ ଦୁଗ୍ଧର ଗୋଠ ଚାଲିବାକୁ କ୍ଷେତକୁ ପଠାଇଲା । ସେଠାରେ ତାହାକୁ କେହି କିଛି ଖାଇବାକୁ ନ ଦେବାରୁ, ସେ ଦୁଗ୍ଧର ଖାଦ୍ୟ ଗୋଷ୍ଠୀରେ ଯେତେ ପୁରୁଷଙ୍କୁ ଲୁଚା କଲା । ପରେ ସେ ମନେମନେ ଚେତା ପାଇ କହିଲା, ହାୟ, ଆମ୍ଭ ପିତାଙ୍କ ପାଖରେ କେତେ ଭୁଲିଆର ଲୋକ କେତେ ଅସୁବିଧା ଖାଇ ଯାଉଅଛନ୍ତି, ମାତ୍ର ଆମ୍ଭେ ଶ୍ରେଷ୍ଠ ମରୁଅଛୁଁ । ଆମ୍ଭେ ଉଠି ପିତାଙ୍କ ନିକଟରେ ଯାଇ ବୋଲିବା, ହେ ପିତା, ଆମ୍ଭେ ଇଶ୍ଵରଙ୍କର ପୁଣି ତୁମ୍ଭର ବିରୁଦ୍ଧରେ ପାପ କଲୁଁ, ତୁମ୍ଭର ପୁଅ ବୋଲି ବିଖ୍ୟାତ ହେବାର ଯୋଗ୍ୟ ଆଉ ନୋହୁଁ, ତୁମ୍ଭର ଏକ ଭୁଲିଆର ପରି ଆମ୍ଭଙ୍କୁ ରଖ । ଚନ୍ଦ୍ରପରେ ସେ ଉଠି ପିତା ନିକଟକୁ ଗଲା । ମାତ୍ର ତାହାର ପିତା ବହୁତ ଦୂରରୁ ତାହାକୁ ଦେଖି ଦୟା କଲା, ପୁଣି ସାନ ଯାଇ ତାହାର ବେକ ଧରି ତାହାକୁ ଚୁମ୍ବନ କଲା । ଏଥିରେ ପୁଅ ତାହାକୁ କହିଲା, ହେ ପିତା, ଇଶ୍ଵରଙ୍କର ଓ ତୁମ୍ଭ ବିରୁଦ୍ଧରେ ପାପ କଲୁଁ, ଏଣୁ ତୁମ୍ଭର ପୁଅ ବୋଲି ବିଖ୍ୟାତ ହେବାର ଆଉ ଯୋଗ୍ୟ ନୋହୁଁ । ମାତ୍ର ତାହାର ପିତା ଅପଣା ନୌକରମାନଙ୍କୁ କହିଲା, ଅତି ଉତ୍ତମ ବସ୍ତ୍ର ଆଣି ଏହାକୁ ପିନ୍ଧାଅ, ଏହାର ହାତରେ ମୁଦ୍ରା ପିନ୍ଧାଅ, ଏହାର ପାଦରେ ପାଶୋଇ ଲଗାଅ । ପୁଣି ଆମ୍ଭେମାନେ ଭୋଜନ କରି ଅନନ୍ଦ କରୁଁ, ଯେହେତୁ ଆମ୍ଭର ଏହି ପୁଅ ମରି ଯାଇ ପୁନଶ୍ଚ ଜୀବନ ପାଇଲା, ସେ ହଜି ଥିଲା ପୁଣି ମିଳିଲା । ତହିଁରେ ସେମାନେ ଅନନ୍ଦ କରିବାକୁ ଲାଗିଲେ ॥

ତେବେବ କେଲେ ତାହାର ବଡ଼ ପୁଅ କ୍ଷେତରେ ଥିଲା । ପୁଣି ଆସୁ ଘର କିଭଳି ପ୍ରବେଶ ହୋଇ ନାଟ ଓ ବାଦ୍ୟର ଶବ୍ଦ ଶୁଣି ପାରି ନୌକର ଏକ ଜଣକୁ ତାଙ୍କ ପରୁରୁ ଏହାର କାରଣ କି? ସେ କହିଲା ତୁମ୍ଭର ଭାଇ ଅଇଲେ, ପୁଣି ତୁମ୍ଭର ପିତା ତାଙ୍କୁ କୁଶଳରେ ଆସିବାର ଦେଖି ବହୁତ ଭୋଜନ ଦେଇ ଅଛନ୍ତି । ତହିଁରେ ସେ ଭାଗ ହୋଇ ଭିତରକୁ ଯିବାକୁ ଶକ୍ତି ନ ହେଲା । ଏଣୁ ତାହାର ପିତା ବାହାରେ ଆସି ତାହାକୁ ବହୁତ ବୁଝାଇ କହିଲା । ମାତ୍ର ସେ ଅପଣା ପିତାକୁ ଉତ୍ତର ଦେଲା, ଦେଖ, ତୁମ୍ଭର କୌଣସି ହୁକୁମ ଅମାନ୍ୟ ନ କରି ବହୁତ ବର୍ଷରୁ ତୁମ୍ଭର ସେବା କରି ଆସୁ ଅଛୁଁ । ତଥାପି ମିତ୍ରମାନଙ୍କ ସଙ୍ଗରେ ଉତ୍ସବ କରିବାକୁ କେବେହେଁ ଗୋଟିଏ ଛେଳି ଆମ୍ଭଙ୍କୁ ଦେଇ ନାହିଁ ; ମାତ୍ର ତୁମ୍ଭର ଯେଉଁ ପୁଅ ବେଶ୍ୟା ଅବସ୍ଥା ସଙ୍ଗରେ ତୁମ୍ଭର ସମ୍ପତ୍ତି ବୃଥାରେ ଖର୍ଚ୍ଚ କରଅଛୁ ସେ ଆସିବାମାତ୍ରେ ତାହାପାଇଁ ବଡ଼ ଭୋଜି ଦେଲା । ତାହାର ପିତା କହିଲା ହେ ପୁଅ, ତୁମ୍ଭେ ସବଦା ଆମ୍ଭର ସଙ୍ଗେ ଅଛୁ ଆଉ ଆମ୍ଭର ଯେ କିଛି ଅଛି ସେହି ସବୁ ତୁମ୍ଭର, ପୁଣି ଏହି ଯେ ତୁମ୍ଭର ଭାଇ ମରି ଯାଇ ପୁନଶ୍ଚ ଜୀବିଲା, ସେ ହଜି ଥିଲା ମିଳିଲା, ଏ ହେତୁରୁ ଉତ୍ସବ ଅନନ୍ଦ କରିବା ଆମ୍ଭମାନଙ୍କର ଉଚିତ ॥

[No. 4.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

OṚIYĀ.

STANDARD DIALECT.

(KALAHANDI STATE.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Janakā-ra dui pua thilē. Sēmānānka madhya-ru sāna
A-man-of two sons were. Them among-from the-younger
 pua pitā-ku kahilā, 'hē pitā, tumbha sampatti-ra jēū bhāga
son the-father-to said, 'O father, your goods-of what portion
 āmbhē pāibū, tāhā diya.' Tahī-rē sē āpaṇā sampatti bhāga-kari
I will-get, that give.' That-on he his goods having-divided
 sēmānān-ku dēlā. Alpa dina uttarē sēhi sāna pua sabujāka
them-to gave. A-few days after that younger son every-thing
 ēkā kari nēi dūra dēsa-ku jāi duṣṭa ācharaṇa-rē
together having-made having-taken a-far country-to having-gone riotous living-in
 sabu sampatti udāi-dēlā. Sabu kharchcha kalā uttarē sēhi dēsa-rē
all the-substance squandered. All spending having-done after that land-in
 mahā durbhikhya paḍantē tāhā-ra duḥkhābasthā ghaṭilā. Ēthi-rē
a-mighty famine arising his want-condition happened. This-on
 sē jāi sēhi dēsa-ra ēka grūhi-lōka-ra āsrā nēbā-ru, sēhi lōka
he going that country-of a citizen-person-of shelter taking-on, that man
 tāhā-ku ghushurā-gōṭha charāibā-ku khyēta-ku pathāilā. Sē-ṭhārē tāhā-ku
him swine-flock feeding-for the-field-to sent. There him-to
 kēhi kichhi khāibā-ku na dēbā-ru sē ghushurā-ra khādyā
any-body any-thing eating-for not giving-on he the-swine-of food
 chōpā-rē pēṭa purāibā-ku ichchhā kalā. Pachhē sē manē-manē
husks-with belly filling-for desire made. Afterwards he on-his-mind
 chētā pāi kahilā, 'hāya, āmbha pitānka-pākha-rē kētē bhutiāra-lōka
sense having-got said, 'alas, my father-with how-many hired-servants
 kētē adhika khāi jāu-achhanti, mātra āmbhē bhōkhē maru-achhū.
how-much more having-eaten going-are, but I with-hunger dying-am.
 Āmbhē uṭhi pitānka nikaṭa-rē jāi bolibā, "hē pitā, āmbhē
I having-arisen father near-in having-gone will-say, "O father, I
 Īśwarānka-ra puṇi tumbha-ra biruddha-rē pāpa kalū, tumbha-ra pua
God-of and you-of opposition-on sin did, your son
 bōli-bikhyāta-hēbā-ra jōgya āu nōhū; tumbha-ra ēka bhutiāra
celled-(and)-noted-being-of worthy more I-am-not; your one hired-servant-of
 pari āmbhaṅku rakha." Tatparē sē uṭhi pitā nikaṭa-ku galā. Mātra
as me kept." Then he having-arisen father near-to went. But

tāhā-ra pitā bahuta dūra-ru tāhā-ku dēkhi dayā kalā, puṇi
his father great distance-from him having-seen compassion made, and
 dhāi jāi tāhā-ra bēka dhari tāhā-ku chumbana kalā.
having-run having-gone his neck having-seized him-to kiss made.
 Ēthi-rē pua tāhā-ku kahlā, 'hē pitā, Īśwaraṅka-ra ō tumbha
This-on the-son him-to said, 'O father, heaven-of and you(-of)
 biruddha-rē pāpa kalū, ēṇu tumbha-ra pua bōli-bikhyāta-hēbā-ra āu
opposition-in sin I-did, so your son called-(and)-noted-being-of more
 jōgya nōhū.' Mātra tāhā-ra pitā āpanā naukaramānaṅku kahlā,
worthy I-am-not.' But his father his-own servants-to said,
 'ati-uttama bastra āṇi ēhā-ku pindhāa; ēhā-ra
'very-excellent robe having-brought this-(person)-to put-on; this-one's
 hāta-rē mudi pindhāa, ēhā-ra pāda-rē pāṇdhōi lagāa; puṇi
hand-on ring put-on, this-one's feet-on shoes put; and
 āmbhē-mānē bhōjana-kari ānanda karū; jē-hētu āmbha-ra ēhi pua
(let)-us eating-having-done rejoicing do; because my this son
 mari-jāi, punaścha jibana pālā; sē haji thilā, puṇi miḷilā.' Tahī-rē
having-died, again life got; he lost was, and was-found.' That-on
 sē-mānē ānanda karibā-ku lāgilē.
they rejoicing making began.

Tētiki-bēlē tāhā-ra baḍa pua khyēta-rē thilā. Puṇi āsu-āsu
At-that-time his elder son the-field-in was. And while-coming
 ghara-kati-rē prabēśa hōi nāṭa ō bādya-ra śabda
the-house-near-in entering having-become dancing and music-of sound
 ṣuṇi-pāri naukara ēka-jana-ku ḍāki pachārīlā, 'ēhā-ra
having-got-to-hear servant one-person having-called he-asked, 'this-of
 kāraṇa ki?' Sē kahlā, 'tumbha-ra bhāi aīlē, puṇi tumbha-ra pitā
the-cause what?' He said, 'your brother came, and your father
 tān-ku kuśala-rē āsibā-ra dēkhi bahuta bhōjana dēi-achhanti.'
him good-health-on come-being having-seen great feast given-has.'
 Tahī-rē sē rāga hōi bhitarā-ku jibā-ku rāji na hēlā.
That-on he angry having-become inside-to going-for willing not became.
 Ēṇu tāhā-ra pitā bahārē āsi tāhā-ku bahuta bujhāi kahlā.
Hence his father outside having-come him-to much having-entreated spoke.
 Mātra sē āpanā pitā-ku uttara dēlā, 'dēkha, tumbha-ra kaṇṇasi
But he his-own father-to answer gave, 'see, your any
 hukuma amānya na kari bahuta barsha-ru tumbha-ra
commandment neglected not having-made many years-from your
 sēbā kari āsu-achhū. Tathāpi mitramānaṅka-saṅga-rē utsaba
service having-done coming-I-am. Yet friends-company-on feasting
 karibā-ku kēbēhē gōṭiē chhēli āmbhaṅku dēi-nāhā. Mātra
making-for ever one-single kid me-to give-you-did-not. But

tumbha-ra jēũ pua bēśya-ādinka saṅga-rē tumbha-ra sampatti
your which son harlots-et-cetera company-in your property
 bruthā-rē kharchcha kari-achhi, sē āsibā-mātra-kē tāhā pāĩ baḍa
vainness-in spending done-has, he immediately-on-coming him for great
 bhōji dēla.' Tāhā-ra pitā kabilā, 'hē pua, tumbhē sarbadā āmbha-ra
feast you-gave.' His father said, 'O son, you always my
 saṅgē achha, āu āmbha-ra jē-kichhi achhi, sēhi sabu tumbha-ra ;
company-in are, and mine whatever is, that all yours (is) ;
 puṇi ēhi jē tumbha-ra bhāi mari-jāi punarbāra jīlā ; sē
and this who your brother having-died again become-alive ; he
 haji-thilā, miḷilā ; ē-hētu-ru, utsaba ānanda karibā āmbhamānānka-ra
lost-was, was-found ; hence, feasting rejoicing doing us-of
 uchita.'
proper (is).'

Turning north to the Chota Nagpur Division and its Tributary States, we find that Oriyā is spoken in the District of Singhbhum, and in the States of Jashpur, Sarai Kalā, Kharsāwān, Gangpur, and Bonai. In the last two, it is the only Aryan language spoken in the States, but, in the others, the case is different. In Singhbhum, Oriyā is the Aryan language which is spoken over the whole District except Dhalbhum. But in the north, in the Chakradharpur Thānā, immediately under the Chota Nagpur Plateau, the Magahī dialect of Bihārī is spoken by that portion of the population, which traces its original home to Chota Nagpur in the north. This part of the country is therefore bilingual. Next door neighbours may talk different home languages. The same is the case in the small States of Sarai Kalā and Kharsāwān, which are enclaves in the north of the Singhbhum District. As regards Jashpur, Oriyā is the language of the south of the State, where it borders on Gangpur. The northern portion of the State speaks, on the east, Nagpuriā, a form of the Bhojpuri dialect of Bihārī, and on the west, the Sargujīā form of Chhattisgarhī. The Oriyā of Jashpur, being subject to the influence of both these languages is somewhat impure, and presents peculiarities which require illustration. In Singhbhum and the other Tributary States, the Oriyā spoken is the standard form of the language. In Singhbhum, the Bengali character is sometimes used for writing it, and all over this tract the only trace of the influence of the Bihārī language which lies to its north is the tendency to drop a final *a*, which we have already noticed in the most western form of Oriyā spoken in Chhattisgarh. Thus, in Singhbhum, the word for 'of a man' is pronounced *lōkar*, and not *lōka-ra*, as it is pronounced in Orissa.

It is thus necessary to give specimens only of the form of Oriyā spoken in Jashpur. It is spoken by an estimated number of 10,000 people.

The following specimens have been prepared by Babu Manmatha Nath Chatterji, Manager of the Jashpur State. The first is a translation of the Parable of the Prodigal Son, and the second a folktale. The character in which they are written differs slightly from that of standard Oriyā. Both are therefore given in facsimile of the original manuscript and each is accompanied by a transliteration and translation.

The following are the main points in which the language of the specimens differs from the standard form of speech.

The letter *a* is sometimes written instead of *ō*. Thus, *matē* instead of *mōtē*, to me. The letter *n* is substituted for *l*, as in *pāunē* for *pāulē*, if he had got; *kanē*, I did. The letter *ṛ* in the middle of a word is pronounced *r* not *ḍ*. Thus *baṛa*, instead of *baḍa*, great. Moreover, the two letters *r* and *l* are interconvertible, as in *baṛuka* or *baḷuka*, but. This last is a corruption of the Bhojpuri *baluk*.

In the declension of nouns there are several irregularities. The nominative plural of *pua*, a son, is, in the second specimen, *puē*, thus recalling Hindī. Beside *ku*, the suffix of the dative is sometimes *ki*, as in *kāhī-ki*, for what; *bhāi-ki*, to the brother. The locative termination is often *ra* instead of *rē*, thus resembling the genitive. Examples are *sē-mulukha-ra*, in that country; *jabāba-ra*, in answer; *baṇa-ra*, in the forest. In the word *padā-ru*, in the field, the ablative is used in the sense of the locative. In pronouns, note the form *tōhōr*, instead of *tō-ra*, thine.

In verbs, we meet *hailā*, as well as *hēlā*, it became. *Nuhōya*, is 'I am not.' In the past tense, we have *kanē*, for *kali*, I did. The tendency of the Standard dialect to drop a medial consonant in this tense is extended to the case of *baile*, they said, for *balilē*. Instead of *ailē*, we have *āilē*, they came, with the first *a* lengthened, or, rather, with the original long *ā* preserved.

The Habitual Past, which is also used as a Past, not a Present, Conditional, in this agreeing with Bihārī, differs widely from the Standard, and agrees more nearly with Bihārī. Examples are *karati*, I might have made (merry); *karitū*, we should have made (merriment); *haitū*, we should have become (merry); *jānt*, they used to go; *balāt*, they used to say. The following forms of the Present Definite are irregular, *pāu-čhēi*, I am getting; *kuru-čhēi*, I am doing. The Conjunctive Past Participle with *kari*, which is common in Bihārī, also frequently occurs. Thus, *jāi-kari*, having gone; *uḥi-kari*, having arisen, and many others.

The Potential Passive, formed by adding *ā* to the root, which is common in Bihārī, also occurs. Instances are *sunāy*, it can be heard; and perhaps *kahēbā lāekar*, worthy of being called.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

NORTH-WESTERN MIXED DIALECT.

(JASHPUR STATE.)

SPECIMEN I.

(Babu Manmatha Nath Chatterji, 1898.)

କୌଣସି ମହୁଷର ନୈମିତ୍ତିକ ପୁଅ ଥିଲା । ସାନ ପୁଅ ବାପକୁ କହିଲା : ଏ ଚୁଆ

ଆଜ୍ଞା ଧନ ମାଲୁ ଘର ଅଛି ଟାଣା ମଟେ ଦିଅଁ । ଦେ । ଆଉ ସେ

ଆଗଣା ଜିନା ସେ ମାନଙ୍କ ବାଟ ଦେଲା । ଆଉ ଭଉଁସ ଦିନି ନାହିଁ

ହେଉ କି ସେ ସାନ ପୁଅ ସବୁ ଚାହିଁଲା ବଡ଼େ ଧୁରୁ ପଡ଼ାଇଲା ଆଉ

୫. ସେଠାରେ ସବୁ ଧନ ମାଲୁ ବୁଝିଲା ଦେଲା । ଆଉ ଅଳ୍ପେ ଘର ସବୁ

ସବୁ ଗଲା ସେ ମୁରୁଖର ବଡ଼ ମହୁଣୀ ଗଢ଼ିଲା । ଆଉ ସେ ପୁଅ

ମାଲୁ । ଆଉ ସେ ଆଜିକିଏ . ସେ ମୁରୁଖର ଟଣେ ମାନୁଷର

ସାଗରେ ଭାବ କଲା ଆଉ ସେ ଟାକୁ ଘୁରୁଣ ଟେକିବାକୁ ଟାଣିଲା

ମାଲୁ । ଆଉ ଆଜ୍ଞା ଘୁରୁଣା ଘୁରୁ ମାଲୁମଲା ଘାଟା ମାଲୁକେ

10. ସେ ମୁଣିରେ ମାଲୁ ଆସିଲା । ଟାଣାକୁ କେହି ନାହିଁ ଦେଲେ । ଆଉ

[No. 5.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYA.

NORTH-WESTERN MIXED DIALECT.

(JASHPUR STATE.)

SPECIMEN I.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Manmatha Nath Chatterji, 1898.)

Kaunaśi manusa-ra jōriē pua thilā. Sāna pua bāpa-ku kahilā, 'ē buā,
A-certain man-of two sons were. The-younger son the-father-to said, 'O father,

jāhā dhana-māla ghara achhi tāhā matē baṇṭā dē.' Āu sē
what property (in)house is that me-to share give.' And he

āpana jinā sē-mānaṅ-ka bāṭi-dēlā. Āu bhaūt dini nāhī
his living them-to dividing-gave. And many days not

hōi ki sē sāna pua sabu ṭhuraīlā baṛē dhura paṛailā. Āu
passed that that younger son all gathered a-great distance(to) fled. And

5 sē-ṭhārē sabu dhana-māla buṛai-dēlā. Āu jābē tā-ra sabu
there all the-property caused-to-sink. And when his all

sari-galā sē mulukha-ra baṛā mahāgi paṛilā, āu sē dukha
was-spent-entirely that country-in great famine fell, and he distress

pāilā. Āu sē jāi-kari sē mulukha-ra jhaṇē mānusa-ra
got. And he having-gone that country-of one man-of

sāṅga-rē bhāva kalā, āu sē tā-ku ghusarā charāibā-ku dāṛa-ku
company-in acquaintance made, and he him swine feeding-for the-field-to

paṭhailā. Āu jāhā ghusarā tusa khāu-thilā tāhā pāunē-i
sent. And what swine husks eating-were that if-he-had-got-even

0 sē khūsī-rē khāi-jāitā; tāhā-bhi kāhi nāhī dēlē. Āu
he gladness-with would-have-eaten-up; that-even any-one not gave. And

ସେବେ ତାକୁ ସୁଦୃଢ଼ ହେଲା ସେ କହିଲା ଆମ୍ଭର ବାସ ଘରେ

ଏଠେ ଶୁଣି ଧାନ୍ତର ଉତ୍ତର ମାଉଛନ୍ତି ଆଉ ଏଠି ଏକକି ମାନ ଦୁଖ

ଭୁଣ ପାଉଛେ । ମୁଁ ଏଠି ଉଠି ପଳାଇବି ମୋର ବାସ କଟକା

ସେଦି ଆଉ ଘାଟେ କହିବି ଏ ବୁଝା ମୁଁ ଧେବ ଠାରେ ଆଉ ଘୋରାରେ

15. ଦୋଷ କରୁ । ଅଥଚ ମୁଁ ଘୋର ମୁଖ କିହେବା ଲାଗିବୁ ମୁହେଁ ।

ହୁଁ ସେ ମୁଁ ଶୁଣି ଧାନ୍ତର ଉତ୍ତର ସେ ଶୁଣକରୁ ମୁଁ ମତେ ରଖ ।

ଆଉ ସେ ହେଉଁ ଉଠିବେ ଘର ବାସ କଟକା ଗଲା । ତାକୁ ବଡ଼

ଧର ବାସ ଦେଖିଲା । ଆଉ ବାସକୁ ସୁଖ ଦେଲା । ବାସ କୁଦି ଗଲା

ଆଉ ମୁଖର ଦେକିବୁ ମୁଁ ଶୁଣି ମଜାଲୁ ଆଉ ତାକୁ ବୁକ ଦେଲା ।

20. ଆଉ ମୁଖ ତାକୁ କହିଲା ଏ ବୁଝା ମୁଁ ଧେବ ଠାରେ ଆଉ ଘୋର

ଦେଖିବାକୁ ଦୋଷ କରୁ । ଆଉ ଘୋର ମୁଖ ଲାଗିବୁ ମୁଁ ମୁହେଁ ।

ସେଉଁ ବାସ ଶୁଣି ଘାଟିଟି କହିଲା ସବୁଠୁଁ ସେ ନୁଆ ବେଶ ଅଛି

ତାକୁ ବାହାର ଆଉ ତାକୁ ସିଂହ ଦିଅ । ଆଉ ତାର ଆଂଶୁଲତା

jēbē tā-ku surtā hēlā sē kahilā, 'āmbha-ra bāpa gharē
when him-to sense became he| said, 'my father's house-in

ētē guti-dhānggara bhaūt khāu-ohhanti, āu ēṭhi ētki mān-d uk ha
so-many servants much are-eating, and here so-much distress

bhūkha pāu-ohhēi. Mu ēṭhū uṭhi palāibi, mō-ra bāpa-katkī
hunger I-am-getting. I here-from having-arisen will-run-away, my father-toward

jībi āu tā-ṭhi kahibi, "ē buā, mu daiba-ṭhārē āu tō-ṭhārē
I-will-go and him-to I-will-say, "O father, I God-near and thee-near

15 dōsha kanī, athara mu tō-ra pua kahēbā lāekar nuhōya.
sin did, after-this I thy son to-be-called worthy am-not.

Tu jē pari guti-dhānggara rakhi-chhu sē jhana-ka-ra pari matē rakha."
Thou what like servants hast-kept that one-person-of like me keep."

Āu sē hē-ṭhū uṭhi-kari tā-ra bāpa-katkī galā. Tā-ku bāra dharī
And he there-from having-arisen his father-toward went. Him great distance-from

bāpa dēkhilā; āu bāpa-ku suga hailā. Bāpa kudi galā
the-father saw; and the-father-to sorrow became. The-father having-run went

āu pua-ra bēk-ku puṭāri-pakailā, āu tā-ku buka dēlā.
and the-son's neck having-embraced-clasped, and him-to kiss gave.

20 Āu pua tā-ku kahilā, "ē buā, mu daiba-ṭhārē āu tō-ra
And the-son him-to said, 'O father, I God-near and thy

dēkhibā-ku dōsha kanī. Āu tō-ra pua lāyakar mu nuhōya.
seeing-to sin did. And thy son worth-of I am-not.

Sē-ṭhū bāpa guti-hāri-ṭhi kahilā, sabu-ṭhū jē nugā bēs aohli,
That-on the-father the-servants-to said, all-than what cloth best is,

tā-ku bāhārā, āu tā-ku pīdhai-dia; āu tā-ra ānggularia
that bring-out, and him-to clothe; and his finger-on

ମୁଦି ଗେଁଧିଆଁ ଦିଅ. ଆଉ ଶୁଣିଲେ ମାଣ୍ଡିର ମାଣ୍ଡିର ଦିଅ । ଏଠେ

25. ମାଣ୍ଡି ଗେଁଧିଆଁ ଆନନ୍ଦ କରୁ । କାହିଁକି ଏ ମୋର ମୁଖ ମଣ୍ଡି

ଆଉଥଲା ଅଥର ଜାଣିଲା ଆଉ ଦୁଇ ଆଉଥଲା ସେ ଅଥର

ମିଳିଲା । ଆଉ ସେ ମାନେ ଶୁଣି ହୋଇ ଲାଗିଲେ ।

ସେ ଅସୁରୁଆ ଦଡ଼ି ମୁଖ ଅଦାରୁ ଥିଲା । ଆଉ

ସେ ଶୁଣି ଶୁଣି ଡାକିଲା ଆଉ ଡାକି ଅଗାଧିଲା କିଏ ଦିଅ

30. ହୋଇଛି । ସେ ଡାକୁ କହିଲା ଡୋର ଡାକୁ ଆସିଛି । ଆଉ ଡୋର

ଦାମ ଗିଅରିଛି ଅଥରିଛି । କାହିଁକି ଡାକୁ ଦେବେବେସ ଆସୁଲା ।

ଆଉ ଡାକୁ ଶିଆ ହୁଇଲା ଆଉ ସେ ଡିରେକୁ ମାହିଁ ଆଉଥଲା । ଏଠି

ମାହିଁକି ବାମ ଗର ବାହିର ଆସିଲା ଆଉ ଡାକୁ ସମ୍ପାଦିଲା ଦୁଃଖିଲା ।

ଢେଢ଼େଢ଼େ ସେ ନିଦାବର ବାମକୁ କହିଲା : ଦେଖତ ମୁଁ ଏଠେ

35. ବରଷରୁ ଗୋରୁ କାମ କରୁଛନ୍ତି କେବେହେଁ ମୁଁ ଗୋରୁ କଥାରୁ ବାମ

ମାହିଁ ହୁଇ ଡେବେଡ଼ି ମଠେ ଛେଡ଼ି ଛୁଆପେ ଅନୁମାନ ଲାଭ

- mudi pīdhai-dia ; āu guṛa-rē pānhai maṇḍei-dia. **Ebē**
ring put ; and feet-on shoes put. Now
- 15 khāũ piũ ānanda karũ. Kāhīki ē mō-ra pua mari
let-us-eat drink rejoicing make. Because this my son dead
- jāi-thilā, athara jūlā ; āu haji jāi-thilā, sē athara
gone-had, and-now lived ; and lost gone-had, he now
- miḷilā.' Āu sē-mānē khusi hōi lāgilē.
was-found.' And they merry to-be began.
- Sē pahariyā bara pua padā-ru thilā. Āu
(At)that time the-elder son field-in was. And
- sē guti-jhaṇa-ku dākilā, āu tā-ku pachārilā ki, 'ēthi kisa kisa
he a-servant-person-to called, and him-to asked that, 'here what what
- 30 hōi-chhi ?' Sē tā-ku kahilā, 'tō-ra bhāi āsi-chhi. Āu tō-ra
is-going-on ?' He him-to said, 'thy brother is-come. And thy
- bāpa khiaũ-chhi piaũ-chhi ; kāhīki tā-ku besebēs pailā.'
father feeding-is giving-drink-is ; because him safe-and-sound got.'
- Āu tā-ku risā hailā āu sē bhitara-ku nāhī jāu-thilā. Eṭhi
And him-to anger became and he within-to not going-was. This-for
- pāhīki bāpa tā-ra bahiri āilā, āu tā-ku samajhailā bujhailā.
reason the-father him-of out came, and him-to entreated (and)explained.
- Tētēbērē sē jabāba-ra bāpa-ku kahilā : 'dēkha-ta, mu ētē
Then he answer-in the-father-to said : 'see-now, I so-many
- 35 barasa-rũ tō-ra kāma karu-ohhēi ; kēbēhē mu tō-ra kathā-rũ bāhār
years-from thy work doing-am ; at-any-time I thy word-from beyond
- nāhī hai ; tēbē-bhi matē chhēri-chhuā-ṭhē anmān nāi
not am ; nevertheless to-me she-goat-kid-one even not

ଦେଲୁ କି ମୁଁ ମୋରୁ ମଞ୍ଜି ମାନକ ସାଂଗରେ ମୁସି କରୁଛି । ସେଦେ
 ଶୋର ଏ ପୁଅ ଆସି ହେଲା ସେ ଶୋର ଜିଉନାକୁ ଦାଉ-ଆଡ଼େଆଳି
 ମାନକ ମୁଅକୁ ଦେଲା ତା ଲାଗି ତୁ ଭୋଜ ଦେଉଛି । ତେବେ
 40. ସେ ଡାକି କହିଲା ଏ ମୁଅ ତୁ ସବୁ ଦିନେ ମୋ ସାଂଗରେ ଅଛୁ ;
 ଆଉ ଆମ୍ଭା ମୋରୁ ଅଛି ସେ ସବୁ ଶୋହୋଇ । ଆମ୍ଭେ ଏ ମଉ ଶାୟିଲୁ
 କି ମୁସି କରୁଛି ଆଉ ମୁସି ହରୁଛି : କାହିଁକି ଏ ଶୋର ବର ମର
 ଆରଥଲ ଆଉ କେଉଁ ଏଡ଼େ ଜିଉଲା । ହଜି ଆରଥଲ ଆଉ
 ଅପର ମିଲିଲା ।

dēlu ki mu mō-ra sakhi-mānaka sāṅga-rē khusi karati. Jēbē
thou-gavest that I my friends with merriment might-have-made. When

tō-ra ē pua āsi-hēlā jē tō-ra jiunā-ku dāri-pātariāni-
thy this son had-come who thy living harlots-to

māna-ka khuai dēlā, tā lagi tu bhōja dēu-chhu.' Tēbē
having-fed has-given, him for thou feast art-giving.' Then

10 sē tā-ṭhi kahlā, ' ē pua, tu sabu dinē mo sāṅga-rē achhu;
he him-to said, 'O son, thou all days me with art;

āu jāhā mō-ra achhi, sē sabu tōhōr-i. Āmbha-tē ē pari chāhu-thilā
and what mine is, that all thine-even. To-us this like was-meet

ki khusi karitū, āu khusi haītū, kāhiki ē tō-ra
that merriment we-should-have-made, and glad should-have-become, because this thy

bhāi mari jāi-thilā, āu phēra ēbhē jūlā; haji jāi-thilā, au
brother dead gone-had, and again now lived; lost gone-had, and

athara miṭilā.
now was-found.'

[No. 6.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

NORTH-WESTERN MIXED DIALECT.

(JASHPUR STATE.)

SPECIMEN II.

(Babu Manmatha Nath Chatterji, 1898.)

ଶୁଣେ ଚଳି ଥିଲା । ଶର ପାଟ । ମୁଅ ଥିଲା । ଶର
 ଛିମା । ମୁଅର ବହୁ ଆନିଥିଲା । ଶୁଣେ ମୁଅର ବହୁ ନାହିଁ
 ଆନିଥିଲା । ସେ ଛା । ତାହା କି କହୁ ଲାଗୁ
 ସାନ ତାହା କେଉଁ କିମ୍ବଦନ୍ତୀ ନାହିଁ ଲାଗୁ
 ସେ ଛା ତାହା ଲାଜି ବିଚାର ସାନ ତାହାକି ତାହା
 କେଉଁ ଦେଖୁ କଳାକୁ ସେ କେଉଁ ନାହିଁ କେଉଁ ଦିଏ ।
 ବଡ଼କୁ ଦିନେ ଛା ତାହା ଯିଥେଉ ବାଲେ । ଦିଅଲେ
 ଆଜୁ ବଜାର କେଉଁ କହୁ ମୁଦି ଦିଅ । ଶାକୁ ବଜାର
 କେଉଁ କହୁ ମୁଦି ଦେଲେ । ଘରକୁ ଖୋରୁ ଆଇଲେ ।
 ଛା ତାହା ଲାଜି ଘରକୁ ଖୋରୁ ଆଇଲେ ବଡ଼କୁ ଡାହ

[No. 6.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYA.

NORTH-WESTERN MIXED DIALECT.

(JASHPUR STATE.)

SPECIMEN II.

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Manmatha Nath Chatterji, 1898.)

Guṭi	rajā	thilā.	Tā-ra	sāt-tā	pua	thilā.	Tā-ra
One	king	was.	Him-of	seven	sons	were.	Him-of
chhaya-tā	pua-ra	bahu	āni-thilā.	Guṭē	pua-ra	bahu	nāi
six	sons-of	wives	he-had-brought.	One	son-of	wife	not
āni-thilā.	Sē	chha-tā	bhāi	kama	kari	jānt ;	
he-had-brought.	Those	six	brothers	work	to-do	would-go ;	
sāna	bhāi	kēbhē	kama	kari	nāi	jāya.	
the-youngest	brother	ever	work	to-do	not	goes.	
5 Sē	chha	bhāi	jāka	balāt	sāna	bhāi-ki,	'bhāta
Those	six	brothers	when	would-say	youngest	brother-to,	'boiled-rice
nēi	dēbu,'	baḷaku	sē	kēbhē	nāi	nēi	diē.
having-taken	(to-us) give,'	but	he	ever	not	having-taken	(to them) gives.
Baraku	dinē	chha	bhāi	khisēi	galē.	Bailē,	
Many	days-after	six	brothers	angry	became.	They-said,	
'āku	baṇa-ra	nēi-kari	puji-dia.'	Tā-ku	baṇa-ra		
'him	the-wood-in	having-taken	let-us-cut-down.'	Him	a-wood-in		
nēi-kari	puji-dēlē.	Ghara-ku	phēri	āilē.			
having-taken	they-cut-down.	Home-to	back	they-came.			
10 Chha	bhāi	jāka	ghara-ku	phēri	āilē,	baraku	tā-ra
Six	brothers	when	home-to	back	they-came,	then	their

ମା ଅଟୁରୁଲା ମୋର ସାନ ପୁଅ କାଁଇ ଖଲା ।

ବଢ଼ିଲା ତ ତାକୁ ଧାକି ବଢ଼ିଲେ କି ତୋର ସାନ ମୁଅକୁ

ମାଟ ଦେଇ କରି ଖଳାଇ ଆଇନ୍ତି । ତୋ ମା

ବଢ଼ିଲା କିସ ନାହିଁ ସାରିଲା ରେ ମୁଏ କେଟି ମାଉଛି

15. ଶୂନ୍ୟ କର ଦିଅ ବଢ଼ିଲା ମାକୁ. ଦିଶଇକି କର

ଜେଇ ଦେଲେ । ଦେଖିଲା ସେ ମୁଣ୍ଡ ଛିଟି କରି

ମଢ଼ିଛି । କାଁହାଁକି ମୋର ମୁଅକୁ ମାରିଲା ରେ ମୁଏ ।

ବଢ଼ିଲା କି କଳାପ୍ରାଣ କରି ଧଇଲା । ବଢ଼ିଛି

ଉଦନ ଜଳା । ମହାଦେବ ଆବାଣି ଆକାଶରେ ଲାଞ୍ଜୁଲେ

20. ଆଦାଣି ପୁଣିଲେ ବଢ଼ିଲେ କି ମହାଦେବ ଅସେଷ ବଢ଼ାଇ

କାଁହାଁକି ତୋର ଶୁଣୁ ପୁଣ୍ୟାୟ । ସେ ନାଉ ଶାକୁ କିଛି

ଦିଅଣି ମଢ଼ିଛି । ଶୂନ୍ୟ ପାଦୁ ଦେଖି ଫିକା କରି କର

ମହାଦେବ ଆଦାଣି ଉଠିବିଲେ । ଆଦାଣି ମଢ଼ାଇଲେ

mā pachārīlā, 'mō-ra sāna pua kãī galā ?
mother asked, 'my youngest son where went ?

Baraku chha bhāi jā-ka bailē ki, 'tō-ra sāna pua-ku
Then six brothers to-her said that, 'thy youngest son

māri-dēi-kari paḷāi āinu.' Tā-ra mā
having-killed running we-came.' Their mother

bailā, 'kisa lāgi mālīlā, rē puē ? Kēṭhi māri-chha ?
said, 'what for did-you-kill, O sons ? Where have-you-slain ?

15 chāla kai-dia.' Baraku mā-ku dagaraī-kari
come tell (me).' After the-mother having-led

nēi-dēlē. Dēkhlīlā jē muṇḍa chhiṛi-kari
they-took. She-saw that head having-been-severed

paṛi-chhi. 'Kāhiki mō-ra pua-kū mālīlā, re puē ?
has-fallen. 'Why my son did-you-kill, O sons ?

Bailā ki, 'kalāgrat kari-dhailā.' Bahuta
They-said that, 'fate seized (him).' Much

rudana kalā. Mahādēba Pārbaṭi ākāsa-rē jāu-thilē.
lamentation she-made. Mahādēva Pārbaṭi the-sky-in going-were.

20 Pārbaṭi sunīlē; bailē ki, 'Mahādēba, asēkha baṇa-ra
Pārbaṭi heard; said that, '(O) Mahādēva, fathomless jungle-in

kāhira tiri ṭuṇḍa sunāy ? Sē nāi, tā-ku kichhi
what woman's voice is-heard ? That not, her-to some

bipati paṛi-chhi.' 'Chāla, tā-ku dēkhi jibā,' bali-kari
calamity fallen-has.' 'Come, her to-see we-will-go,' having-said

Mahādēba Pārbaṭi utirilē. Pārbaṭi pachārīlē
Mahādēva Pārbaṭi came-down. Pārbaṭi asked

କି ବୁଝି କାଁପୁଞ୍ଜ କାଁପୁଞ୍ଜି । ବୁଝି ବଢ଼ିଲା କି ଗୋରୁ

25. ମୁଠିକୁ ଗୋରୁ ଥୁଏ ମାଛ ଦେଲେ । ଡେଣୁ କର
 କାଁଦୁଢ଼େ । ଖେଳେ ଗୋରୁ ପୁଅ ଜି ଗିଞ୍ଜିନି ସ୍ତ୍ରୀମାନେ
 ଏଇ ଥୁଏ ଶାଂଟାରୁ ମୁ ମରୁଦି । ମାଛଟି ଦେଲେ
 ହେ ମହାଦେବ ଏହାକୁ ଗିଞ୍ଜିନି ଦିଅ । ମହାଦେବ
 ଧନୁଟି ମାଣି ମୁଣ୍ଡ ଭୁଟକର ଛାଟି ଦେଲେ ।
30. ଫିନି ମୁଠି ମାଣି ଛାଟିଲେ । ଶର କର ଉଠି ବଢ଼ିଲା ।

ki, 'burhi kāhiki kādu-ohhu ?' Buṛhi bailā ki, 'mō-ra
that, 'O-old-woman why crying-art-thou ?' The-old-woman said that, 'my

25. putra-ku mō-ra puē māri-dēlē. Tēnu kari
son my sons killed. That for

kādu-ohhē. Jēbē mō-ra putra na jūba hēnē
I-crying-am. When my son not will-live then

ēi putra sānggara mu maribi.' Pārbati bailē,
this son with I will-die.' Pārvatī said,

'hē Mahādēba, ēhā-ku jīai-dia.' Mahādēba
'O Mahādēva, him bring-to-life.' Mahādēva

amṛuta pāṇi muṇḍa juṛi-kari chhīti-dēlē.
nectar water head having-rejoined sprinkled.

30. Tini muṭhi pāṇi chhīṭilē. Jū-kari uṭhi basilā.
Three handfuls water he-sprinkled. Having-become-alive having-arisen he-sat.

The language of the Contai Sub-division of the Midnapore District is certainly Oriyā, but it is strongly corrupted by the Bengali spoken to the north across the river Haldi. It is not that a new dialect has been formed, partaking of some of the characteristics of each, and intermediate between each language. On the contrary, the language of the sub-division is a curious mixture of fairly pure Bengali and fairly pure Oriyā, the speakers using words of each language apparently at haphazard, and mixing them up into a kind of bilingual sentence. The basis of the language is Oriyā, that is to say, the majority of words and grammatical forms belong to it, while the rest are Bengali.

It is unnecessary to give full examples of this jargon, and the first few lines of the Parable of the Prodigal Son will be sufficient to show its character.

Judging from the local transliteration, which, in this respect, is reproduced in the transliteration annexed, the language hesitates between the Bengali custom of not pronouncing a final *a*, and the Oriyā one of pronouncing it. Thus, take the very first word *jhan-kara*. Here the final *a* of the Oriyā *jhana* is omitted, but it is retained at the end of *kara*. On the other hand, in the word *tākara-man-kar*, it is retained in *tākara*, which is itself hardly Oriyā, but is omitted at the end of *kar*. In this, too, the Oriyā has reverted to what was the original plural form *man-kar*, for *mana-kara*, instead of *maṅkara*. The suffix *rē* of the locative has, as we also notice in Jashpur, become *ra*; and in *madhyēra*, we have a double locative, *viz.*, first the Bengali locative *madhyē* to which has been added the Oriyā locative termination *ra*. *Tākar* is Bengalised from *tā-kara*, which is bad Oriyā for *tā-ra*. In *bāp-ku*, we have the proper Oriyā declension, but the final *a* of *bāpa* has been dropped. Next *bisayēr* is the Oriyā pronunciation of the pure Bengali *bishayēr*, instead of the Oriyā *bishaya-ra*. On the other hand, *hīśyā* is the Bengali attempt at representing the sound of *hīssā*, i.e., *hissā*, and *āmē* is a compromise between the Bengali *āmi*, and the Oriyā *āmbhē*. Similarly *ām-ku* is shortened from *āmbha-ku*. *Dina-ra* and *dēśa-ku* are pure Oriyā, while *ār*, and, is pure Bengali. In *kari-kiri* and *jāi-kiri* we have a true dialectic development, the suffix *kiri*, a corruption itself of the Bihārī *kari*, being used to form a conjunctive participle. *Dabār* is a compromise between the Bengali *dibār* and the Oriyā *dēbā-ra*, in which the vowel of the first syllable, being unaccented, has been allowed to go to the wall. In the phrase *hēibē-lāgilā*, the speaker has mixed up the Bengali *hāitē-lāgila* with the Oriyā *hēbā-ku*, or *hōibā-ku-lāgilā*. These examples serve to show the nature of this mongrel jargon. I have omitted from consideration most of the pure Oriyā forms.

The specimen received from Contai was written in the Bengali character, which is another instance of the composite nature of the language. This character is not suited for writing Oriyā, as is shown by the way in which it has been found necessary to spell the word *hissā*.

[No. 7.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

MIXED BENGALI AND ORIYĀ OF CONTAI.

(DISTRICT MIDNAPORE.)

বনকর দুই পো থিলা, তাকরমন্কর মধ্যের সান পো-তাকর বাপকু কহিলা, বাপ ! বিসয়ের জে
 হিঁশা আমে পাইবা, তা আমকু দিয়া । সে তাঁইর তাকরমন্কর মধ্যের বিষয় হিঁশা করি দেলা । অল্প
 দিনর বাদে সান পো সবু একঠাই করি কিরি দূর দেশকু চালি গলা, আর সেঈ সে বেশি খরচ করি কিরি
 তাকর বিষয় উড়াই দেলা । সে সবু খরচ করিদবার পর সেই মুলুক ভারি দুভিক্ষ পড়িলা, ও তাকর
 কড় হেইবে লাগিলা । তেতে বেলে সে জাইকিরি সেই দেশর বনে দেশবাসির শরন নেলা । সে লোক
 তাকু নিজর বিলরে ঘুসরি চরাইবাকু পাঠাই দেলা ॥

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Jhan-kara dui pō thilā. Tākara-man-kar madhyēra sāna pō tākar
A-man-of two sons were. Them-of among the-younger son his
 bāp-ku kahilā, 'bāpa, bisayēr jē hīśyā āmē pāibā, tā ām-ku
father-to said, 'father, of-the-property what share I will-get, that me-to
 diyā.' Sē tāi-ra tākara-man-kar madhyēra biśaya hīśyā kari
give.' He there-on them-of among the-property share having-made
 dēlā. Alpa dina-ra bādē sāna pō sabu ēk-thāi kari-kiri dūra
gave. A-few day-of after the-younger son all together having-made a-far
 dēsa-ku chāli-galā, ār sē-thi sē bēsi kharach kari-kiri tā-kar
country-to went-away, and there he excessive expenditure having-done his
 biśaya urāi-dēlā. Sē sabu kharach kari-dabār par sei muluk-ra
property squandered. He all expenditure making-of after that country-in
 bhāri durbhikhya paṛilā, ō tā-kar kashṭa hēibē lāgilā. Tētē-bālē sē
a-severe famine fell, and him-of trouble to-be began. Then he
 jāi-kiri sei dēsa-ra jhanē dēsa-bāsir śaran nēlā. Sē
having-gone that country-in a-man country-dweller-of refuge took. That
 lōk tā-ku nija-r bila-rē ghusari charāihā-ku pāthāi-dēlā.
person him his field-in swine grazing-for sent.

Besides the sub-division of Contai, Oriyā is also spoken in the south of Midnapore District, *i.e.*, in the southern half of Thana Narayangarh, and in Thana Dantan.

It is also spoken in the west of the district by the Aryan population of Thanas Gopiballabhpur, Jhargaon, and Binpur. The non-Aryan population of these last Thanas and also of Thana Dantan, speaks Santali. The Oriyā of the south of the district is infected by Bengali peculiarities, and that of the west is infected by the language of the non-Aryan inhabitants, and has incorporated a certain number of Santali words into its vocabulary.

It will be sufficient to give one specimen, *viz.*, a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son in the dialect of Dantan. It will be observed that though affected by Bengali, this has not occurred to nearly the same extent that we have observed in Contai. The form of the Oriyā character used in this part of Midnapore differs somewhat from the alphabet used in Balasore and Cuttack. The specimen is therefore given in the vernacular character in facsimile, as it was written down by a Dantan man. Besides variations in the actual shapes of the letters, it will be noticed that there is a strong tendency to give an angular shape to the top curve which is so characteristic of the Oriyā alphabet. The dialect of South Midnapore is sufficiently distinct from that of Orissa proper, to prevent the respective speakers of these dialects from being always mutually intelligible, and a similar want of mutual legibility exists between the written characters of the two tracts. There are numerous stories current whose points depend on the mistakes made by a speaker of one dialect when listening to a speaker of the other.

In the vernacular character a short *i* is often written as if it were a long *ī*. I have silently corrected this in the transliteration. As regards pronunciation, it will be seen that the Bengali influence is sufficiently strong to prevent the sounding of the vowel *a* when it occurs at the end of a word. In order to illustrate this, I have followed the local transliteration in every case in which a final *a* is written or omitted.

The following Bengalisms may be noted :—

1. The use of the present tense of the verb in a past sense, when accompanied by a negative. Thus, *kari nāhī*, I did not make; *diya nāhī*, you did not give.
2. The use of the Bengali infinitive, as in *charāitē paṭhāi-dēlē*, he sent him to feed; *karitē lāgilē*, they began to make; *dēitē lāgilē*, he began to give.
3. Miscellaneous idioms, such as *pāoyā jāi-chhī*, he has been found; *harā hōi thilā*, he had been lost; and others.

The following are dialectic forms.—*Habā-ru* for *hebā-ru*, from becoming; *nāhū* for *nāhū*, I am not; *kari-achhanta*, he has made; *pāi-achhanta*, he has got; and others.

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIIYA.

MIXED DIALECT OF DANTAN THANA.

MIDNAPORE DISTRICT.

(Babu Krishna Kishor Acharj, 1898.)

ଓକି ଟିକାରୁ ଦୁଇଗଣା ପୁରୁ ଥିଲୁ ସେମାନଙ୍କର ମଧ୍ୟରେ
 ସାନ ଧାପଣାର ପିତାକୁ କହିଲୁ ବାପା ସମ୍ପତ୍ତିର ମେଣ୍ଟଣ
 ଆଜ୍ଞା ମାଉସି ତାହା ଆଖିକୁ ଦିଅୁ ତହିଁରେ ସେମାନଙ୍କ
 ମଧ୍ୟରେ ବିଗଳୁ ଡାଗ କିଛି ଦେଲେ ଅଳ୍ପ ହୁଏ ମଧ୍ୟରେ
 ୫ ସାନ ପୁଅ ସମସ୍ତ ଏକତ୍ର କରି ଦୁଇ ଦେଖାକୁ ପଳାୟିଗଲା
 ଆଉ ସେଠାରେ ବହୁତ ଖରଟ କରି ବିଗଳୁ ଡାଗାଦେଲୁ
 ସେ ସବୁ ଖରଟ କରିବାର ପରୁ ସେ ଦେଶରେ ଅତ୍ୟନ୍ତ
 ଅଳ୍ପ ହୁଏ ସେ କଳରେ ପଡ଼ିଲୁ ସେ ସମସ୍ତଙ୍କ
 ସେମାନେ ସେଠାରେ ଏକ ନଗର ବାଟୀର ଆଗ୍ରାପଣକୁ
 10 ସେତାହାଙ୍କ ଆପଣାର ବିଳରେ ସୁସନା ଶୁଣିବେ ମୋର

[No. 8.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYA.

MIXED DIALECT OF DANTAN THANA.

(MIDNAPORE DISTRICT.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

(Babu Krishna Kishor Acharji, 1898.)

Ēk	jana-ra	dui-ti	puya	thilā.	Sē-mānanka-ra	madhya-rē
One	person-of	two	sons	were.	Them-of	among

sāna	āpanā-ra	pitā-ku	kahilā,	'bāpa,	sampatti-ra	jē	bhāg
the-younger	his-own	father-to	said,	'father,	the-property-of	what	share

āmbhē	pāibu,	tāhā	āmbha-ku	diya.'	Tahī-rē	sē-mānanka
I	will-get,	that	me-to	give.'	There-on	them

madhya-rē	bishaya	bhāg	kari	dēlē.	Alpa	din	madhya-rē
among	wealth	division	having-made	he-gave.	A-few	days	in

5 sāna puya samasta ēkatra kari dūra dēśa-ku paḷai galā.
the-younger son everything together having-made a-far country-to having-run-away went.

Ār	sē-ṭhārē	bahut	kharach	kari	bishaya	urāi-dēlā.
And	there	much	expenditure	having-made	wealth	squandered.

Sē	sabu	kharach	karibā-r	par	sē	dēśa-rē	atyanta
That	all	expenditure	making-of	after	that	country-in	an-excessive

akāl	habā-ru	sē	kaṣṭa-rē	paṛilā.	Sē	samaya-rē
famine	occurring-from	he	distress-in	fell.	That	time-at

sē	jāi	sē-ṭhāra-r	ēk	nagar-bāsi-r	āśraya	nēlā.
he	having-gone	that-place-of	a	city-dweller-of	refuge	took.

10	Sē	tāhā-ku	āpanā-r	bila-rē	ghusari	charāitē	paṭhai-
	He	him-to	his-own	field-in	swine	to-feed	despatched.

ଦେଲେ ଯୁଦ୍ଧରୀ ଚଳାମାଆଆୟୁ ଚାହିଁଲେ ହୋତପନଭିରୀ
 ଧାକି ଭଞ୍ଜାକାଳା କିନ୍ତୁ ଚକ୍ରୀ ଗ୍ରହାକଟଦଳାକାନ୍ତାମି ପଣ
 ଅଟେଇ ନାହାଁ ତହାକହିଲେ ଆମ୍ଭ ବାପର ଚକିତେ ଅଧନ.
 ଶ୍ରେଣୀ ଶୁକିର ଦରକାର ଅଧିକିଶାହାକିନାୟୁ; ଆଉ.

15 ଆଗେ ଏଠାରେ ଖିଆରେ ମରୁ ଅଛୁ । ଆଗେ ଭିତ
 ଆଗେ ନାମନାକି ମିଳି ଗ୍ରହକୁ କହିଲେ ଆଗେ.
 ଭଞ୍ଜର ହାତରେ ତ ଉପବାନକି ଦିଶୁଅଛି ନାମ
 କିଛି ଅଛୁ । ଆଗେ ଆଉ ଚଢ଼ିର ମୁଦ ଚକାଳି
 ପକିବୁ ନେବା ର ଚାମାମାନ ନିହିତ । ଆଗେକି ଭଞ୍ଜର.

20 କିତଳ ଚକ୍ରନେତ୍ରୀ ଶୁକିର ପରି ନୟ । ପରେ ସେ
 ଭିତ ଆପଣାତ ନାମନାକି ନାମ ଦିଶୁ ଗ୍ରହର ବିଗ
 ଗ୍ରହକୁ ଚକ୍ରନାକି ନାହାଁ ଦମ୍ଭାଦିତ ହୋଇ ଦିଶୁ
 ନାହାଁ ଗ୍ରହର ନାମଧରି ଚୁକ୍ରନ କହିବେ । ଶୁକ୍ରନାକି

dēlē. Ghusarī jē khaśā khāya, tahī-rē sē pēt bharāī-
The-swine what husks eat, that-on he the-belly filling-

bā-ku ichchhā kalā; kintu kēhi tāhā-ku dēlā nāhī. Parē
for wish made; but anyone him-to gave not. Afterwards

akkēl pāi sē kahilē, 'āmbha bāpa-r kētē bētan-
senses having-got he said, 'my father-of how-many wages-

bhōgī chākar darakār adhik khāibā-ku pāya, ār
enjoying servants (than) what-is-necessary more eating-for get, and

15 āmbhē ē-ṭhārē khyudhā-rē maru-achhū. Āmbhē uṭhi
I here hunger-in dying-am. I having-arisen

āmbha-r bāpa-ṭhāku jibu; tāhān-ku kahibu, "āmbhē
my father-near will-go; him-to I-will-say, "I

tumbha-r sākhyāta-rē ō bhagabānanka biruddha-rē pāp
you-of sight-in and God-of opposition-in sin

kari-achhū. Āmbhē āu tumbha-r putra bōli
done-have. I any-more your son being-called

parichaya dēbā-r jōgya nahū. Āmbha-ku tumbha-r
recognition giving-of fit am-not. Me your

20 jaṇē bētan-bhōgī chākar pari rakha." " Parē sē
a-person wages-enjoying servant like keep." " Afterwards he

uṭhi āpaṇār bāpa-ṭhāku galā. Dūra-ru tāhā-r pitā
having-arisen his-own father-near went. A-distance-from his father

tāhā-ku dēkhibā-ku pāi, dayādra-chitta hōi, daṇṇi
him seeing-to having-got, compassion-moistened-minded having-become, having-gone

jāi, tāhā-r galā dhari, chumban karilē. Putra tāhā-ku
having-gone, his neck having-seized, kissing did. The-son him-to

କହିଲେ ଏବଂ ଆଜ୍ଞା ତୁମ୍ଭର ହାତରେ ୩

25 ଭଗବାନଙ୍କ ବୀର୍ୟରେ ପାଦ କରୁଥିବୁ ଆଜ୍ଞା

ତୁମ୍ଭର ପୁତ୍ରପାତ୍ରୀ ପରିଚିତ ହୋଇଥିବୁ ତଥାପି ନିମ୍ନ

ଆଜ୍ଞାକୃତ୍ୟୁର ଶରଣ ଚେତନ ହୋଇ ଶୁକର ପରି

ରାଜ କିନ୍ତୁ ତାହାଙ୍କର ବାପ ଆଗର ଶୁକର ମାନକ

କହିଲେ କିନ୍ତୁ ତୁମ୍ଭର ଆଜ୍ଞା କରୁଥିବୁ

30 ପ୍ରାଣୀତ ତ କହାଙ୍କୁ ହାତରେ ଅଛୁରି ତ ଶାନ୍ତି

ସୁଖ ପ୍ରାଣୀତ ତ ଆଜ୍ଞା ମାନ ଆଜ୍ଞାକରୁଥିବୁ ଆଜ୍ଞା

କରୁ କିରଣ ଆଜ୍ଞାକରୁଥିବୁ ମରି ମାକରୁଥିବୁ ବନ୍ଧି

ଅଛି ହର ହୋଇଥିବୁ ପାତ୍ରୀ ମାକରୁଥିବୁ । ପଠେ

ସେମାନ ଆଜ୍ଞାକରୁଥିବୁ କରୁଥିବୁ ॥

35 ଆଜ୍ଞା ତାହାଙ୍କୁ ଦିଅ ପୁତ୍ର ବିକରେଥିବୁ । ସେଆଜ୍ଞାକରୁ

ପାତ୍ରୀକରୁଥିବୁ ଶାନ୍ତି ବାନ୍ଧୁ ଶୁଣିବାକୁ ପାରିବୁ

	kahilā, <i>said,</i>	‘bāp, <i>‘father,</i>	āmbhē <i>I</i>	tumbha-r <i>you-of</i>	sākhyāta-rē <i>sight-in</i>	ō <i>and</i>
25	bhagabānānka <i>God-of</i>		biruddha-rē <i>opposition-in</i>	pāp <i>sin</i>	kari-achhū. <i>done-of.</i>	Āmbhē <i>I</i>
	tumbha-r <i>your</i>	putra <i>son</i>	bōli <i>being-called</i>	parichita <i>recognised</i>	hōibā-r <i>being-of</i>	jōgya <i>fit</i> nahū. <i>am-not.</i>
	Āmbha-ku <i>Me</i>	tumbha-r <i>your</i>	janē <i>a-person</i>	bētan-bhōgi <i>wages-enjoying</i>	chākar <i>servant</i>	pari <i>like</i>
	rakha.’ <i>keep.’</i>	Kintu <i>But</i>	tāhānka-r <i>his</i>	bāp <i>father</i>	āpaṇ <i>his-own</i>	chākar-mānānku <i>servants-to</i>
	kahilē, <i>said,</i>	‘śighra <i>‘quickly</i>	bhala <i>good</i>	lugā <i>cloth</i>	āṇi-kari <i>having-brought</i>	ihānku <i>this-person-to</i>
30	paharāo ; <i>clothe ;</i>	ō <i>and</i>	ihānku <i>this-person-to</i>	hāta-rē <i>the-hand-on</i>	aṅguri <i>a-ring</i>	ō <i>and</i> gōra-rē. <i>the-foot-on</i>
	jutā <i>shoe</i>	paharāo ; <i>put-on ;</i>	ō <i>and</i>	āmbha-mānē <i>(let) us</i>	āhāra <i>feeding</i>	kari <i>having-done</i> ānanda <i>rejoicing</i>
	karū. <i>make.</i>	Kāraṇ <i>Because</i>	āmbha-r <i>my</i>	putra <i>son</i>	mari <i>having-died</i>	jāi-thilā, <i>gone-was,</i> bañchi- <i>survived-</i>
	achhi ; <i>has ;</i>	harā <i>lost</i>	hōi-thilā, <i>been-had,</i>	pāoyā-(pāwā) <i>found</i>	jāi-chhi.’ <i>gone-is.’</i>	Parē <i>Afterwards</i>
	sē-māna <i>they</i>	ānanda <i>rejoicing</i>	karitē <i>to-do</i>	lāgilē. <i>began.</i>		
35	Āu <i>And</i>	tāhānka-r <i>his</i>	bara <i>elder</i>	puya <i>son</i>	bila-rē <i>the-field-in</i>	thilā. <i>was.</i> Sē āsi <i>He having-come</i> ghara <i>the-house</i>
	pākha-rē <i>neighbourhood-in</i>		pahāñchi <i>having-arrived</i>	gāṇ-bādya <i>singing-music</i>	sunibā-ku <i>hearing-to</i>	pālā. <i>got.</i> 36 <i>He</i>

ଚିନ୍ତାଶୁକରକୃତା କି ମନୁରୁଲ୍-ଏ ସାଧୁ କି ? ସେ ଗ୍ରନ୍ଥକୁ
 କହିଲା ତୁମ୍ଭର ଭୁଲ୍‌ଆସି ଥାଏ । ଆଜି ତୁମ୍ଭର
 ଗ୍ରାମ ଭିତରା ଶାନ୍ତ ଭାବେ କରୁଅଛନ୍ତି କେତେକ
 40 ସେ ଗ୍ରନ୍ଥକୁ ସୁସ୍ଥ ଅବସ୍ଥାରେ ବାହାରିଛନ୍ତି କିନ୍ତୁ
 ସେ ଗ୍ରନ୍ଥର ଭିତରୁ ଗଲାନାହିଁ ଏବଂ ଗ୍ରନ୍ଥକର
 ଦାମ ବାହାରକୁ ଯାଏ ଗ୍ରନ୍ଥକୁ ପ୍ରାୟତଃ ଦେଖି ତେ
 ଲାଗୁଛି । କିନ୍ତୁ ତହା ଯାଏ ଦେଖି ଆମେ ଯାଏ
 କହିଲୁ, ମୋ ଏତେ ବାହାର ଥାଏ ମୁତୁରା ସେ
 45 କିରୁଅଛି, ତୁମ୍ଭର ଯୋଗୁଁ ଯାହା ତେଜେ ଲାଗି
 ଚିତ୍ତ ନାହିଁ ତୋର ତୁମ୍ଭର ଯୋଗୁଁ ଯାହା
 ଶୁଭେଷୁ ଚାଲି ଚାଲି ମଧ୍ୟ ଦିଅୁ ନାହିଁ ତମ
 ଆଗରୁ ବାହା ମାନଙ୍କୁ ଦେଖି ଆମେ କହୁ । କିନ୍ତୁ
 ତୁମ୍ଭର ଏ ସାମ୍ରାଜ୍ୟ କିପରି ମାନଙ୍କ ସାମ୍ରାଜ୍ୟ

janē chākara-ku dāki pachārīlā, 'ē sabu ki?' Sē tāhāku
a-person servant-to having-called asked, 'this all what?' He him-to

kahilā, tumbha-r bhāi āsi-achhi, āu tumbha-r
said, your brother come-has, and your

bāp uttama khādya tayāri kari-achhanta, kēnēnā
father excellent food preparation made-has, because

40 sē tāhānku sustha abasthā-rē pāi-achhanta.' Kintu
he him healthy condition-in found-has.' But

sē rāgi bhitar-ku galā nāhī. Parē tāhānka-r
he having-become-angry inside-to went not. Afterwards his

bāp bāhār-ku āsi tāhā-ku prabōdh dēitē
father outside-to having-come him-to remonstrance to-give

lāgilē. Kintu sē jābāb dēi āpan bāpa-ku
began. But he answer having-given his-own father-to

kahilā, 'dēkha, ētē barash dhari mu tumbha-r sēbā
said, 'see, so-many years during I your service

45 kari-achhi; tumbha-r kōna ājñā kēbhē langhan
done-have; your any order at-any-time infringement

kari nāhī; tathāpi tumbhē kōpaśi dina āmbha-ku
I-made not; nevertheless you any day me-to

guṭiyē chhēlī-chhuyā madhya diya nāhī, jē
a-single goat-young-one even gave not, that

āmbhē bandhu-mānānku nēi ānanda karī. Kintu
I friends having-taken rejoicing may-make. But

tumbha-r ē santān kasabī-mānānka sānga-rē
your his offspring harlots-of company-in

ଓ ତୁମ୍ଭର ସମ୍ପତ୍ତି ଶାନ୍ତ ବାନ୍ଧିବି ଅଛି ତୁମ୍ଭେ

ତାହା ଲୁଣି ଦିଗମ ଖାଦ୍ୟ ସ୍ୱସ୍ତ କରିଅଛି ।

ତହିଁରେ ଚହା କହିଲା ବାବ ତୁମ୍ଭେ ସବୁ

ସମସ୍ତଙ୍କ ଆଶୁ ସମାନ୍ତେ ଅଛି ଆଗ

ଆଶୁର ଖାଦ୍ୟ କିଛି ଅଛି ସମସ୍ତ ତୁମ୍ଭେ

କିନ୍ତୁ ଆନନ୍ଦ କହୁ ଓ ଦୁର୍ଲ୍ଲଭାତ ହୁଏ । ସମାନ୍ତ

ଭୋଗେ ଅଛି । କାରଣ ତୁମ୍ଭେ ଏକ ଶୁଦ୍ଧ ମନ

ଧାରଣା କରିଅଛୁ । ହରି ଧାରଣା ବାଦେ ।

ଧାରଣା ଅଛି ।—

50	tumbha-r <i>your</i>	sampatti <i>wealth</i>	khāi <i>having-eaten</i>	pakāi-achhi, <i>has-wasted,</i>	tumbhē <i>you</i>
	tāhā-lāgi <i>him-for</i>	uttama <i>excellent</i>	khādya <i>food</i>	prastut <i>ready</i>	kari-achha.' <i>made-have.'</i>
	Tahĩ-rē <i>Thereon</i>	sē <i>he</i>	kahilā, <i>said,</i>	'bāp, <i>'my-dear-son,</i>	tumbhē <i>you</i> sabu <i>all</i>
	samaya-rē <i>time-in</i>	āmbha <i>my</i>	sanga-rē <i>company-in</i>	achha, <i>are,</i>	ār <i>and</i>
	āmbha-r <i>mine</i>	jāhā <i>what</i>	kichhi <i>anything</i>	achhi, <i>is,</i>	samasta <i>all</i> tumbha-ra; <i>yours (is) ;</i>
55	kintu <i>but</i>	ānanda <i>rejoicing</i>	karā, <i>making,</i>	ō <i>and</i>	ullaṣita <i>merry</i> huyā <i>being</i> saṅgat <i>proper</i>
	hēu-achhi, <i>being-is,</i>	kāraṇ <i>because</i>	tumbha-r <i>your</i>	ēi <i>this</i>	bhāi <i>brother</i> mari <i>having-died</i>
	jāi-thilā, <i>gone-was,</i>	'bañchi-achhi; <i>survived-has ;</i>	haji <i>having-been-lost</i>	jāi-thilā, <i>gone-was,</i>	pāoyā <i>found</i>
	jāi-achhi.' <i>gone-is.'</i>				

BHATRĪ.

The Bhatrās or Bhat'rās are an aboriginal tribe found almost solely in the north-east of the State of Bastar, between the Raipur and the Jagdalpur Zamindaries. They are cultivators, and a good many of them have the privilege of wearing the sacred thread. The number of Bhat'rās here found is 32,990. Ninety-seven more of them are found in British territory, so that the total number of the tribe according to the Census of 1891 was 33,087. They are said to be a sept of the Bastar Gōṇḍs, and Bhatrī, or more properly Bhat'rī, their language, has hitherto been classed as a form of Gōṇḍī. I have been able to obtain very little information about the tribe. Sherring in his *Hindu Tribes and Castes* (Vol. ii., p. 148) devotes three or four lines to it. Mr. Hislop, in the vocabulary printed in *Papers relating to the Aboriginal Tribes of the Central Provinces* gives a few words of what he names Bhatráin, and more full particulars are given on p. 41 of Part II of the *Report* of the Ethnological Committee of the Jubbulpore Exhibition of 1866-67. On pages 1, 10, and 12 of Part III of the same *Report* there are vocabularies of Parjī and Bhatrī, which are treated as one and the same language. On p. 141 of the Census Report of the Central Provinces for 1891, Mr. Robertson with some hesitation classes Bhatrī as a Gōṇḍ dialect, but points out that Colonel Glasfurd considers it to be a form of Halabī. The latter officer's *Report on the dependency of Bastar*¹ contains a Bhuttra or Purja Vocabulary.

The following specimen will show quite clearly that Bhatrī is really a corrupt form of Oriyā, with a few Marāṭhī and Chhattīgarhī forms intermingled. It may be taken as the connecting link between that language and Halabī, which is a mixture of Marāṭhī and Chhattīgarhī. The specimens given in the Report of the Ethnological Committee are apparently nearly all Dravidian words, and this is probably due to Bhatrī having been confounded by the Committee with Parjī, which latter, as the specimens which I have received show, is a Dravidian form of speech.

According to the Census of 1891, the total number of speakers of Bhatrī is 29,396, all of whom inhabit the Bastar State. For the purposes of this Survey, the Bastar State has returned 17,387 speakers of the dialect. It must be explained that 8,000 speakers of Bhatrī were also returned from the district of Chhindwara, but subsequent enquiry has shown that this is a mistake. There are no Bhat'rās in the district. The following specimen, which comes from Bastar, is a version of the Parable of the Prodigal Son.

It will be observed that it is written in the Dēva-Nāgarī, and not in the Oriyā character. A comparison with the list of words on pp. 441 and ff. will show that Marāṭhī forms can be used much more freely than appears from the specimen. Note how this dialect omits aspirates. For instance *ūkum*, not *hūkum*, is 'an order,' and *āchē*, not *achhē*, is 'is.' Compare *hōelā*, *haulā*, and *ōelā*, all meaning 'he' or 'I became.'

¹ Selections from the Records of the Government of India, Foreign Department, No. 39, Calcutta, 1863.

[No. 9.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

BHATRĪ DIALECT.

(STATE BASTAR.)

कोनी मनुखर दुइ गोटा बेटा रला । हँय भीतर सान पीला बूबा-के बलला ये बूबा धन भीतर जे मोर भाग रले ता-के मो-के देस । तेबे हँय हँय-मन-के धन बाँट देला । खूब दिन ना होइ रला सान बेटा सब-के गोठको थाने बनाइ-करि दूरि देश उठि-गला और हँय ठाने फंदी होइ-करि दिन सारते आपनार धन-के उड़ाइ-देला । जेबे हँय सब-के सारला तेबे हँय राज-में बहुत भूख पड़ला और हँय गरीब होइला । और हँय पुरथी कहारौ घरे जाइ-करि गोठकोर घरे थेबला । हँय मनुख आपनार बेड़ा-में बर्या चरायके पठाइला । और हँय जे गोटा-के बर्या खायतो-रला ता-के खाइ-करि पेट भरवा काजि खोजते-रला । और कोई ता-के काई ना देते-रला । तेबे ता-के चेत पड़ला और हँय बलला मोर बूबा घर कतेक भूती लोगर खाइबार ठाने बाचसौ आसे और मैं भूखे मरवी आचे । मैं उठि करि मोर बूबा लगे जीबी और ता-के बलबी ये बूबा भगवानर जकुम ना मानलु और तमर पूरे पाप करली । फेर तमर बेटा बलबार डौल ना ओइला । मो-के आपनार भुतिआर संग-में गोठ-के समान बनाइ-दीयास । तेबे हँय उठि-करि आपनार बाप लगे गला । तेबे हँय खूबे दूर रला तेबे तार बाप ता-के देख-करि मया करला औरि पराइ-करि तार टोडरा पोटा-करि चुमला । बेटा ता-के बलला बूबा मुये भगवानर जकुम ना मानली और तुम्हर पूरे पाप करली औरि मैं तुम्हर बेटा बोलाइबार डौल ना होला । बूबा आपनार कबाड़ी-के बलला सब-ले नगद फटई हिटाइ-करि ता-के पिँधाहा औरि तार हाथे मुन्दी और गोड़े पन्हई पिँधाहा । और अभीं खाई-करि हरिख करबू । मोर बेटा मरि-रला फेर जीव पड़ला । इजि-खाइ-रला फेर मिलला । तेबे हँय हरिख करबा-आचत ॥

तार बड़े बेटा बेड़ा में रला । औरि जेबे हँय आसबा बेरा घर कठा अमरला बाजार नाचर गजर सुनला । और हँय कबाड़ी भीतर मोठक-

माने बुलाइ-करि पचारला ए काए-गोटा आय है । हके बलला तुम्हर भाई आसला-आचे और तुम्हर बाप नंगद राँधा बनाइला अतक आने को हके नौको पाइला । हतौले हँय रीस करला भीतरी जीवार मन ना करला । तार बूवा बाहर आसि-करि ता-के मनाइला । हँय तार बूवा बलला देखो मैँ अतक बरस-ले तुम्हर सेवा करबी-आचे आउरि तुम्हर जकुम-के केबे ना पेलली । आउरि तुम्ही मो-के केबे गोठक मेड़ा पीला बले ना देलीस की मैँ मोहरी मैँतर संगे हरिख करती । हतौले तुम्हर ए बेटा किसबिन संगे तुम्हर धन खाइ-पकाइला जड़क दाँई आसला अड़क दाँई तुम्ही तार काजे नगद राँधा बनाइलास । बूवा ता-के बलला ए बेटा तुय मोर संगे संग आचिस । जे मोर आए हँय तोहरी आए । तेबे आनन्द और हरिख होइबार आए कमतार तोर भाई मरि रला फेर जीवला हजि रला फेर मिलला ॥

[No. 9.]

INDO-ARYAN FAMILY.

EASTERN GROUP.

ORIYĀ.

BHATEI DIALECT.

(STATE BASTAR.)

TRANSLITERATION AND TRANSLATION.

Kōnī manukhar dai gōṭā bēṭā rālā. Hāy bhitar sān
A-certain man-of two individuals sons were. Them among the-younger
 pīlā būbā-kē bal'lā, 'yē būbā, dhan bhitar jē mōr bhāg
child the-father-to said, 'O father, the-wealth amidst what my share
 ralē tā-kē mō-kē dēs.' Tēbē hāy hāy-man-kē dhan bāṭi
may-be that me-to give.' Then he them-to the-wealth having-divided
 dēlā. Khūb din nā hōi rālā sān bēṭā sab-kē goṭ'kī
gave. Many days not having-been were the-younger son everything one
 thānē banāi-kari dūr dēs ūṭhi galā, aur hāy
place-in having-made a-far country(-to) having-arisen went, and that
 thānē phandī hōi-kari, din sār'tē, āp'nār dhan-kē urāi-dēlā.
place-in debauched having-become, days spending, his-own wealth squandered.
 Jēbē hāy sab-kē sār'lā, tēbē hāy rāj-mē bahut bhūkh paṛ'lā, aur
When he everything spent, then that kingdom-in much hunger fell, and
 hāy garīb hōelā. Aur hāy pur'thī kahārī gharē jāi-kari
he poor became. And that country some house-in having-gone
 goṭ'kōr gharē theb'lā. Hāy manukh āp'nār bēṭā-mē
of-a-certain-man the-house-in joined-himself. That man his-own field-in
 baryā charāy-kē paṭhāelā. Aur hāy jē gōṭā-kē baryā khāy'tō-rālā,
swine feeding-for sent(-him). And he what things the-swine eating-were,
 tā-kē khāi-kari pēṭ bhar'bā kājē khoj'tē-rālā. Aur kōi
those having-eaten his-belly filling for wishing-was. And any-one
 tā-kē kāi nā dētē-rālā. Tēbē tā-kē chēt paṛ'lā, aur hāy
him-to anything not giving-was. Then him-to sense fell, and he
 bal'lā, 'mōr būbā ghar katek bhūṭi lōgar khāibār thānē
said, 'my father('s) house(-in) how-many hired persons-of eating-of than
 bāch'sī āsē, aur maī bhūkhē mar'bi-āchē. Maī ūṭhi-kari mōr
excess comes, and I hunger-by perishing-am. I having-arisen my
 būbā lagē jībī, aur tā-kē bal'bi, "Yē būbā, Bhagawānar
father near will-go, and him-to I-will-say, "O father, God-of
 ākum nā mān'lu, aur tamar pūrē pāp kar'li. Phēr tamar
the-command not obeyed, and thee-of before sin I-did. Any-more thy
 bēṭā bal'bār dāul nā ōelā. Mō-kē āp'nār bhutiār
son being-called-of worthy not I-became. Me thine-own hired-servants-of

saṅg-mē gōṭ-kē samān banāi-diyās.” Tēbē hāy uṭhi-kari āp^anār
company-in one like make.” Then he having-arisen his-own
 bāp lagē galā. Tēbē hāy khūbē dūr ralā tēbē tār bāp tā-kē
father near went. Then he very distant was then his father him
 dēkhi-kari mayā kar^alā, auri parāi-kari tār ṭoḍ^arā poṭāri-kari
having-seen compassion made, and having-run his neck having-embraced
 chum^alā. Bēṭā tā-kē bal^alā, ‘būbā, muyē Bhagawānar ūkum nā
kissed. The-son him-to said, ‘father, I God-of the-command not
 mān^alī, aur tumhar pūrē pāp kar^alī, auri maī tumhar bēṭā bolāebār
obeyed, and thee-of before sin did, and I thy son being-called-of
 ḍaul nā haulā.’ Būbā āp^anār kabārī-kē bal^alā, ‘sab-lē nagad
worthy not became.’ The-father his-own servants-to said, ‘all-than good
 phatāi hiṭāi-kari tā-kē pīdhāhā; auri tār hāthē mundī aur
robe having-brought-forth him-to put-on; and his hand-on a-ring and
 gōrē panhai pīdhāhā. Auri amī khāi-kari harikh kar^abū. Mōr
feet-on shoes put-on. And we having-eaten rejoicing will-do. My
 bēṭā mari-ralā, phēr jīw-par^alā; haji-jāi-ralā, phēr mil^alā.’ Tēbē
son dead-was, again alive-has-become; lost-gone-was, again was-found.’ Then
 hāy harikh kar^abā āchat.
they rejoicing doing were.

Tār barē bēṭā bēṛā-mē ralā. Auri jēbē hāy ās^abā
His elder son the-field-in was. And when he coming (-of)
 bēṛā ghar kathā amar^alā, bājār nāchar gajar
time (-at) the-house near approached, music-of dancing-of noise
 sun^ala. Aur hāy kabārī bhītar gōṭak mānē bulāi-kari
he-heard. And he the-servants among a-certain man having-called
 pachār^alā, ‘Ē kāē gōṭā āy-hai?’ Hakē bal^alā, ‘tumhar bhāi
enquired, ‘This what thing is-being?’ Him-to he-said, ‘thy brother
 ās^alā-āchē, aur tumhar bāp naṅgad rādhā banāilā, atak ānē
has-come, and thy father excellent feast made, this because
 kī hakē nikō pāilā.’ Hatī-lē hāy rīs kar^alā; bhītarī
that him safe he-found.’ But he anger made; within
 jibār man nā kar^alā. Tār būbā bāhar āsi-kari tā-kē
going-of mind not he-made. His father outside having-come him
 manāelā. Hāy tār būbā bal^alā, ‘dēkhō, maī atak baras-lē
entreated. He his father said, ‘see, I so-many years-from
 tumhar sēwā kar^abī-āchē, āuri tumhar ūkum-kē kēbē nā pel^alī.
thy service am-doing, and thy command ever not disobeyed.
 Āuri tumhī mō-kē kēbē gōṭak mēṛā-pilā balē nā dēlīs kī
And thou me-to ever a-single goat-young-one even not gavest that
 maī moh^arī maītar saṅgē harikh kar^atī. Hatī-lē tumhar
I my friends with rejoicing might-have-made. But thy

ē bēṭā kis^abin saṅgē tumhar dhan khāi-pakāelā, jaṛak-dāi ās^ala,
this son harlots with thy wealth has-devoured, as-soon-as he-came,
 aṛak-dāi tumhī tār kājē nagad rādhā banāilās.^a Būbā
so-soon thou his sake-for an-excellent feast madelest.^a The-father
 tā-kē bal^alā, ‘ ē bēṭā, tuy mōr saṅgē-saṅg āchis; jē mōr
him-to said, ‘ O son, thou me-of with art; what mine
 āē, hāy toh^arī āē. Tēbē ānand aur harikh hōebār
is, that thine-even is. Then merriment and rejoicing being-of (propriety)
 āē, kam^atār tōr bhāi mārī-ralā, phēr jiw^alā; haji-ralā, phēr
is, because thy brother dead-was, again lived; lost-was, again
 mil^alā.^a
was-found.^a

LIST OF STANDARD WORDS AND SENTENCES IN ORIYĀ.

English.	Oriyā (Standard of Puri).	Bhatī.
1. One	Ēka	Gōṭok.
2. Two	Dui	Dui gōṭā.
3. Three	Tini	Tin.
4. Four	Chāri	Chār.
5. Five	Pācha	Pāṭa.
6. Six	Chha	Chhē.
7. Seven	Sāta	Sāt.
8. Eight	Āṭha	Āṭh.
9. Nine	Naa	Nan.
10. Ten	Daśa	Das.
11. Twenty	Koḍiē	Bis.
12. Fifty	Pachās	Pachās.
13. Hundred	Śaē	San.
14. I	Mū	Mui.
15. Of me	Mōra	Mōraō (<i>Marāṭhi genitive</i>)
16. Mine	Mōra	Mōraō.
17. We	Āmbhēmānō	Hami.
18. Of us	Āmbhamānaṅkara	Hamar.
19. Our	Āmbhamānaṅkara	Hamar.
20. Thou	Tū	Tui.
21. Of thee	Tōra	Tuṭaō (<i>Marāṭhi genitive</i>)
22. Thine	Tōra	Tōr (<i>Oriyā genitive</i>).
23. You	Tumbhē	Tui, tumi.
24. Of you	Tumbhar	Tuṭaō (<i>Marāṭhi genitive</i>).
25. Your	Tumbhar	Tumhar (<i>Oriyā genitive</i>).

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Purl).	Bhatṛi.
26. He	Sē	Hun, hăy.
27. Of him	Tāhāra	Hun-kē (<i>Ohhattisgarhi genitive</i>).
28. His	Tāhāra	Hun-kē.
29. They	Sēmāne	Hun-man, hăy-man.
30. Of them	Sēmānāṅkara	Hun-man-kē.
31. Their	Sēmānāṅkara	Hun-man-kē.
32. Hand	Hāta	Hăth.
33. Foot	Pāda	Păy.
34. Nose	Nāka	Nāk.
35. Eye	Ākhi	Ākhi.
36. Mouth	Pāṭi	Mū.
37. Tooth	Dānta	Dăṭ.
38. Ear	Kāna	Kāu.
39. Hair	Bāla or kēśa	Kēs.
40. Head	Muṇḍa	Mūṇḍ.
41. Tongue	Jibha	Jibh.
42. Belly	Pēṭa	Peṭ.
43. Back	Piṭhi	Piṭh.
44. Iron	Luhā	Lohā.
45. Gold	Suna	Sōn.
46. Silver	Rūpā	Rūp.
47. Father	Bāpa	Bābā.
48. Mother	Mā	Āyā.
49. Brother	Bhāi	Bhāl.
50. Sister	Bhātṛi	Bahin.
51. Man	Manushya	Manukh.
52. Woman	Mālikinī	Bāih.

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Pari).	Bhetri.
53. Wife . . .	Māipa . . .	Bāih.
54. Child . . .	Pilā . . .	Lēkā.
55. Son . . .	Puā . . .	Pilā.
56. Daughter . . .	Jhia . . .	Lēkl.
57. Slave . . .	Dāsa . . .	Kabādī.
58. Cultivator . . .	Chashā . . .	Kisān.
59. Shepherd . . .	Mēndha-rākhuāla . . .	Dhōral.
60. God . . .	Paramēśwar or Iāwar . . .	Bhag ^o wān.
61. Devil . . .	Asura or Saitān . . .	Dūmā.
62. Sun . . .	Sūrjya . . .	Sūrnj.
63. Moon . . .	Chandra . . .	Chāndā.
64. Star . . .	Tārā or tarā . . .	Tārā.
65. Fire . . .	Nīā . . .	Joy.
66. Water . . .	Pāpi . . .	Pāni.
67. House . . .	Ghara . . .	Ghar.
68. Horse . . .	Ghōḍā . . .	Ghōḍā.
69. Cow . . .	Gāi . . .	Gāy.
70. Dog . . .	Kukkura . . .	Kukār.
71. Cat . . .	Bilēi . . .	Bilal.
72. Cock . . .	Kukuḍā . . .	Gānjā.
73. Duck . . .	Pāti-hangaa . . .	Hāsa.
74. Ass . . .	Gadha . . .	Gad ^o hā.
75. Camel . . .	Ōṭa . . .	Hūṭ.
76. Bird . . .	Chadhēi . . .	Chiral.
77. Go . . .	Jāa . . .	Jānā (f infinitive).
78. Eat . . .	Khāa . . .	Khānā.
79. Sit . . .	Basa . . .	Bas.

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Puri).	Bhatṛi.
80. Come	Āsa	Āw ^a tā.
81. Beat	Māra	Pəṭ ^a nā.
82. Stand	Thiā hua	Thiyā.
83. Die	Mara	Marūn-gēlā (<i>Marāṭhī past tense</i>).
84. Give	Dia	Dēun-dēa.
85. Run	Daūda	Parā.
86. Up	Uparē	Up ^a rē.
87. Near	Nikūṭarē	Lagē.
88. Down	Talē	Khālē.
89. Far	Dūra	Khubē dūr.
90. Before	Āgē	Āgē.
91. Behind	Pachhē	Pāṭ ^a bāṭē.
92. Who	Kiē	Kaun.
93. What	Kaṇa	Kaun.
94. Why	Kāhūki	Kāy-kājē.
95. And	Ebang	Aur.
96. But	Kintu . . . .	...
97. If	Jadi . . . .	...
98. Yes	Hā	Hōy.
99. No	Nāhī	Nāhī.
100. Alas	Hāya	Āhā.
101. A father	Eka bāpa	Bābā.
102. Of a father	Eka bāpara	Bāp-taō. ¹
103. To a father	Eka bāpa-ku	Bāp-taō.
104. From a father	Eka bāpa-ṭhāru	Bāp-lagēlā.
105. Two fathers	Dui bāpa	Duiḡ 5ṭā bāp.
106. Fathers	Pitṛu-lōka	Bābā-man.

¹ Here, and elsewhere in the list, Marāṭhī forms are given, but Oṛiyā ones are also used. See, for instance, the specimen.

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Puri).	Bhatṛi.
107. Of fathers . . .	Pitṛu-lōkaṅkara . . .	Bābā-man-taṣ.
108. To fathers . . .	Pitṛu-lōkaṅku . . .	Bābā-man-taṣ.
109. From fathers . . .	Pitṛu-lōkaṅka-ṭhāru . . .	Bābā-man-lagēlē.
110. A daughter . . .	Gōṭiē jhia . . .	Lēki.
111. Of a daughter . . .	Gōṭiē jhiara . . .	Lēki-taṣ.
112. To a daughter . . .	Gōṭiē jhia-ku . . .	Lēki-taṣ.
113. From a daughter . . .	Gōṭiē jhia-ṭhāru . . .	Lēki-lagēlē.
114. Two daughters . . .	Jōṭiē jhia . . .	Dui gōṭā lēki.
115. Daughters . . .	Jhia-mānē . . .	Lēki-man.
116. Of daughters . . .	Jhia-mānaṅkara . . .	Lēki-man-kē.
117. To daughters . . .	Jhia-mānaṅku . . .	Lēki-man-kē.
118. From daughters . . .	Jhia-mānaṅka-ṭhāru . . .	Lēki-man-lagēlē.
119. A good man . . .	Jaṇē bhala lōka . . .	Nikō manukh.
120. Of a good man . . .	Jaṇē bhala lōkara . . .	Nikō manukh taṣ.
121. To a good man . . .	Jaṇē bhala lōka-ku . . .	Nikō manukh-taṣ.
122. From a good man . . .	Jaṇē bhala lōka-ṭhāru . . .	Nikō manukh-lagēlē.
123. Two good men . . .	Dui jaṇa bhala lōka . . .	Dui gōṭā nikō manukh.
124. Good men . . .	Bhala lōka-mānē . . .	Nikō manukh-man.
125. Of good men . . .	Bhala lōka-mānaṅkara . . .	Nikō manukh-man-taṣ.
126. To good men . . .	Bhala lōka-mānaṅku . . .	Nikō manukh-man-taṣ.
127. From good men . . .	Bhala lōka-mānaṅka-ṭhāru . . .	Nikō manukh-man-lagēlē.
128. A good woman . . .	Bhala māi piṭiē or jaṇē bhala stri.	Nikō bāili.
129. A bad boy . . .	Jaṇē manda bālaka . . .	Aḍṛā pila.
130. Good women . . .	Bhala māikiniā-mānē or bhala stri-mānē.	Nikō bāili-man.
131. A bad girl . . .	Gōṭiē manda bālikā . . .	Aḍṛā lēki.
132. Good . . .	Bhala . . .	Nikō.
133. Better . . .	Apekhyā kruta bhala . . .	Khubē nīṣ.

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Purī).	Bhatrī.
134. Best . . .	Sabu-ṭhāru bhala . . .	Jugē nikō.
135. High . . .	Uchcha . . .	Ūch.
136. Higher . . .	Uchchatara . . .	Khubē ūch.
137. Highest . . .	Uchchatama . . .	Jugē ūch.
138. A horse . . .	Gōṭiē ghōḍā . . .	Ghōḍā.
139. A mare . . .	Gōṭiē ghōḍī . . .	Ghōḍī.
140. Horses . . .	Ghōḍā-mānē . . .	Khubē ghōḍā.
141. Mares . . .	Ghōḍī-mānē . . .	Khubē ghōḍī.
142. A bull . . .	Gōṭāē saṇḍha . . .	Buyal.
143. A cow . . .	Gōṭāē gāi . . .	Gāy.
144. Bulls . . .	Saṇḍha-mānē . . .	Khubē buyāl.
145. Cows . . .	Gāi-sabu <i>or</i> gāi-mānē . . .	Khubē gāy.
146. A dog . . .	Gōṭiē kukkura . . .	Kukūr.
147. A bitch . . .	Gōṭiē māi kukkura . . .	Kut*ri.
148. Dogs . . .	Kukkura-sabu <i>or</i> kukkura-mānē . . .	Jugē kukūr.
149. Bitches . . .	Māi kukkura-sabu . . .	Jugē kut*ri.
150. A he goat . . .	Gōṭiē aṇḍirā chhēli . . .	Bok*rā.
151. A female goat . . .	Gōṭiē māi chhēli . . .	Chhēri.
152. Goats . . .	Chhēli-sabu . . .	Jugē bok*rā.
153. A male deer . . .	Gōṭāē aṇḍirā harīṇa . . .	Kōḍ*rā.
154. A female deer . . .	Gōṭāē māi harīṇa . . .	Kōḍ*ri.
155. Deer . . .	Harīṇa . . .	Jugē kōḍ*rā.
156. I am . . .	Mū huē, mū achhi, āmbhē hēū <i>or</i> āmbhē achhū . . .	Mui āsē.
157. Thou art . . .	Tū hua, achhu; tumbhē hua, achha . . .	Tui āsia.
158. He is . . .	Sē huē, achhi, huantī, achhantī . . .	Hun āsē.
159. We are . . .	Āmbhēmānē hēū, achhū . . .	Hamī achhū.
160. You are . . .	Tumbhēmānē hua, achha . . .	Tumī achhat.

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Puri).	Bhatṛi.
161. They are . . .	Sēmānē huantī, achhanti . . .	Hun āsē.
162. I was . . .	Mũ thili . . .	Mui ralā.
163. Thou wast . . .	Tũ thilu . . .	Tui ralā.
164. He was . . .	Sē thilā . . .	Hun ralā.
165. We were . . .	Āmbhēmānē thilũ . . .	Hami ralō.
166. You were . . .	Tumbhēmānē thila . . .	Tumī ralā.
167. They were . . .	Sēmānē thilē . . .	Hun-man ralō.
168. Be . . .	Hua . . .	Hōnn.
169. To be . . .	Hēbā-ku . . .	
170. Being . . .	Hēu . . .	
171. Having been . . .	Hōi . . .	
172. I may be . . .	Mũ hōi pāri . . .	Mui hōy-dē.
173. I shall be . . .	Mũ hēbi . . .	Mui hōibi.
174. I should be . . .	Mōra hēbā uchita . . .	Mui hōy-dē.
175. Beat . . .	Māra . . .	Mār ^a bi.
176. To beat . . .	Māribā-ku . . .	Mār ^a bi.
177. Beating . . .	Māru . . .	Mār ^a tōr.
178. Having beaten . . .	Māri . . .	Mārun bhātī.
179. I beat . . .	Mũ mārē, māri . . .	Mui mār ^a bi.
180. Thou beatest . . .	Tũ māru . . .	Tui mār ^a bi.
181. He beats . . .	Sē mārē . . .	Hun mār ^a si.
182. We beat . . .	Āmbhēmānē mārũ . . .	Hami mār ^a bi.
183. You beat . . .	Tumbhēmānē māra . . .	Tumī mār ^a bi.
184. They beat . . .	Sēmānē māranti . . .	Hun-man mār ^a si.
185. I beat (<i>Past Tense</i>) . . .	Mũ mārili . . .	Mui mār ^a li.
186. Thou beatest (<i>Past Tense</i>). . .	Tũ mārila . . .	Tui mār ^a li.
187. He beat (<i>Past Tense</i>) . . .	Sē mārila . . .	Hēy mār ^a li.

English.	Oṛiyā (Standard of Parī).	Bhatṛi.
188. We beat (<i>Past Tense</i>) .	Āmbhēmānē mārīlū .	Hamī mār ^a lū.
189. You beat (<i>Past Tense</i>)	Tumbhēmānē mārila .	Tumī mār ^a lū.
190. They beat (<i>Past Tense</i>)	Sēmānē mārīlē .	Hāy mār ^a las.
191. I am beating . . .	Mū mārūachhi . . .	Mui mār ^a bī.
192. I was beating . . .	Mū māruthili . . .	Mui mār ^a tē rali.
193. I had beaten . . .	Mū mārithili . . .	Mui mār ^a li āyē.
194. I may beat . . .	Mū māri pāri . . .	Mui mārendē.
195. I shall beat . . .	Mū māribi . . .	Mui mār ^a bī.
196. Thou wilt beat . . .	Tū māribu . . .	Tui mār ^a bis.
197. He will beat . . .	Sē māriba . . .	Hāy mār ^a bis.
198. We shall beat . . .	Āmbhēmānē māribū .	Hamī mār ^a bū.
199. You will beat . . .	Tumbhēmānē māriba .	Tumī mār ^a bās.
200. They will beat . . .	Sēmānē māribē . . .	Hāy man mār ^a bās.
201. I should beat . . .	Mōra māribā uchita .	Mūi mārendē.
202. I am beaten . . .	Mū mārā khāi . . .	Mō-kē mār ^a lāsāt.
203. I was beaten . . .	Mū mārā khāithili .	Mō-kē mārūn-rālā.
204. I shall be beaten .	Mū mārā khāibī . . .	Mō-kē mār-dē.
205. I go . . .	Mū jāi . . .	Mui jāy-sē.
206. Thou goest . . .	Tū jāu . . .	Tui jāy-sē.
207. He goes . . .	Sē jāē . . .	Hun jāy-sē.
208. We go . . .	Āmbhēmānē jāū . . .	Hamī jibū āchhē.
209. You go . . .	Tumbhēmānē jāa . . .	Tumī jibā ās.
210. They go . . .	Sēmānē jānti . . .	Hāy-man jibā āchhē.
211. I went . . .	Mū jāithili, gali . . .	Mui gēlō.
212. Thou wentest . . .	Tū jāithilu, galu . . .	Tui gēlō.
213. He went . . .	Sē jāithilā, galā . . .	Hun gēlō.
214. We went . . .	Āmbhēmānē jāithilū, galū	Hamī gēlū.

English.	Oriyā (Standard of Puri).	Bhat.ī.
215. You went . . .	Tumbhēmānē jāithila, gala	Tumi gēlās.
216. They went . . .	Sēmānē jāithilā, galē	Hāy-man gēlāy.
217. Go	Jāa	Jāa.
218. Going	Jāu	Jāals.
219. Gone	Jāi	Gēls.
220. What is your name ? .	Tumbhara nā kaapa ?	Tu-taō nāv kāy ?
221. How old is this horse ?	Ē ghōḍāra bayasa kētē ?	Yē ghōḍā kit'lo barakh-taō āsē ?
222. How far is it from here to Kashmir ?	Kāsmir ē-ṭhāru kētē dūra ?	Yahālē Kāsmir kit'lo dūr āsē ?
223. How many sons are there in your father's house ?	Tumbha-bāpa-gharē kētēli pua achhanti ?	Tutaō bāp-gharē kit'rō lākā āsāt ?
224. I have walked a long way to-day.	Mū āji bēsi bāṭa chālichhi	Mui āj lāpē dūr chālēn.
225. The son of my uncle is married to his sister.	Mōra khudutā-puā bhāi tāra bhaṭṭi-ku bibhā hōi- achhi.	Mōtaō kakātaō lōkātaō bibhā huntaō bahin sāngē hōi.
226. In the house is the sad- dle of the white horse.	Dhalā ghōḍāra jīn gharē achhi.	Ghar-bhīt'rē paṇḍrā ghōḍā- taō khāṭhi āsē.
227. Put the saddle upon his back.	Tā piṭhi-rē jīn kasha.	Hun-taō pāt-up'rē kāṭhi-kē rākha.
228. I have beaten his son with many stripes.	Mū tā pua-ku bahut māpa mārichhi.	Mui hūn-taō lōkā-kē khūbē mār'li.
229. He is grazing cattle on the top of the hill.	Sē pāhāḍa upari gēru charāu-achhi.	Huni gōh'ḍikē hun ṭik'rā up'rē charāy-si āchhē.
230. He is sitting on a horse under that tree.	Sē gachha-mūlē gōṇē ghōḍā uparē basi-achhi.	Huni hun rūkh-khālē ghōḍā-up'rē bas'la āsē.
231. His brother is taller than his sister.	Tāhāra bhāi tāhāra bhaṭṭi- ṭhāru ḍōṅga.	Hun-taō bhāi hun-taō bahin- lē ḍōṅg āsē.
232. The price of that is two rupees and a half.	Tāhāra dām adhēi ṭākā	Hun-taō mōl dui rupayā āṭh ānā āsē.
233. My father lives in that small house.	Mōra bāpa sēhi sāna ghara- ṭi-rē rahē.	Mōtaō bābā hui nāni ghar- mē rah-si āchhē.
234. Give this rupee to him	Tā-ku ē ṭākā dia .	Yē rupayā hun-kē diyās
235. Take those rupees from him.	Tā-ṭhāru sē ṭākā-saba nia	Hun rupayā-kē hun-sē māṅgā.
236. Beat him well and bind him with ropes.	Tā-ku khub māra ḍ daṭṭi- rē bāndha.	Hun-kē khūb mārē aur ḍōṭ-sāngē bāndhā.
237. Draw water from the well.	Kua-ru pāpi kāḍha .	Chūālē pāni nik'rāwā.
238. Walk before me .	Mō āga-rē chāla .	Mōtaō parēlē jāo.
239. Whose boy comes be- hind you ?	Tumbha pachha-rē kāhā pua āsu-achhi ?	Kōtaō lōkā tumbāō pāṭh'is jāy-si āchhē.
240. From whom did you buy that ?	Kāhā-ṭhāru tā-ku kinila ?	Tumhi hunkē kē-taō-kaḍē gēr'la ?
241. From a shopkeeper of the village.	Gāra jānē ḍōkāni-ṭhāru	Gāo-taō gōṭak roṭ'gāt- ṭhān-lā.

VOLUME V—PART II.

Page 18, line 11.—I find that Father Antonio's translation was not into Chhikā-chhiki Bōlī, but was into ordinary Western Hindi. For further particulars, see the Addenda Minora to page 96.

Page 19, Heading IV.—GENERAL LITERATURE. Add the following works dealing with Vidyāpati :—

NAGENDRA NATH GUPTA.—*Vidyāpati Thākur*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, Vol. lxxii, 1901, Part I, Extra Number, pp. 20ff.

” ” —*Vidyāpati Thākurer Padāvālī*.—No. 24 of the series entitled the *Baṅgiya-sāhitya-parishad Granthāvalī*. Calcutta B. S. 1316 (=1909 A. D.). This is a very complete edition of Vidyāpati's songs, in the Bengali character, and with a full Introduction in the Bengali language. An edition in the Nāgari character was published at Allahabad by the Indian Press in 1910.

GRIEBSON, G. A.—*Vidyāpati Thākur*. *Journal of the Asiatic Society of Bengal*, New Series, Vol. I, p. 228. Remarks on Nagendra Nath Gupta's article in Vol. lxxiii, mentioned above.

Page 19, line 20 from below.—For 'Vol. xxviii', read 'Vol. lxxviii'.

Page 19, line 2 from below.—For 'vers.' read 'verse.'

Page 25, line 11 from below.—For 'this cart,' read 'his cart'.

Page 26, Pronouns.—The honorific oblique singular of *ī*, this, is *āin'*, and of *ō*, that, is *hun'*.

Page 41, line 15.—Since this was written, I have ascertained that the language of the western part of Mirzapur, including the Sadr Tahsil, and a part of Chunar Tahsil, is not Bhojpuri, but is the Awadhi dialect of Eastern Hindi. See Addenda Minora to Vol. VI, p. 1. The number of speakers of Awadhi in this tract is roughly estimated at about 350,000, and this amount should be deducted from the number of speakers of Bhojpuri in this volume.

Page 44.—In the table on this page, as explained in the Addenda to p. 41, alter the figures for Western Dialect from 3,939,500 to 3,589,500, and alter the Total from 16,776,937 to 16,426,937.

Page 47.—The following example of the use of the word 'Bhojpuri' may be added to those of 'Poorbeea' on this page :—

1789. Two days after, as a regiment of Sepoys on its way to Chunar-ghur, was marching through the City at daybreak, I went out, and was standing to see it pass by, the Regiment halted; and a few men from the centre ran into a dark lane, and laid hold of a hen and some roots: the people screamed. "Do not make so much noise," said one of the men in his Bedjpooria Idiom; "we go to-day with the Franghees, but we are all servants (tenants) to Chhēt-Sing, and may come back to-morrow with him; and then the question will be not about your roots, but about your wives and daughters." *Raymond, Translation of the Mir Mutaqherin*, 2nd Ed., Translator's Preface, p. 8.

Page 96, line 8.—Up to the time of writing this passage, I had failed in identifying the Father Antonio here referred to. Since then, Father H. Hosten, S. J. has very kindly communicated to me the following particulars :—He was Father Antonio Pezzoni, a Capuchin, who came to India in 1806. His translation was not into the Chhikā-chhikī dialect of Maithilī, but into ordinary Western Hindī, written in the Nāgarī character. It consisted of the Pentateuch, the Psalms, the Gospels, the Acts and the Epistles. He also wrote many works of Catholic devotion, and was engaged on a Latin-Hindōstānī dictionary when he died at Lugano in 1844. According to Dr. Long in the *Calcutta Review*¹, the Rev. Dr. John, who wrote in 1809, mentioned the translations of the Gospels and the Acts, so that they must have been made within three years of Father Antonio's landing in India. He lived for many years in Bettiah, in the north of the Champaran District of Bihar, and there does not appear to be any record of his having made any lengthy stay in Bhagalpur. A copy of his Gospels and Acts (made in 1837) is still in Bettiah. Another copy is to be found in the Convent of the Native Nuns of Agra, and is dated 1844. Father Felix O. C., in a letter to 'The Examiner' (Bombay) published in the issue of December 13, 1913 (p. 495), states that he found a copy of the whole work in the Jesus and Mary Convent at Lahore, and that he had presented it to the Provincial of the Capuchins of the Swiss Province, Lucerne, where, at the time of his writing, it was kept. He had, moreover, in his own possession a copy of the manuscript of the New Testament only. Father Felix, in this letter, gives as a sample Father Antonio's version of the Magnificat. For further information, *see* also a letter from Father H. Hosten S. J. on pp. 435ff. of the 'Examiner' of November 1, 1913.

¹ Vol. V, p. 272. 1848. Not p. 722, as misprinted in the Text.

Page 233.—The following book gives specimens of the Sarwariā dialect :—

MANAN DWIVEDI GAJIPURI, PANDIT.—*Sarwariā (A collection of folk tales and folk songs in Sarwariā dialect of Gorakhpur District)*. Printed at the Jārj (George) Printing Works, Benares, 1913.

Page 326, Nos. 14, 15, and 16, Maithilī column.—Older forms, now not used are *mê*, I, and *mōr*, of me, mine.

Page 328, Nos. 14, 15, and 16, Bhojpurī column.—Older forms, not now in use, are *mê*, I, and *mōr*, of me, mine.

Page 330, No. 35, Magahi column.—Read 'ākh'.

Page 332, No. 35, Bhojpurī column.—Read 'ākh'.

Page 333, No. 51, Nagpuriā column.—Read 'ād^ami'.

Page 334, No. 75, Maithilī column.—Read 'th'.

Page 338, No. 86, Magahi column.—Read 'uppar'.

Page 338, No. 94, Magahi column.—For 'kāhe', read 'kāhe'.

Page 341, No. 82, Nagpuriā column.—For 'thāph', read 'thāph'.

Page 342, No. 115, Magahī column.—For 'bētin', read 'bēcin'.

Page 344, No. 131, Bhojpurī column.—For 'laṛkā', read 'laṛikī'.

Page 345, No. 129, Nagpuriā column.—For 'chḍṛā', read 'chḍṛā'.

Page 350, No. 161, Maithilī column.—For 'thikāh', read 'thikāh'.

Page 350, Nos. 179 and 181, Magahī column.—For 'pita', read 'pita'.

Page 353, Nagpuriā column, No. 179, read 'mārḍ-nā'; No. 184, read 'mārai-nā'.

Page 358, No. 216, Maithilī column.—Read 'lok^ani'.

Page 359, No. 215, Bhojpurī column.—For 'gaī', read 'gaīlā'.

ORIYĀ.

Pages 367ff.—I am indebted for the following corrected information regarding Oriyā to the kindness of Babu Monmohan Chakravarti, a gentleman who served as Deputy Magistrate and Deputy Collector for several years in Orissa and in the adjoining District of Midnapore.

Page 367, lines 10ff of text from below.—The number of speakers of Oriyā in Būnpur Thana of Midnapore is small. On the other hand there are many speakers of the language in Thana Narayangarh of that District. In the map facing p. 106 of Vol. V, Pt. I, the main language of the latter Thana is shown as South-Western Bengali. While this is correct, it must be understood that many speakers of Oriyā are to be found in the same tract.

Page 368, line 2.—I have fixed the point at which the southern limit of Oriyā touches the sea as near Barwa. This is so shown in the map facing page 367. Babu Monmohan Chakravarti is of opinion that it does not extend farther south than the station of Ichchapuram on the East Coast section of the Bengal-Nagpur Railway. Ichchapuram is marked 'Echapur' in the map facing page 367, and this would move the southern boundary of Oriyā about fifty miles to the north. My own statements on page 368 were based on reports received from Ganjam, and it is probable that between Barwa and Ichchapuram there is a debatable tract, in which both languages are spoken.

Page 369, line 20.—Regarding the Oriyā spoken in Cuttack Town, Babu Monmohan Chakravarti informs me that it has not been affected by Bengaliisms. On the contrary, the speech of the Bengali settlers has been much changed by the surrounding Oriyā. The speech of the lower classes of the town has to some extent been affected by the bastard Urdū of the local Musalmāns, who represent settlers from up-country.

Page 369, line 30.—Babu Monmohan Chakravarti has given me the following additional notes on the Midnapore pronunciation:—‘I think the speech of Contai Thana is in its skeleton Oriyā, but is otherwise so modified by the adjoining Bengali, as to be called a Bengalized dialect of Oriyā. The speech in Narayangarh and in Dantan Thanas closely approaches the dialect of North Balasore. In Thanas Gopiballabhpur and Jhargaon the pronunciation and apparently some of the grammatical terminations and words approach the hill dialect prevalent in Mayurbhanj and Keunjhar Tributary States.’ Regarding the Oriyā of the south, he says, ‘The Oriyā speech of Berhampore [in Ganjam] and downwards looks also like a separate dialect, differing to some extent from the Standard’.

Page 375.—Add to Authorities, List A.

MCPHERSON, SIR HUGH, K.C.I.E., C.S.I.—*The Oriyā Alphabet. Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society*, Vol. X (1924), pp. 168ff. Contains a full account of the Alphabet, with specimens of all conjunct consonants.



Page 378.—Section on pronunciation. Babu Monmohan Chakravarti gives me the following additional information:—In ordinary talk no distinction is made between long and short *i* and *ī*, or between *u* and *ū*.

Page 379, line 17.—The statement about the southern pronunciation of ॐ and ॐ is incorrect. When between vowels in the same word, these letters are everywhere pronounced as *ra* and *rha* not as *da* and *dha*, respectively. The omission of a dot under them is purely a matter of writing, and does not indicate any variation of pronunciation. All that can be said about the southern pronunciation of these letters is that the further south we go, the stronger is the cerebralization. So also as regards the letter ॐ *la*.

Page 380.—**Pronouns.** In the colloquial language, *āmmāne* is commonly used for *āmbhē-mānē*, and *tunē* for *tumbhē-mānē*.

Page 383.—It should be noted that the specimen from Cuttaek on this page is from the pen of Babu Monmohan Chakravarti, and is hence of special value.

Page 398, line 22.—Regarding the pronunciation of the cerebral ॐ *ra* in Puri, see the remarks on page 379. So also in regard to what is said about this letter in line 32, lower down. The Puri spelling *pardila* is merely an attempt to represent the sound of *paṛila* in a new way.

Page 425.—Babu Monmohan Chakravarti informs me that this specimen from Dantan Thana of Midnapore is here and there Sanskritized, and is not in all places colloquial.

Page 441.—In the Addenda Majora will be found a Standard List of Words and Sentences in Oriyā which has been prepared by Babu Monmohan Chakravarti. It is more correct and is in a more colloquial style than that given on pp. 411ff.